

Vaidyanatha Dikshita's  
**JATAKA PARIJATA**  
( जातक पारिजात )

*With An  
English Translation and Copious  
Explanatory notes and Examples*

**BY**

V. Subramanya Sastri, B.A.  
Asstt. Secretary to the Govt. of Mysore (Retd.)  
and Translator of Sripati Paddhti, Brihat Jataka,  
Horasara, Uttarkalanirita etc.

**Vol. III**



**RANJAN PUBLICATIONS**

16, Ansari Road, Darya Ganj, New Delhi-110002 (*INDIA*)

## CONTENTS

	Page	
<b>Adhyaya XI</b>	The effects of the 1st and the 2nd Bhavas	709
<b>Adhyaya XII</b>	The effects of the 3rd and the 4th Bhavas	745
<b>Adhyaya XIII</b>	The effects of the 5th and the 6th Bhavas	795
<b>Adhyaya XIV</b>	The effects of the 7th, the 8th and the 9th Bhavas	845
<b>Adhyaya XV</b>	The effects of the 10th, the 11th and the 12th Bhavas	896
<b>Adhyaya XVI</b>	Female Horoscopy	935
<b>Adhyaya XVII</b>	Kalchakra	965
<b>Adhyaya XVIII</b>	Dasas	1005
<b>ERRATA</b>		LXIII—LXVI

## विषयानुक्रमः

विषयाणुक्रमः	पृष्ठ
११ लग्नद्वितीयभावफलानि	७०६
१२ तृतीय चतुर्थभावफलानि	७४५
१३ पञ्चषष्ठभावाध्यायः	७६५
१४ सप्ताष्टनवमभावाध्यायः	८४५
१५ कर्म लाभव्ययभावाध्यायः	८६६
१६ स्त्रीजातकाध्यायः	९३५
१७ कालचक्रदशाध्यायः	९६५
१८ दशान्तरदशाध्यायः	१००५

# जातकपारिजाते एकादशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ अथ भावफलानि ॥

### Adhyaya XI.

THE EFFECTS OF THE 1ST AND THE 2ND BHAVAS,

होरालंकारमुख्यप्रभवशुभफलादीनि सर्वाणि पुंसां  
तत्तद्वावोद्भवानि द्युचरबलवशाद्यानि तानि प्रवच्चिम ।  
ये ये भावाः सितज्ञामरगुरुपतिभिः संयुता वीक्षिता वा  
नान्यैर्दृष्टा न युक्ता यदि शुभफलदा मूर्तिभावादिकेषु ॥१॥

*Stoka* 1. I am to treat of the good and other effects which are the chief source of adornment to the science of astrology just as they arise in the several bhavas appertaining to men owing to the preponderating influence of planets. Among the Lagna and other bhavas, such as are occupied or aspected by Venus, Mercury, Jupiter or the भावपति (Bhavapathi—the lord of the bhava concerned), but unaspected by or unassociated with the rest, produce happy results.

cf. उत्तरपाराशर

यो यो भावः स्वामिदृष्टो युतो वा सौन्यैवीं स्यात्स्य तस्यामिवृद्धिः ।  
पापैरवं तस्य भावस्य हानिनिर्देष्टव्या प्रक्षतो जन्मतो वा ॥

तन्वादिभावेषु शुभोदयेषु तद्वावनाथोपगतेक्षितेषु ।  
तदुक्तभावस्यसमृद्धिरुक्ता न पापखेटेक्षितसंयुतेषु ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka 2.* When the Lagna and some of the other bhavas have benefic planets appearing in them or are occupied or aspected by their lords, a wealth of the said bhavas may be declared to exist provided they are un-aspected or unoccupied by malefic planets.

नीचस्थो रिपुराशिष्यः खेटो भावविनाशकः ।  
मूलस्थतुङ्गमित्रस्थो भाववृद्धिकरो भवेत् ॥ ३ ॥

*Sloka 3.* A planet in its depression or inimical sign destroys the bhava that it owns. But in its मूलत्रिकोण (Moolatrikona), exaltation or friendly sign it advances the same.

cf. उत्तरपाराशर

यद्भावेशोऽरिनीचस्थो मूढो वा तत्र पश्यति ।  
तज्ज्ञावसन्त्वमालस्य वैरित्वं वा विनिर्दिशेत् ॥  
भावेशः कारकोऽपि स्वगृहमुपगतौ तुङ्गमङ्गौ यदा ता-  
वन्योन्यस्थौ शुभान्यामभित इतियुतौ वीक्षितौ सौम्यदृष्टौ ।  
यद्येवं भावपुष्टिर्भवति यदि हितौ दुःस्यन्यस्थौ युतौ वा  
हृष्टौ पापापचारैर्न भवति रिपुनीचान्तयुतौ च हानिः ॥  
भावं पश्यति वा स्थितोत्र यदि वा यः कोऽपि भावाविषः  
तुङ्गान्योन्यसुहृत्क्रिकेतनगतो दृष्टः शुभैर्भवति ।  
भावस्यास्ति बलं न चारित यदि चेद्भावाविषो दुःस्थितो  
नीचास्तारिगृहं गतो यदि भवेत्पापैर्युतो वीक्षितः ॥  
  
यद्भावनाथो रिपुरिफरन्धे दुःस्थानपो यद्भवनस्थितो वा ।  
तद्भावनाशं कथयन्ति तज्ज्ञाः शुभेक्षितश्चेत्कलमन्यथा स्यात् ॥ ४ ॥

*Sloka 4.* When a bhava has its lord in the 6th, the 8th or the 12th, or is occupied by the lord of one of these three, it suffers annihilation, say those that know

the properties of a bhava. If such a bhava be aspected by a benefic planet, the effect will be different.

**यद्भावपः केन्द्रगतो विलभात् त्रिकोणगो वा यदि सौम्यदृष्टः ।  
तुङ्गादिवर्गोपगतो बलाद्यस्तद्भावपुष्टिं फलमाहुरार्याः ॥ ५ ॥**

*Sloka 5.* If the lord of a bhava occupying a Kendra or Trikona position from the Lagna possess abundant strength being either aspected by benefic planets or in its exaltation and other Vargas, that bhava, say the wise astrologers, is in a flourishing condition.

उत्तरपाराशार

पावेशः कारकोऽपि स्वगृहमुपगतौ तुङ्गगो वा मिथस्थौ  
मित्रे मध्यं शुभानां यदि भवति मिथस्थानगो भावपुष्टिः ।  
अन्योन्यं शत्रुभूतौ यदपि च भवतो नीचभावे गतौ वा  
मूढौ वा पापयुक्तौ तु शुभनिधनगो भावनाशं गणन्ति ॥

तत्तद्भावत्रिकोणे सुखमदनगृहे वाऽस्यदे सौम्ययुक्ते  
पापानां दृष्टिहीने भवनपमहिते पापखेटैरयुक्ते ।  
भावानां पुष्टिमाहुः सकलशुभकरीमन्यथा चेत्प्रणाशं  
मिथ्रं मिथ्रग्रहेन्द्रैरस्विलमपि तथा मूर्तिभावादिकानाम् ॥ ६ ॥

*Sloka 6.* Astrologers pronounce the strength of a bhava such as the Lagna to be ample and thoroughly beneficent when a Trikona, the 4th, the 7th or the 10th place therefrom is occupied by an auspicious planet or भावप (bhavapa—the lord of the bhava) and is unoccupied or unaspected by malefic planets. A bhava suffers decay when the positions referred to above are differently occupied and aspected. The effect of a bhava will be mixed when the positions noted above are occupied or aspected by benefic and malefic planets promiscuously.

नाशस्थानगतो दिवाकरकरच्छब्रस्तु यद्भावपो  
 नीचारातिगतोऽथवा यदि शुभैः स्वेटैरयुक्तेक्षितः ।  
 तद्भावस्य विनाशमे मुनिगणाः शंसन्ति स्वेटैर्युक्तो  
 यद्यत्रापि कलप्रदो नहि तथा मूर्त्यादिभानां क्रमात् ॥ ७ ॥

*Sloka 7.* Of the Lagna and other bhavas examined in succession, whichever bhava has its lord occupying the 8th place (from it) or obscured by the solar rays or in depression or in an inimical house, while no benefic planets aspect or are associated with it, the astrologers declare the total destruction of such a bhava. The lord of the bhava concerned even in the event of being associated with other planets is incapable of producing any good effect.

दुःस्थाने वाऽरिगे मूढे दुर्बले भावनायके ।  
 भावस्य संपदं कर्तुं न शक्ता भावमाश्रिताः ॥ ८ ॥

*Sloka 8.* Planets occupying a bhava cannot advance it when its lord is in a दुःस्थान (Duhsthana-6th, 8th or 12th place from it) or an inimical house or in a state of eclipse or impotence

दुष्टस्थितो वाऽपि यदा नभोगः पापारिनीचांशकसंयुतो यः ।  
 स्वतुङ्गमित्रांशकराशियुक्तः शुभेक्षितो वा यदि शोभनः स्यात् ॥ ९ ॥

*Sloka 9.* A planet may even be badly placed or occupy a नवांश (Navamsa) owned by a malefic, inimical or its own depression sign; it will nevertheless prove beneficial when the Navatasa or Rasi occupied by it is its own, or that of its exaltation sign or of a friendly planet no less than when benefic planets aspect it.

भविशाक्रान्तराशिः दुःस्थे भावस्य दुर्बलम् ।  
 स्वोच्चमित्रस्वराशिस्थे भावपुष्टिं वदेद्युधः ॥ १० ॥

*Sloka 10.* When the planet owning the sign occupied by the lord of a bhava is badly placed, the bhava becomes weak. But when the planet referred to above is in its exaltation, in a friendly sign or in its own house, the astrologer may pronounce the bhava to be flourishing.

यद्वावलाभधनविक्रमराशियाता यद्वावनाथसुहृदश्च तदुच्चनाथः ।  
तद्वावपुष्टिवलमम्बरचारिणस्ते कुर्वन्ति भूढरिपुनीचविवर्जिताश्चेत् ॥

*Sloka 11.* When the lord of a bhava, the friends of the bhavapa (bhavapa) and the lord of the exaltation sign of the bhavapa (bhavapa) occupy the 11th, the 2nd and the 3rd places in respect to the bhava, those planets advance the strength of the bhava, provided they be not eclipsed or in an unfriendly sign or in depression.

उत्तरपाराशर

केन्द्रे कोणत्रिलाभे धनपतिभवने कारका भावनाथा  
भावप्राप्तैर्यदा ते व्ययनिधनरिपुस्थास्तदीशा न दुःस्याः ।  
भावप्राप्तिस्तोऽपि व्ययरिपुनिधनेषुच्चमित्रखभावा-  
दन्योन्यस्थास्तदीशाः खलु भवति महच्छ्रेष्ठ एवान्यथा स्यात् ॥

भावांशतुल्यः खलु वर्तमानभावोद्भवं पूर्णफलं विधत्ते ।  
भावोनके चाभ्यधिके च खेटे त्रैराशिकेनात्र फलं विचार्यम् ॥ १२ ॥

*Sloka 12.* A planet produces the full effect of the bhava in which it is when its distance from the bhava-sandhi is equal to that of the bhavamsa (भावांश = semi-bhava). When the planet has a less or greater distance from a bhava-sandhi than a bhavamsa, its effect must be ascertained by a rule-of-three process.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is taken from श्रीपतिपद्धति (Sripatipaddhati).

## ॥ अथ लग्नभावफलम् ॥

**श्रीरत्वर्णाकृतिलक्षणानि यशोगुणस्थानसुखासुखानि ।**

**प्रवासतेजोबलदुर्बलानि फलानि लग्नस्य वदन्ति सन्तः ॥ १३ ॥**

*Sloka 13.* The body, its hue, its form, its characteristics, fame, qualities, happiness or unhappiness, residence abroad, splendour, strength and weakness are the products, say the wise astrologers, of the 1st bhava.

### NOTES.

This sloka appears in ज्ञातकरत्न. The third पाद (Pada) reads thus : प्रवासचिन्ताबलदुर्बलानि.

**नरश्चिरायुर्नृपपूजितः सुखी लग्नं भवेत् सौम्यगृहं यथा तथा ।**

**लग्नं यदि स्वामिनिरीक्षितं धनी कुशाग्रबुद्धिः कुलकीर्तिवर्द्धनः १४**

*Sloka 14.* The more auspicious the rising sign is at a person's birth, the longer will he live; the more will he command the respect of the rulers and the happier in consequence will he be. And if the rising sign be also aspected by its lord, he will be a master of riches, quite a genius and a great credit to his family.

### NOTES.

The following additional information regarding length of life is extracted from उत्तरपाराशर.

लग्ने लग्नेशचन्द्रे शशिभवनपतौ स्वोच्चगे वापि मित्रे

चायुः पूर्णं च तस्मिन्दितमतिशुभैर्विक्षिते वापि युक्ते ।

किञ्चिक्यूनं यदेकं त्वशुभगृहयुतं मध्यमायुः समत्वे

हत्यल्पायुस्तयोक्तं दृढमतिविबुद्धैः पापब्राह्म्ययोगात् ॥

लग्नाषाधीशकृतौ स्वभवनसुहदन्योन्यतुङ्गाधिरूढौ

दृष्टौ वा शोभनेनाप्यथ यदि मिलितौ पूर्णमायुः शुभेन ।

तत्तद्वावेशजातिद्युतिसुखतनुवर्णादिमाः संपदः स्युः

साम्येऽल्पं पापिनः स्यात्कलमशुभवहृत्वे फलं वैपरीत्यम् ॥  
 लग्नेशो परमोच्चगे शुभयुते लग्ने च तद्रीक्षिते  
 चान्द्रेयादिशुभेन वीक्षितयुते संपूर्णमायुर्वदेत् ।  
 न्यूनं पापविमिश्रमेकमनं चेदद्वमध्यं द्वयो-  
 स्तुल्यत्वे बहुषु ग्रहेष्वगुभदं स्वल्पं तदायुर्वैणाम् ॥  
 परमोच्चगतं विलग्नाथं ततुभावं शुभखेचरेण दृष्टे ।  
 उडुपे शुभसंयुते च हृषे शतमायुः प्रवदन्ति बुद्धिमन्तः ।  
 लग्नाधीशस्य तु शनिः शत्रुश्वाल्पायुरादिशेत् ।  
 समत्वे मध्यं प्रोक्तं मित्रे दीर्घायुरादिशेत् ॥  
 मन्देन्द्रूष्टमर्कमलग्नमवनाधीशा मिथस्तोच्चगाः  
 मित्रस्थानगता विलोकितगृहा हृष्टाः शुभैर्वा युताः ।  
 आयुः पुष्कलमीषदूनमशुभैरेको युतः पापिनां  
 साम्ये मध्यममायुरल्पमविकैः पापैर्वदन्ति क्रमात् ॥  
 लग्नेशो बलवान्दिवाकरमुतः स्वान्योन्यमित्रोच्चगौ  
 तौ पापैरवलोकिताववियुतौ चान्द्रं च लग्नं तथा ।  
 एतेषां च बलाचलं समवलोक्यायुः परीक्षार्थिनः  
 त्वायुर्मध्यममित्युदारतनयो विन्दन्ति जातस्य हि ॥  
 उत्तमं मित्रवर्गं स्यात्समशत्रू च मध्यमम् ।  
 अधमं शत्रुमित्रतं शत्रुवर्गन्तु मारणम् ॥  
 लग्नश्वपादीर्ययुतग्रहाद्वा तनौ स्वरूपाकृतिलक्षणानि ।  
 वर्णं वदेच्चान्द्रनवांशनाथाद्विलग्नभात्सर्वशुभाशुभानि ॥ १५ ॥

*Slока 15.* An astrologer may declare the nature and peculiar features of a person from the lord of the rising Navamsa at his birth or from a powerful planet occupying the Lagna. This hue should be guessed from the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the Moon. All

good and evil in the life of the person is to be ascertained through the Lagna.

## NOTES.

*cf. III—76 supra.*

त्रिकोणकेन्द्रे यदि लग्ननाथे शुभान्विते शोभनवीक्षिते वा ।  
शुभग्रहागारमते बलाद्ये चतुःसमुद्रान्तयशः समेति ॥ १६ ॥

*Sloka 16.* If at a person's birth the lord of the rising sign being in great strength in the house of a benefic planet occupy a Kendra or Trikona position from the Lagna and be aspected by or associated with auspicious planets, the fame of the person born will extend up to the four oceans.

## NOTES.

This sloka appears in ज्ञातकरत्त. The reading there is शुभग्रहैर्मानगते for शुभग्रहागारगते.

*cf. also the following sloka from the same work.*

लग्नाधिपे शुभयुते यदि तुङ्गभागे केन्द्रत्रिकोणसहिते शुभदृष्टियुक्ते ।  
कर्माधिपेन सहिते यदि वा स्वगेहे सज्जावकीर्तिधनधान्यचिरायुरेति ॥  
होराधिनाथे रिषुरन्धरिःके पापान्विते पापनिरीक्षिते वा ।  
पापग्रहाणां भवनोपयाते जातोऽप्रकाशो भवतीह मर्त्यः ॥ १७ ॥

*Sloka 17.* A person becomes obscure if, at his birth, the lord of the rising sign being in the house of a malefic planet, occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th place from the Lagna and is aspected by or associated with a malignant planet.

## NOTES.

For the first पाद, ज्ञातकरत्त reads लग्नेश्वरे रन्भगते च इष्टे.

कीर्तिस्थानपतौ विलग्नभवने जातः स्वयं कीर्तिमान्  
वित्तस्ये तु विशेषकीर्तिसहितः स्वोच्चादिवर्गान्विते ।

दुःस्ये चञ्चलयात्रया हृततनुर्जातोऽथवा दुर्जनः  
केन्द्रे कोणगते शुभग्रहयुदे यात्रासुखं जायते ॥ १८ ॥

*Sloka 18.* If the lord of the कीर्तिभाव (Keerthibhava), i.e. the 10th be in the Lagna, the person born will become famous. If the planet be in the 2nd bhava and have attained its exaltation and other benefic vargas he will have remarkable celebrity. If the planet be in a bad place, he will be knocked up by ceaseless travelling or will be a knave. But if the planet occupy a Kendra or Trikona in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person will have ease in travelling.

#### NOTES.

This sloka finds a place in जातकरत्त.

होरास्वामिनि पञ्चमे यदि सुतस्थानेशयुक्तेऽथवा  
भाग्ये वा यदि भाग्यपेन सहिते लग्ने यशस्वी पिता ।  
आत्मस्थानपतौ विलग्नगृहगे तत्कारकब्राह्मण-  
वेक्ष्यो बलशालिनौ च यदि वा तत्सोदरः कीर्तिमान् १९

*Sloka 19.* If the lord of the 1st bhava occupy the 5th or the 9th or being in conjunction with the lord of the 5th or the 9th occupy the Lagna, the father of the person born will be a famous man. If the lord of the 3rd bhava be in the Lagna or the कारक (Karak-Mars) as well as the lord of the भ्रातृभाव (Bhratrubhava) be together in one house and possess strength, a brother of the person born will become renowned.

#### NOTES.

For the latter half of this sloka, जातकरत्त has the following :

लघ्नेण स्थिरमे शुभग्रहयुते सौम्यग्रहैर्मूर्धगे  
जातः सर्वसुखं धनं च बहुलं संप्राप्नुयात्तैर्युतः ॥

**विद्याधिपे वा यदि चन्द्रसूनौ लग्रे सुखे लग्रपसंयुते वा ।**

**बलान्विते पापदशा विहीने विद्यायशस्त्री भवति प्रजातः ॥२०॥**

*Sloka 20*) When the lord of the 2nd bhava or Mercury is in the Lagna or when the 2nd bhava is occupied by the lord of the Lagna and when the bhava in either case is strong and free from malefic aspect, the person born will become famous for his learning.

#### NOTES.

विद्याधिप (Vidyadhipa) here means the lord of the 2nd bhava; (*vide* sloka 49 *infra*) and not that of the 4th bhava referred to in XII—59 *infra*.

The same remark applies to the term सुख.

**घर्मोदयेशौ नवमोदयस्थौ घर्मोदयस्थौ तनुधर्मपौ वा ।**

**सुरेन्द्रवन्द्येक्षितसंयुतौ चेत् समेति जातश्चिरकालभाग्यम् ॥२१॥**

*Sloka 21.* If the lords of the 9th and the 1st bhavas from the Lagna be in their respective bhavas or if the lords of the 1st and the 9th occupy the 9th and the 1st respectively, and if the planets in their several positions be aspected by or associated with Jupiter, the person born will enjoy good luck for a long time.

**लग्राधिपस्य व्यये तदुच्चमित्रे सुहनुज्ज्वलगोक्षिते वा ।**

**तद्राशिगे वा यदि मित्रखेटे तस्य स्थितिर्जन्मवसुन्धरायाम् २२**

*Sloka 22.* A person will abide in the place of his birth when a planet occupying the 12th place from that of the lord of the Lagna happens to be in exaltation or in a friendly house or is aspected by a planet that is friendly or is in exaltation or when that Rasi is occupied by a friendly planet.

**लग्रेशाङ्गयपे विलगपरिपौ नीचेऽथवा दुर्बले**

**जातो याति विदेशमिष्टदनुजाचार्येण दृष्टे यदि।**

तत्रैव स्थितिरन्त्यपे रविकरच्छन्ने विलभाग्यिपा-  
दल्पग्रामचरो बलिन्यपि घनग्रामाग्निवासो भवेत् ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* When the lord of the 12th house from that occupied by the lord of the Lagna is the latter's enemy or is in depression or weak, the person born goes to a foreign country. He will abide permanently there if the व्ययप (Vyayapa) referred to above be aspected by Venus in the capacity of a friend. His haunt will be a small township if the same व्ययप (Vyayapa) be eclipsed by the Sun ; if the व्ययप (Vyayapa) be possessed of strength, the haunt will be a wealthy municipality.

होरेशाव्ययपे विलभवनात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थिते  
मित्रस्वोच्चगृहोपगे शुभयुते पार्श्वद्वये मानवः ।  
चेतोरम्यमहीचरो दिविचराचार्येन्दुशुक्रेक्षिते  
दिव्यक्षेत्रमुपैति जन्मधरणीवासस्तदर्थे रिपौ ॥ २४ ॥

*Sloka 24.* When the lord of the 12th place from that occupied by the lord of the lagna is in a Kendra or Trikona from the 1st bhava, and in a Rasi which is a friend's house, its own or its exaltation sign and has auspicious planets on each side, the person born will be a sojourner in regions pleasing to the heart. If the व्ययप (Vyayapa) referred to above be aspected by Jupiter, the Moon or Venus, he goes to a charmingly beautiful land; but if this व्ययप (Vyayapa) occupy the 2nd place from the lord of the Lagna and be unfriendly to the latter, the person will abide in his native land.

विदेशभाग्यं चरभे विलशे चरे तदीशे चरखेटद्वष्टे ।  
स्थिरे स्वदेशे बहुभाग्ययुक्तः स्थिरग्रहभूरिधनान्वितः स्थात् ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* When a moveable sign is the Lagna

and its lord is in a moveable Rasi and aspected by planets occupying moveable Rasis, the person born will have his fortune in a foreign country. When an immoveable sign is the Lagna and its lord is also in an immoveable sign and aspected by planets occupying immoveable signs, the person will be in his own country, exceedingly prosperous and possessed of abundant wealth.

## NOTES.

This sloka appears also in जातकरत्न.

**होराधीशे पापखेटे रिषुस्ये पापक्षेत्रे भानुपुत्रेण युक्ते ।  
शूद्रप्रायो राहुणा केतुना वा जातशाष्टालोऽथवा नीचतुल्यः ॥२६॥**

*Sloka 6.* When the lord of the Lagna is a malefic planet and occupies the 6th place from the Lagna being associated with Saturn in a malefic sign, the person born will be like a Sudra. And if Rahu or Ketu take the place of Saturn in the above, the person will be a Chandala or some equally low person in his habits.

**लग्नाधिष्ठाने शोभनराशियुक्ते बलोपयाते तनुषुष्टिमेति ।  
लग्नस्थखेटे रिषुनीचभागे दुःस्थानपे देहसुखं न याति ॥ २७ ॥**

*Sloka 27.* When the lord of the Lagna is in an auspicious sign and is possessed of strength, the person born will be in good ease having a command of all bodily comforts. When the planet in the Lagna is in a depression or inimical Navamsa and happens to be the lord of a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana), the person born will lack bodily comforts.

cf. जातकरत्न

**लग्नेश्वरः क्रूरसमन्वितश्चेज्जातस्य सौख्यादि विनाशमेति ।  
तादृक्फलं नाशगतेऽपि तस्य शुभेक्षितश्चेत्कलमन्यथा स्यात् ॥**

विलगदशीं तनुषो बिलगस्त्रयोऽपि शृष्टाश्मरिःकराशिपाः ।  
सप्तमनीचोपगताश्च दुर्बला यदि स्वपाके न फलं प्रकृद्युः ॥२८॥

*Sloka 28.* If the three planets owning the 6th, the 8th and the 12th bhavas from the Lagna be connected with the Lagna, one of them aspecting it, another owning it and the third occupying it, and if they at the same time be in their inimical or depression signs devoid of all strength, they can do no good at the time of the ripening of their several dasa periods.

लग्ने जलक्षें शुभस्वेच्छेन्द्रैयुक्ते तनोः स्थौल्यमुदाहरन्ति ।  
लग्नाधिष्ठिते तोयखगे बलाद्ये सौम्यान्विते तत्तनुपुष्टिमाहुः ॥ २९ ॥

*Sloka 29.* When the Lagna is a watery sign and is occupied by benefic planets, astrologers declare stoutness of person as the effect thereof. When the lord of the Lagna occupies a watery sign and is in conjunction with benefic planets, the person born, say the astrologers, will have a sound constitution.

#### NOTES.

तोयगते is the reading adopted in जलकरल for तोयखगे in the 3rd पाद of this sloka.

लग्नाधिष्ठिते नाशगते तु शुष्कराशौ तनोः कष्टमतीव कृच्छ्रम् ।  
लग्नाधिष्ठिपस्थांशपराशिनाथः शुष्कग्रहः स्थात्तनुशुष्कमाहुः ॥ ३० ॥

*Sloka 30.* When the lord of the Lagna is in the 8th bhava and in a dry sign, astrologers say that the person born will have great bodily suffering. If the lord of the Rasi in which is the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the Lagna be a planet owning a dry sign, the effect will be emaciation.

#### NOTES.

Some books read लग्नांशपस्थांशपराशिनाथः

मध्यस्थे रिपुखेटयोस्तनुपतौ जातोऽरिभीतो भवेत्  
 केतौ लग्नगतेऽथवा फणिपतौ दुःस्थे विलम्बाधिष्ठे ।  
 तत्पाके तदरीशभुक्तिसमये वैकल्यमङ्गे वदेत्  
 लग्ने शत्रुपतौ फणिघ्वजयुते देहवर्णं देहिनाम् ॥ ३१ ॥

*Sloka 31.* When the lord of the Lagna is between two inimical planets, the person born will be in dread of enemies. If Ketu or Rahu be in the Lagna and the lord thereof be in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana 6th, 8th or 12th), the person will suffer privation of some limb in the ripening of the dasa of the lord of the Lagna and in the antardasa of the lord of the 6th house (from the lord of the Lagna). If the lord of the 6th house from the Lagna occupy it in conjunction with Rahu or Ketu, an ulcer will break out in the body.

#### NOTES.

This appears in ज्ञातकरत्न. In the 3rd पाठ, तदरीश is the reading adopted there for तदरीति in the text.

बलैर्विहीने यदि लग्ननाथे केन्द्रत्रिकोणे सति रोगभाक् स्यात् ।  
 लग्ने शराविष्टिराशिनाथे दुःस्थानगे दुर्बलदेहवान् स्यात् ॥ ३२ ॥

*Sloka 32.* If the lord of the Lagna occupying a Trikona or a Kendra be devoid of strength, the person born will be ailing. If the lord of the house occupied by the lord of the Lagna be in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana), he will have a weak constitution.

#### NOTES.

(First half). The following yoga leading to the same effect is given in ज्ञातकरत्न.

दुःस्थानपेनापि युतो विलग्ननाथो विलग्ने स तु रोगभाक् स्यात् ॥  
 सक्रो देहपो देहसौख्यहान्त्यारिन्ध्रगः ।  
 सारीशे देहपे दुःस्थे लग्नस्थे वाऽथ रोगवान् ॥ ३३ ॥

*Stoka 33.* The lord of the Lagna occupying the 12th, 6th or 8th bhava (from the Lagna) in conjunction with a malefic planet destroys the bodily health of the person born. He will be ailing if the lord of the 1st bhava in conjunction with the lord of the 6th occupies a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) or the Lagna.

लग्ने सपापे लग्नेशे बलहीनेऽपि रोगवान् ।  
लग्नेशे दुर्बलो कोपी निव्याधिः केन्द्रकोणगे ॥ ३४ ॥

*Stoka 34.* When a malefic planet is in the Lagna and the lord thereof is without strength, the person born will be sickly. He will be of a fretful temper if the lord of the Lagna be weak; exempt from ailment if the lord of the Lagna be in a Kendra or Trikona.

देहेशस्थितराशीशे नाशगे दुर्बलो भवेत् ।  
भावेशाकान्तराशीशैर्दुःखैर्भावाश दुर्बलाः ॥ ३५ ॥

*Stoka 35.* If the lord of the sign occupied by the lord of the Lagna be in the 8th place from the Lagna, the person will be weak. Bhavas generally become weak when their lords are in Rasis of which the owners are badly placed (*i.e.* are in दुःस्थान Duhsthana).

सर्परयोर्वृहद्द्वीजो योगे वा सर्पमन्दयोः ।  
लग्ने कुजे नाभिगुल्फवृपणस्थौल्यमादिशेत् ॥ ३६ ॥

*Stoka 36.* A person has an enlarged scrotum as the consequence of the conjunction of Rahu and Mars or of Rahu and Saturn. When Mars occupies the Lagna, an astrologer may predict swelling in the navel, ankle and in the testicles.

लग्नेशे यदि रिःफगे दिनकरस्यारातिनाथान्विते  
जायावान् बहुरोमवान् कुशतनुः संरक्तगौरद्युतिः ।

लग्नश्चादरिनाथयेन च युते जातोऽसिताङ्गो यदा  
साहौ लग्नपतौ तु वश्वनविषाङ्गीतिं समेति ध्रुवम् ॥ ३७ ॥

*Slока 37.* If the lord of the Lagna occupying the 12th bhava be in conjunction with the lord of the 6th bhava from that occupied by the Sun, the person born will get readily married, be characterized by much hair about his person, have a slim figure and a hue composed of red and white. If the lord of the 6th bhava from the Lagna be also in conjunction with the lord of the Lagna in the above position, the person born will be dark in personal appearance; but if Rahu be with the lord of the Lagna, the person concerned will surely run the risk of treachery or poison.

लग्ने शुभे शोभनदृष्टिपूर्के बाल्यात्सुखं तन्महि पापयोगात् ।  
दुःखी भवेत्पापबहुत्वयोगे लग्ने तु बाल्यान्मरणान्तमाहुः ॥ ३८ ॥

*Sloka 38.* A person will be happy from his childhood when the Lagna is auspicious and is aspected by benefic planets provided there are no malefic ones in the Lagna. But if several malefic planets should be in the Lagna, the person born will be unhappy from first to last.

देवलोकांशगे शुक्रे लग्नेशे गोपुरांशके ।  
लग्ने शुभग्रहैर्दृष्टे मध्यान्ते सौख्यमामृयात् ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* A person will be happy in the middle and concluding portions of his life if, at the time of his birth, Venus has attained Devalokamsa (*vide Adhyaya I. Sl. 46*), the lord of the Lagna a Gopuramsa (*vide Adhyaya I. Sl. 45*) and benefic planets aspect the rising sign.

लग्ने शुभे धने पापे केन्द्रे पापसमन्विते ।  
लग्नेश्वरे तूतमांशे चादौ दुःखं ततः सुखम् ॥ ४० ॥

*Stoka 40.* When there is a benefic planet in the 1st bhava, but a malefic one in the 2nd as well as in a Kendra, and when the lord of the Lagna has attained the Uttamamsa, the person born suffers misery in early life and is happy thereafter.

लग्नेशे शुभराशिष्ये शुभग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
गोपुरांशगते वाऽपि षोडशाब्दात्परं सुखम् ॥ ४१ ॥

*Stoka 41.* When the lord of the Lagna occupies a benefic sign and is aspected by a benefic planet or has attained a Gopuramsa, the person born will be happy after his 16th year.

लग्नेशस्यांशनाथे तु केन्द्रकोणोच्चसंयुते ।  
लाभे वा बलसंयुक्ते त्रिशद्रष्टव्यरं सुखम् ॥ ४२ ॥

*Stoka 42.* When the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the Lagna is in a Kendra, a Trikona or exaltation, or is in the 11th bhava possessed of strength, the person born will be happy after the first 30 years of his life.

लग्ने रव्यादिसंदृष्टे पादशः फलमूच्यते ।  
राजसेवी पितृधनो जलपण्यो महाधनः ॥ ४३ ॥  
धार्मिकः स्थूलशिभः स्याद्विद्याशिल्पयशोन्नितः ।  
राजपूज्यो व्रतयुतो वेश्यासक्तो धनी सुखी ॥ ४४ ॥

*Stokas 43-44.* When the Lagna is aspected by the Sun and other planets, the effect in the several cases on the person born is given in order in the sloka-quarters that follow: If the Sun be the aspecting planet, the

person born will serve a king and inherit wealth from his father ; if the Moon, he will engage in sea-borne trade and be opulent ; if Mars, he will be virtuous and have a big *membrum virile* ; if Mercury, he will have learning, artistic skill and fame ; if Jupiter, he will be honored by his sovereign and devoutly observant of religious vows ; if Venus, he will be addicted to women of ill-fame, opulent and voluptuous.

मन्ददृष्टे विलग्ने तु वृद्धस्त्रीको मली खलः ।

केनाप्यदृष्टं लग्नं चेद्राशिग्रहवशाद्देत् ॥ ४५ ॥

*Slока 45.* If Saturn aspects the Lagna, he will have aged wives, will be unclean and be mischief-making. If no planet aspect the Lagna, the astrologer should make his prediction in accordance with the planet connected with the लग्नराशि (Lagna Rasi).

लग्ने स्वामीक्षिते राजा तत्प्रियो वा धनी सुखी ।

सौम्येक्षितेऽस्त्रिलं सौम्यं पापदृष्टे त्वशोभनम् ॥ ४६ ॥

*Sloka 46.* When the Lagna is aspected by its lord, the person born will be either a king or his favorite, wealthy and well-off. If the Lagna be aspected by an auspicious planet, all will be auspicious. If by an evil planet, everything will turn out ill.

सुखी लग्ने द्यादिदृष्टे सर्वदृष्टे नृपो भवेत् ।

लग्ने त्रयः शुभा राजा दुःखी पापग्रहात्मयः ॥ ४७ ॥

*Sloka 47.* When the Lagna is aspected by two or more benefic planets, the person born is happy. When it is aspected by all the benefic planets, he will be a king. When there are three benefic planets in the Lagna, the effect on the person born is, he will make a good king.

If there be three malefic planets in the Lagna, he will be unhappy.

लग्नाधिपोऽतिष्ठलवानशुभेरहृष्टः  
केन्द्रस्थितः शुभवर्गेरवलोक्यमानः ।  
मृत्युं विधूय विदधाति स दीर्घमायुः  
सार्वं गुणैर्बहुभिस्तराजलक्ष्म्या ॥ ४८ ॥

*Sloka 48.* The lord of the rising sign when possessed of great strength and unsuspected by malefic planets, but aspected by benefic ones and occupying a Kendra position wards off death and secures to the child long life graced with the strong virtues of a vigorous sovereignty.

#### NOTES.

See Adhyaya IV. Sloka 83, *supra*.

## ॥ अथ द्वितीयभावफलम् ॥

वित्तं नेत्रं सुखं विद्या वाकुद्गम्बाशनानि च ।  
द्वितीयस्थानजन्यानि क्रमाज्ज्योतिर्विदो विदुः ॥ ४९ ॥

*Sloka 49.* Wealth, visual power, ease, learning, speech, household and food—these, the astrologers recognise as regularly derivable from the 2nd bhava.

वित्तायोदयराशयः पतियुता वित्ताधिको जायते  
लाभस्थौ धनलाभपौ निजसुहृत्तुङ्गादिगौ चेत्था ।  
तद्वलाभधनाधिष्ठौ तनुगतावन्योन्यमिष्टग्रहौ  
लग्नेशे धनलाभराशिपयुते लग्ने बहुद्रव्यवान् ॥ ५० ॥

*Sloka 50.* A person will have exceeding wealth (1) when the 2nd, the 11th and the 1st bhavas in his horoscope are occupied by their lords ; (2) when the

lords of the 2nd and the 11th bhavas are in the 11th bhava and happen to be in स्वक्षेत्र (Swakshetra), मिथ्रक्षेत्र (Mithrakshetra) or in exaltation; (3) when the lords of the 11th and the 2nd bhavas, being friendly planets, occupy the Lagna and lastly (4) when the lord of the Lagna is in it in conjunction with the lords of the 2nd and the 11th bhavas.

## NOTES.

This sloka is also in जातकरत्न.

The following wealth-producing yogas are extracted from

(1) उत्तरपाणाशर

पावैश्चतुर्भिर्ब्रह्मिर्द्वनभाग्यायकर्मभिः ।  
 संपूर्णवित्तः सततं कुबेरमुव जायते ॥  
 कर्मयस्वशुभेश्वरा रिपुमृतिप्राप्त्यान्विहाय स्थिता  
 लग्नाद्वा यदि वा मियोपि धनिको जायेत मर्त्यः शौतः ।  
 साहस्रैरपि चेद्विधायमनुतैः सम्बन्धिताश्चेभिष्ठ;  
 स्वक्षेत्रोच्चपरस्पराश्रयतया लक्षैश्च कोर्त्यापि वा ॥  
 धूरेश्वान्विषणौ परस्परसुहृत्यतुक्तस्थितौ  
 शुभेन यदि वीक्षितौ शुभयुतौ धनं पुष्कलम् ।  
 ऋतं मधुरया गिरा वरकुटम्बमेतद्वै-  
 दस्त्रिपि मिश्रिते तदधिके कलं पूर्वत् ॥.  
 कर्मयस्वशुभेश्वरा रिपुमृतिप्राप्तेषु लग्नस्य वा  
 यद्वान्योन्यमकिञ्चनो भवतु ते स्वायत्रिग्या द्रव्यवान् ।  
 संख्यायां यदि ते पर्णश्च नवभिः केन्द्रध्रिकोणस्थिता  
 श्वैरुत्तावदुदीर्यते नवतिभिस्ते तु प्रसक्ता मिथः ॥  
 मित्रस्वस्थितयो यदा बहुशैस्त्वस्वभावस्थिता  
 साहस्रैरयुताभिषेपि मिलितास्तत्रैव लक्षाधिपाः ।  
 अन्योन्योच्चसुहृत्याप्रविलिप्तः कोर्त्यादिभिः संख्या

जायेतैव स मूतले खलु पुमान् योगैश्च सर्वोक्तैः ॥  
 धनेशः पापी चेद्भवति हि यदा तस्य तु दशा  
 तदा राहुकार्किक्षितितनयमुक्तौ धनपतिः ।  
 निरोधः पापेनाप्युत धनपतित्योपि सहितो  
 धने वा पापी स्यादनुकलनिरोधोर्थविहितिः ॥

(2) जातकरत्न

लग्नेश्वरस्थांशपतिस्थराशिनाथस्थितांशाविष्टौ बलाढ्ये ।  
 वैशेषिकांशे यदि तुङ्गभागे धनाधिष्ठे त्वर्थवतां वरोऽसौ ॥  
 लग्नेश्वरेण सहिते धनराशिनाथे केन्द्रस्थिते परमतुङ्गनवांशके च ।  
 वैशेषिकांशकयुते शुभदृष्टियुक्ते योगे बहुत्वधनलाभमिहाद्वारायाः ॥  
 वित्तेश्वरेण सहिते भवराशिनाथे कर्माधिष्ठपस्थनवभागपद्विष्टियुक्ते ।  
 वैशेषिकांशकयुते परमोच्चभागे योगे बहुत्वधनलाभमिहाद्वारायाः ॥  
 कर्माधिष्ठेन सहिते धनराशिनाथे लग्नेश्वरस्थितनवांशपतीश्वरेण ।  
 दृष्टे चतुष्टयगते शुभदृष्टियोगे जातो बहुत्वधनलाभमुपैति बाल्ये ॥  
 लग्नार्थलाभवने शुभखेचरेन्द्रे स्वोच्चे सुहृत्स्यगृहैव विशेषिकांशे ।  
 तुङ्गांशगे धनपतिस्थनवांशनाथे दृष्टे बहुत्वधनलाभमुपैति बाल्ये ॥  
 लग्नेश्वर धनगते धनपस्तु लाभे लाभेश्वरं धनगतं बलपूर्णयुक्ते ।  
 स्वोच्चस्मित्रभवने शुभसंयुते वा जातः स्ववीर्यवनमेति बहुप्रकारैः ॥  
 सर्वग्रहेष्वतिबली यदि लग्ननाथः केन्द्रस्थितविदशपूजितसंयुतस्थ ।  
 वैशेषिकांशकयुते धनराशिनाथे वित्तं स्ववीर्यबलतोर्जितमाद्वारायाः ॥  
 लग्नेशसंयुतनवांशपतिस्थराशिनाथो बलेन सहितो धनपस्तु मित्रः ।  
 केन्द्रत्रिकोणसहिते स्वगृहेष्ववापि जातः स्ववीर्यवनमेति बहुप्रकारैः ॥

धनोपयातः प्रथमोर्थदर्शी ग्रहो द्वितीयो धनपस्त्रृतीयः ।  
 तत्पाकमुक्तौ धनलाभमेति क्रमेण तत्कारकवर्गमूलात् ॥ ५१ ॥

*Stoka 51.* Note first the planet occupying the 2nd bhava; next, the planet aspecting that bhava; thirdly,

the planet owning it. In the ripening of the dasas of these planets will the person concerned get his wealth through a source indicated by the Varga attained by the धनकारक (Dhanakaraka).

धनस्ये यदि लग्नशे निविमान् बलसंयुते ।  
दुर्बले पापसंयुक्ते वंचनादिफल वदेत् ॥ ५२ ॥

*Slока 52.* When the lord of the Lagna occupies the 2nd bhava in strength, the person born will possess a treasure. If the planet in question be weak and associated with a malefic planet, the person concerned will suffer the consequence of deception or other trick practised upon him.

धनस्थितः पापदशा समेतः सप्ततीचार्ककराभितसः ।  
तत्पाकभुक्तौ धननाशमाहुः स गोचरे दुष्टबलान्वितो वा ॥५३॥

*Sloka 53.* When the planet occupying the 2nd bhava is aspected by a malefic planet and is unfriendly to the lord of that bhava or in depression or eclipsed by the Sun's rays, the person born will suffer pecuniary loss in the ripening of the dasa of that planet. The same thing happens when the planet in question in its progress through the zodiac becomes powerful for evil.

कुटुम्बभावे बहुखेटयुक्ते धनप्रदव्योमचरे बलाढ्ये ।  
स्वतुङ्गमित्रस्वगृहोपगे वा धनं समेत्यामरणान्तमाहुः ॥ ५४ ॥

*Sloka 54.* When the 2nd bhava is occupied by many (benefic) planets and the धनकारक (Dhanakaraka) is possessed of strength or occupies its exaltation, a friendly sign or its own house the person born, say the astrologers, will be getting wealth till the moment of his death.

## NOTES.

धनप्रद (Dhanapradha) may also mean the lord of the 2nd bhava.

**वित्ताधीशे सोदरेशेन युक्ते लग्नस्थे च मातृवित्तं समेति ।  
मातृस्थानस्थामिना मातृवित्तं यद्भावेशेनान्विते तद्वनं सात् ५५**

*Sloka 55.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is in the Lagna associated with the lord of the 3rd, the person born will get wealth acquired by a brother. If the lord of the 4th bhava take the place of the lord of the 3rd bhava in the above, the person concerned will inherit property from his mother. Generally, wealth comes in connection with that bhava whereof the lord occupies the Lagna in conjunction with the lord of wealth.

**वित्ताधीशे लग्नगे लग्ननाथे वित्तस्थानेऽयत्नतो वित्तमेव ।  
यद्भावस्थौ लग्नवित्तेश्वरौ चेत् तन्मूला तु द्रव्यवित्तिराणाम् ५६**

*Sloka 56.* When the lord of wealth occupies the Lagna and the lord of that bhava occupies the 2nd, wealth comes to the person born without any effort at all. Whatever bhava the lords of the 1st and 2nd bhavas may together occupy, it is through that bhava that acquisition of wealth on the part of men usually takes place.

**चन्द्रः कुहुम्बभवने शुक्रेण निरीक्षितः प्रदाता च ।  
सौम्ये शुभसंद्वेषे स एव धनवान् सदा ज्ञेयः ॥ ५७ ॥**

*Sloka 57.* When the Moon occupying the 2nd bhava is aspected by Venus, the person born will be munificent. If Mercury in the 2nd bhava be aspected by a benefic planet, he will have, be it remembered, wealth at his command at all times.

अर्थाधीशो यत्र संस्यो नराणां तस्मिन् काले तत्र वृद्धिविशेषात् ।  
तद्भागे च द्रव्यलाभं करोति वक्रोऽसौ चोदिशु सर्वार्थसिद्धिः ॥५८॥

*Sloka 58.* Note in what quarter the lord of the 2nd bhava is; it is in that quarter chiefly that men will find their prosperity during the dasa period of the lord of the 2nd bhava: for when moving ordinarily the planet leads to the acquisition of wealth in the region indicated. If it be retrograde at the time of birth, there will be acquisition of every valuable thing in all quarters.

धनेशं लाभसंयुक्ते लाभेशे धनलाभगे ।  
तावुभौ केन्द्रगौ वापि धनवान् ख्यातिमान् भवेत् ॥ ५९ ॥

*Sloka 59.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava be in the 11th and the lord of the 11th be in the 2nd or the 11th, or if the lords of the 2nd and the 11th bhavas from the Lagna occupy a Kendra, the person born will be wealthy and renowned.

सोमज्ञातक

धननाथे गते लाभे लाभस्यामी धनस्थितः ।  
तत्रैव शुभखेताश्च गतास्ते धनधान्यदाः ॥

धनेशं व्ययषष्ठ्यस्ये व्ययेशे वित्तगेऽथवा ।  
लाभेशे रिपुरन्त्रस्ये व्यये वा धननाशनम् ॥ ६० ॥

*Sloka 60.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava be in the 12th or the 6th, or the lord of the 12th in the 2nd, and the planet owning the 11th occupy the 6th, the 8th or the 12th, the effect will be loss of wealth.

व्ययभावगते जीवे वित्तेशे बलवर्जिते ।  
शुभैरनीक्षिते लभे वित्तनाशं वदेद्भुधः ॥ ६१ ॥

*Stoka 61.* When Jupiter is in the 12th bhava and the lord of the 2nd bhava is without strength and the Lagna is not aspected by benefic planets, the astrologer should predict loss of wealth.

लम्बेशे धनराशिस्थे धनेशे लाभराशिगे ।

लाभेशे वा विलग्नस्थे निध्यादिधनमाप्नुयात् ॥ ६२ ॥

*Stoka 62.* If the lord of the Lagna occupy the 2nd bhava and the lord of the latter occupy the 11th or the lord of the 11th occupy the 1st, the person born will get treasure or other valuable property.

#### NOTES.

लाभेशे च विलग्नस्थे is another reading.

लग्नायधनभाग्येशाः परमोच्चांशसंयुताः ।

वैशेषिकांशगा वाऽपि तदा कोटीश्वरो भवेत् ॥ ६३ ॥

*Stoka 63.* When the lords of the 1st, 11th, 2nd and the 9th bhavas have attained their highest exaltation Navamsa, or Vaisesikamsas (*vide Adhyaya I. sl. 44-47*), the person born will be lord of a crore or crores.

Cf. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

लग्नांशनाथभाग्येशाः परमोच्चांशसंयुताः ।

वैशेषिकांशे लाभेशे तदा कोटीश्वरो भवेत् ॥

दिनेश्वरकरच्छब्दे धनेशे नीचराशिगे ।

पापषष्ठयंशसंयुक्ते ऋणग्रस्तो भवेत्तरः ॥ ६४ ॥

*Stoka 64.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is eclipsed by the Sun's rays and in depression and in a malefic 60th portion of a sign, the person born will become plunged in debt.

#### NOTES.

For the same effect the following yoga<sup>i</sup> quoted in जातकरत्न.

पापे धने लग्नपतौ व्यये तु कर्मायपौ सूर्ययुतौ तु नीचे ।  
 अतंगतौ वा शुभकर्मपेशौ क्रणादिभिर्ग्रस्तनरोत्र जातः ॥  
**शुक्रेन्दुनयनाधीशैरेकस्यैस्तु निशान्धकः ।**  
**सूर्यशुक्रविलम्बैरदृश्यैर्मध्यलोचनः ॥ ६५ ॥**

*Sloka 65.* A person becomes night-blind when Venus, the Moon and the lord of the 2nd bhava are together in one bhava. When the Sun, Venus and the lord of the 1st bhava are invisible (being in that portion of the zodiac which comprises the bhavas from 2 to 7, both inclusive), the person concerned will have eyes of medium visual power.

#### NOTES.

This (एक in पक्ष्ये:) in the light of Sloka 59 of Adhyaya 6 should be taken to refer to the 1st bhava or the Lagna.

cf. जातकालंकार

शुक्रः सेन्दुक्षिकर्मयो जनुषि निशि नरः प्राप्नुयादन्धकत्वं  
 जन्मान्धः सार्कशुक्रस्तनुभवनपतिः स्यात्तदार्नीं मनुष्यः ॥

Also

शुक्रेन्दुभ्यां संयुते नेत्रनाथे निश्यन्धः स्यात्पापद्वेषे शुभैर्न ।

शुक्राकों वा लग्नपेनैव युक्ते पाताले वा सन्धगे मध्यद्वक् स्यात् ॥

**विलग्नवित्तास्तरपःसुतेशा रिपुव्ययलिङ्गगृहोपयाताः ।**

**विलग्नसंबन्धकरः सितश्चेद्विलोचनाभावमूर्पैति जातः ॥ ६६ ॥**

*Sloka 66.* If the lords of the 1st, 2nd, 7th, 9th and the 5th bhavas occupy the 6th, 12th and the 8th, and if Venus be associated with the Lagna, the person born will be blind.

#### NOTES.

Some books read सुतेशाः

This sloka appears in जातकरत्न with a different reading for the 3rd पाद viz., विलग्नकर्मन्त्यगमस्थिता वा

सितः सुतारीशयुतो विलग्ने नरेशकोपाक्षयनप्रमादः ।  
घनेशभौमौ यदि लग्नयातौ कर्णस्य रोगं कथयन्ति तद्ज्ञाः ६७

*Sloka 67.* When Venus occupies the Lagna in conjunction with the lord of the 5th and the 6th bhavas, the person born will run the risk of losing his eyes in consequence of the displeasure of his sovereign. When the lord of the 2nd bhava and Mars are in the Lagna, professors of astrology declare the effect to be ear-ache.

cf. जातकरत्न

राजारिनाथौ सहिते विलग्ने कुजेन दृष्टे हि विलग्नाथे ।  
तथैव भौमेन निरीक्षितौ चेन्नपालकोपाक्षयनस्य नाशः ॥  
शन्यारयोगे शुलिकेन युक्ते नेत्रेश्वरे तत्र तु नेत्ररोगः ।  
नेत्रे यदा पापबहुत्वयोगे यमेन दृष्टे सति रुणनेत्रः ॥ ६८ ॥

*Sloka 68.* When Saturn and Mars are together in the 2nd bhava which is occupied by its lord in conjunction with मान्दि (Mandi), the effect will be eye-disease. If there be several malefic planets in the 2nd bhava and Saturn aspect the same, the person born will have diseased eyes (will be blear-eyed).

#### NOTES.

This sloka appears both in जातकरत्न and सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि. A reference to these two works enables us to get at the antecedent of तत्र in the above sloka as referring to the 2nd bhava.

नेत्रेश्वरे शुभयुते शुभदृष्टियुतेऽश्वा ।  
शुभमाशकस्थिते वाऽपि शुभदृक् स नरो भवेत् ॥ ६९ ॥

*Sloka 69.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is associated with or aspected by benefic planets or occupies a Navamsa owned by them, the person born will have fine eyes.

cf. जातकरल

लग्नाधिपे सौम्यस्वगेन युक्ते बलान्विते कारकखेचरेन्द्रे ।

नेत्रे शुभे तद्भवनेश्वरो वा सौम्यान्वितः सौम्यवशा समेतः ॥

जातोऽसौ सुषुखः शुभे धनगते तुङ्गादिवर्गान्विते

तद्भावे यदि सौम्यवर्गसहिते वाक्सिद्धिमेति ध्रुवम् ।

आज्यस्पर्शमुपैति वित्तगृहगे भौमे दिनेशेक्षिते

जातः कोद्रवसुख्यभुक् धनगते राही च पापेक्षिते ॥ ७० ॥

*Sloka 70.* When a benefic planet is in the 2nd bhava occupying its exaltation and other benefic vargas, the person born will be fair-faced. If the 2nd bhava consist of the vargas of an auspicious planet, he will without doubt acquire the faculty of speaking well. If Mars aspected by the Sun occupy the धनभाव (Dhana bhava), the person gets आज्यस्पर्श (Agyasparsa). If Rahu aspected by a malefic planet occupy the 2nd bhava, he will have to subsist chiefly on the coarse grain called कोद्रव (Kodrava).

#### NOTES.

This sloka appears to have been patched up out of two slokas from जातकरल. The following is the latter half for the first two lines.

वागीशे बलसंयुते शुभयुते स्वोच्चादिवर्गस्थिते

देवेऽध्ये बलसंयुते शुभयुते वाक्सिद्धिमेति ध्रुवम् ॥

cf. सर्वार्थनिन्तामणि

मन्दात्मजेन सहिते यदि भूमिपुत्रे वित्तेऽथवा निधनराशिमुपागते वा ।

तेनैव वीक्षितयुते धनभावनाथे त्वाज्यस्पृशादि नियतं प्रवदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ॥

आज्यस्पर्श is said to be a kind of Prayaschitta.

लग्नास्तार्थाइमस्येऽके भौमे वान्यतरेक्षिते ।

आज्यस्पर्शोऽग्निभीतिर्वा संभवन्ति मस्त्रिकाः ॥ ७१ ॥

*Sloka 71.* When one of the two planets—the Sun or Mars,—occupy the Lagna the 7th, the 2nd or the 8th and is aspected by the other, आज्यस्पर्श (Ajjasparsa) or risk of fire or small-pox may happen.

## NOTES.

Compare the following two lines from नातकरत्न which constitute the latter half of the last two lines of the previous sloka.

लग्रात्कामधनाष्टराशिषु कुजे सूर्येऽथवा तद्वेत्  
आज्यस्पर्शमयाग्निभीतिरथवा स्फोटादिभिः पीडनम् ॥

Also

क्षिलग्रसप्तमवित्तराशौ दिनेशयुक्ते क्षितिसूनुयुक्ते ।  
भौमेन वा वासरनाथष्टे स्फोटाग्निभीति प्रवदेद्रूणाद्रा ॥

पापैर्युते मुखस्थाने दुर्मुखः पापवीक्षिते ।  
क्रोधाननो नरः पापी तदीशे गुलिकान्विते ॥ ७२ ॥

*Sloka 72.* When the 2nd bhava is occupied by malefic planets, the person born will be ugly-faced or foul-mouthed. If the bhava be aspected by a malefic planet, he will be fretful; if the lord of that bhava be associated with Gulika, he will be wicked.

प्रफुल्लवदनः श्रीमान् केन्द्रे मुखपतौ यदा ।  
स्वोच्चस्वमित्रवर्गस्ये सुमुखः शुभवीक्षिते ॥ ७३ ॥

*Sloka 73.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava occupies a Kendra, the person born will have a beaming face and be fortunate. If the planet be in its exaltation, in its own or a friendly varga and aspected by a benefic planet, the person will be fair-faced.

वाग्भावेणे राहुयुक्ते च दुःस्ये राहुक्रान्तस्थाननाथान्विते च ।  
पाके भुक्तो तस्य दन्तामयः स्यात् जिह्वारोगं तारकासूनुभुक्तो ७४

*Sloka 74.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava associated with Rahu occupies a दुःस्थान (Dusthana) and is in conjunction with the lord of the Rasi occupied by Rahu, the person born will have tooth disease in the ripening of the dasa of the lord of the 2nd bhava and in the sub-period belonging to that planet, and a tongue malady in the sub-period of Mercury.

cf. जातकरत्न

वाग्भावपे पष्ठगते सराहौ राहुस्थिताक्षीधिपसंयुते वा ।

दन्तादिरोगः पदनं च तेषां मुक्तौ तयोर्वा प्रवदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ॥

राहुद्वितीयगृहपौ सहजेशयुक्तौ  
जातः समेति गलरोगमतीव कष्टम् ।  
दारिद्र्यदौ रविशनी धनराशियातौ  
भौमार्कजौ सकलरोगकरौ भवेताम् ॥ ७५ ॥

*Sloka 75.* If Rahu and the lord of the 2nd bhava be in conjunction with the lord of the 3rd bhava, the person born will become liable to a throat disease of a severe type. The Sun and Saturn in the 2nd bhava engender poverty. Mars and Saturn in the same bhava produce every kind of disease.

वाग्भावेशे गुरुयुते नाशस्थे मूकता भवेत् ।  
दोषकृच तु सर्वत्र स्वोच्चसर्क्षणगतो ग्रहः ॥ ७६ ॥

*Sloka 76.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is in the 8th place therefrom in conjunction with Jupiter, dumbness will be the consequence. In every case in which a planet is in exaltation or in its own house, it does not produce the evil referred to above.

#### NOTES.

Compare with this the first half of sloka 79 *infra*.

वागीशबुधजीवेषु निर्विद्यो नाशगेषु च ।  
केन्द्रेषु ते त्रिकोणे वा स्वक्षेपे वा विद्यान्वितः ॥ ७७ ॥

*Sloka 77.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava, Mercury and Jupiter occupy the 8th bhava from it, the person born will be destitute of learning. If they be in a Kendra, Trikona or in a Swakshetra, he will have acquaintance with some branch of knowledge.

द्वितीये दुर्बले सौम्ये द्वन्द्ययुद्धहतो भवेत् ।  
जीवार्थेषौ दुर्बलौ वा पवनव्याधिमान्तः ॥ ७८ ॥

*Sloka 78.* If Mercury be weak in the 2nd bhava, the person born will be killed in a duel. If Jupiter and the lord of the 2nd bhava be weak in the 2nd bhava, the person concerned will have wind disease.

वाकस्थानपे देवपुरोहितेन युक्ते यदा नाशगते तु मूकः ।  
वाकस्थानपे सौम्ययुते त्रिकोणे केन्द्रस्थिते वा शुभदे च वाग्मी ॥

*Sloka 79.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava occupies the 8th place from it in conjunction with Jupiter, the person born will be a mute. A person would be eloquent when the lord of the 2nd bhava, occupies a Trikona or Kendra from it in conjunction with a benefic planet and is also itself benefic.

वागीशस्थानपे सौम्ये स्वोच्चे वा शुभवीक्षिते ।  
पारावतांशके वाऽपि वाग्मी पदुत्तरो भवेत् ॥ ८० ॥

*Sloka 80.* When the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 2nd bhava is benefic and is in its exaltation or aspected by a benefic planet or is in a पारावतांश (Paravathamsa), the person born will be eloquent and clever.

केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे जीवे शुक्रे स्वोचं गते यदि ।

वामभावपेन्दुपुत्रे वा गणितज्ञो भवेत्तरः ॥ ८१ ॥

*Sloka 81.* A person will become a mathematician when Jupiter is in a Kendra or Trikona, and when Mercury owning the 2nd bhava or Venus is in exaltation.

गणितज्ञो भवेत्जातो वामभावे भूमिनन्दने ।

ससौम्ये बुधसंवष्टे केन्द्रे वा सोमनन्दने ॥ ८२ ॥

*Sloka 82.* A person becomes a mathematician when Mars is in the 2nd bhava in conjunction with a benefic planet and Mercury aspects the same or occupies a Kendra.

वामभावपे स्वौ भौमे गुरुशुक्लनिरीक्षिते ।

पारावतांशके त्रापि तर्कयुक्तिपरायणः ॥ ८३ ॥

*Sloka 83.* When the Sun or Mars being the lord of the 2nd bhava is aspected by Jupiter and Venus or has attained the पारावतांश (Paravathamsa), the person born will be devoted to the science of argumentation.

संपूर्णबलसंयुक्ते गुरौ तद्वनेश्वरे ।

दिनेशभृगुसंवष्टे शाब्दिकोणं भवेत्तरः ॥ ८४ ॥

*Sloka 84.* When Jupiter in full strength is the lord of the 2nd bhava and is aspected by the Sun and Venus, the person born will become a grammarian.

cf. ज्ञातकरब्ल

गुरौ धनस्थे बलपूर्णयुक्ते शुक्रेण सूर्येण च हृषियुक्ते ।

शुक्रे धने स्वोच्चगतेऽयवापि जातो नरः शब्दविशेषशास्त्रात् ॥

वेदान्तपरिशीलः स्यात् केन्द्रकोणे गुरौ यदि ।

बुधेन भृगुणा दृष्टे शनौ पारावतांशके ॥ ८५ ॥

*Sloka 85.* A person will be devoted to Ontology when Jupiter occupying a Kendra or Trikona is aspected by Mercury and Venus, and Saturn is in a पारावतांश (Paravathamsa).

जातकरब

धनं बुधे स्वोच्चगते शनिस्तु पारावतस्थे भृगुलत्तमांशे ।  
गुरौ भृगौ वा ततुभावयुक्ते वेदान्तविज्ञानपरायणः स्यात् ॥  
षट्शाख्यवल्लभः केन्द्रे जीवे दानवपूजिते ।  
सिंहासने गोपुरांशे वाग्भावस्थांशपे बुधे ॥ ८६ ॥

*Sloka 86.* A person becomes a proficient in the six sciences when Jupiter is in a Kendra, Venus has attained a सिंहासनांश (Simhasanamsa) and Mercury, owning the Navamsa occupied by the planet in the 2nd bhava, is in a गोपुरांश (Gopuramsa).

cf. जातकरब

षट्शाख्यविन्दकेन्द्रगतेऽथ जीवे शुक्रे च वाग्भावगते बुधे च ॥  
उपजीव्य नरं सर्वे तदीशे गोपुरांशके ।  
वर्द्धन्ते मुदितास्तस्य भृगौ पारावतांशके ॥ ८७ ॥

*Sloka 87.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava has attained a Gopuramsa and Venus a Paravatamsa, the person born will have all his people living under his protection and prospering happily.

नास्ति चेद्राजयोगं तु पुरस्कृत्य नरं जनाः ॥ ८८ ॥

*Sloka 88.* The latter half of this sloka is missing in all the manuscripts available and the sloka cannot therefore be made out.

जायाकुदुम्बगृहपौ सितपापयुक्तौ  
दुःख्यौ च तत्समकलत्रहरौ भवेताम् ।  
विचाधिष्ठे वलवति सरराशिष्ये वा  
तुङ्गादिगे यदि समेति कलत्रमेकम् ॥ ८९ ॥

*Sloka 89.* The lords of the 7th and the 2nd bhavas if associated with Venus or malefic planets and badly placed, will cause the loss of one or more wives according as one or more planets are in conjunction with them in the दुःखान (Dusthhana). But if the lord of the 2nd or the 7th bhava be strong occupying its exaltation and other benefic Vargas, only one wife will fall to the lot of the person concerned

भृक्तिस्थानपतौ सितेन्दुसहिते लग्नादिकेन्द्रस्थिते  
रौप्यं पात्रमुपैति काश्चनमयं जीवेन्दुशुक्रान्विते ।  
भृक्तिस्थानपदेहपौ शनियुतौ लोहादिपात्रं वदेद्  
भौमे पापनिरीक्षिते धनगते जातः कदम्बादिशुक् ॥ १० ॥

*Sloka 90.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava occupy the Lagna or other Kendra in conjunction with Venus and the Moon, the person born will have a silver plate to eat out of. If the lord of the भृक्तिस्थान (Bhukthisthana) in the above circumstances be in conjunction with Jupiter, the Moon and Venus, the eating plate will be of gold. If the lords of the Lagna and the 2nd bhava be in conjunction with Saturn, the astrologer may declare the plate to be of iron or other less costly metal. If Mars aspected by an evil planet occupy the 2nd bhava the person born will have to subsist on bad or unwholesome food.

#### NOTES.

This as well as the next sloka are found in ज्ञातकरत्न.

बह्वाशनो भृक्तिपतौ सपापे दावाग्निदण्डायुधकालभागे ।  
नीचांशके पापनिरीक्षिते च शुभैर्न दोषः सहितेक्षिते वा ॥११॥

*Sloka 91.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava associated with a malefic planet is in the 60th portions

(Shashtryamsa) termed दावग्नि (Davagni) दण्डयुध (Dandayuda) or काल (Kala) and in a depression Navamsa and aspected also by a malefic planet, the person born will be a glutton. If the planet owning the 2nd bhava be conjoined with or aspected by benefic planets, the evil mentioned above will not follow.

**भुक्तिस्थाने शुभयुते तदीशे शुभसंयुते ।  
शुभग्रहेण संदृष्टे सुखभुक् स नरो भवेत् ॥ ९२ ॥**

*Sloka 92.* If a benefic planet occupy the 2nd bhava and the lord thereof be in conjunction with a benefic planet and if the bhava or the lord of the same or both be aspected by a benefic planet, the person born will eat agreeable meals.

**परान्नभुक् तदीशेऽपि नीचशत्रुसमन्विते ।  
नीचस्वेच्चरसंदृष्टे तदृष्णपरायणः ॥ ९३ ॥**

*Sloka 93.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is in depression or in conjunction with an inimical planet and aspected by a planet in depression, the person born will eat meals supplied by another reviling them at the same time.

**कालेचिताशनी भुक्तिनाथे लग्नेशवीक्षिते ।  
पापग्रहेण संदृष्टे नीचांशादियुते न तु ॥ ९४ ॥**

*Sloka 94.* If the lord of the भुक्तिभाव (Bhuktibhava) be aspected by the lord of the Lagna, the person born will eat timely meals; but this will not be the case if the भुक्तिनाथ (Bhuktinatha) be in a depression Navamsa and aspected by a malefic planet.

**खल्याशी रुचिकामः स्याद् भुक्तिनाथे शुभे गृहे ।  
खोचे शुभेन संदृष्टे मृदुंशादिसमन्विते ॥ ९५ ॥**

*Sloka 95.* A person will eat sparingly and be fond of palatable food when the भुक्तिनाथ (Bhukthinatha) is in an auspicious house in exaltation, aspected by a benefic planet and occupies a benefic पञ्चमश (Shashtyamsa) such as is termed मृदु (Mridu)

भुक्तिश्वरे केन्द्रगते बलाढ्ये स्वोच्चस्थिते वा ग्रहवीक्षिते वा ।

शुभग्रहाः केन्द्रगतात्य सर्वे जातस्तु भुङ्गेऽनमतीव मूल्यम् ॥

भुक्तिस्थानानाधिपे मन्दे तदीशे वाऽऽर्किसंयुते ।

नचेऽर्कस्तुनुना दृष्टे श्राद्धसुकृ सततं नरः ॥ ९६ ॥

*Sloka 96.* When the lord of the 2nd bhava is Saturn or in conjunction with Saturn, or is aspected in depression by Saturn, the person born will be continually eating in Sraddhas.

सिंहासनांशे यदि देवपूज्ये शुक्रे यदा गोपुरभागयुक्ते ।

ऐरावतांशे धनपे बलाढ्ये जातस्त्वसंख्याश्रितरक्षकः स्यात् ९७

॥ इति जातकपारिजाते एकादशोऽध्यायः ॥

*Sloka 97.* When Jupiter is in a सिंहासनांश (Simha-sanamsa), Venus in a गोपुरांश (Gopuramsa) and the lord of the 2nd bhava being possessed of strength occupies an ऐरावतांश (Iravathamsa), the person born will maintain an untold number of dependents.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is also in जातकरत्न.

End of the 11th Adhyaya.

# जातकपारिजाते द्वादशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ तृतीयचतुर्थभावफलानि ॥

### Adhyaya XII.

THE EFFECTS OF THE 3RD AND THE 4TH BHAVAS.

॥ अथ तृतीय भावफलम् ॥

ज्येष्ठानुजस्थितिपराक्रमसाहसानि  
कण्ठस्वरश्रुतिवराभरणांशुकानि ।  
धैर्यं च वीर्यबलमूलफलाशनानि  
वक्ष्ये तृतीयभवनात् क्रमशोऽखिलानि ॥ १ ॥

*Sloka 1.* I am going to treat of the following which are deducible from the 3rd bhava in the order of their enumeration : The welfare of the elder and younger brothers, enterprise, daring, voice, tone, ear, select ornaments, articles of apparel, steadiness, valour, strength, edible roots and fruits.

जातकाभरण

सहोदराणामथ किंकराणां पराक्रमाणामुपनीविनां च ।

विचारणा जातकशाखविभिस्तृतीयभावे नियमेन वाच्या ॥

जातकरत्न

तृतीयराशेः सहजाभिवृद्धिं भक्ष्यं गुलं चापि पुनश्चकर्णम् ।

सहोदराणां क्रमशस्तु मख्यं मुक्तौ विशेषादपि मूलकादीन् ॥

आत्रुस्थानं तृतीयं च नवैकादशसप्तमम् ।

तत्तदीशदशायां च आत्रलाभो भवेष्टुणाम् ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka* 2. The place where a brother can be looked for is the 3rd, the 9th, the 11th or the 7th bhava from the Lagna. In the dasa period of the lord of any one of the several bhavas named, men may have an acquisition in the form of a brother.

आतस्थानेशतद्राशितद्वावस्थद्युचारिणाम् ।  
मध्ये बलसमेतस्य दशा सोदरवृद्धिदा ॥ ३ ॥

*Sloka* 3. Find which of these three is strongest : viz. (1) the lord of the 3rd bhava ; (2) the lord owning the Rasi occupied by the same ; (3) the planet occupying the 3rd bhava. The dasa of the strongest of these planets will lead to the increase of brothers.

मौमे बलविहने चेदीर्षायुभ्रातृगे भवेत् ।  
विलभगो बली यस्य कारकः स प्रभुः समृतः ॥ ४ ॥

*Sloka* 4. If Mars occupying the 3rd bhava be without strength, the person will have long life. If the कारक (Karaka) of the आत्मभाव (Bratrubhava) i.e. Mars be in the Lagna, the person will be powerful.

जन्मकाले गुणी प्राणी कारको यः समृद्धिकृत् ।  
श्वयकारी वियतस्थो वा भावपोऽपि बलाधिकः ॥ ५ ॥

*Sloka* 5. The कारक (Karaka) of the 3rd bhava that is strong and at an advantageous position at the time of a person's birth, produces prosperity. The lord of the 3rd bhava even when endowed with strength leads to decay when in the 10th place from the Lagna.

#### NOTES.

It will be observed that the latter half of this sloka is merely an illustration of the general principle enunciated in XI—4, 8 and 5 *supra*.

सोदरेशकुञ्जौ नाशं गतौ चेत्सोदरक्षयः ।  
पापर्क्षगौ सपापौ वा भ्रातृनुत्पाद नाशदौ ॥ ६ ॥

*Stoka 6.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava and Mars occupy the 8th, there will be loss of brothers. If the two planets be in a malefic sign or in conjunction with a malefic planet, they will bring brothers into existence and take them away.

जातकरत्न

नाशस्थितौ सोदरनाथमौपौ पापेक्षितौ सोदरनाशमाहुः ।

पापर्क्षगौ पापसमागमौ वा भ्रातृनुत्पाद विनाशहेतुः ॥

नीचर्क्षगौ सोदरकारकेशौ नीचांशगौ पापसमागमौ वा ।

कूरादिषष्ठ्यंशगतौ तदानीं भ्रातृन् समुत्पाद विनाशहेतुः ॥ ७ ॥

*Stoka 7.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava and its कारक (Karaka i.e. Mars ; *vide* Adhyaya II. sl. 51) occupy their depression signs or depression Navamsas, or be in conjunction with malefic planets or in malefic 60th portions षष्ठ्यांश (Shashtryamsa) of a sign such as कूर (Krura) and others, their influence will be to bring brothers into the world and to remove them thence prematurely.

#### NOTES.

The first पाद reads thus in जातकरत्न.

नीचास्तगौ सोदरकारकाख्यौ.

उत्तरपाराशर

तृतीयपतिमङ्गलौ स्वगृहतुङ्गेहगतौ

मिथो भवति मितगौ शुभयुतौ शुभप्रेक्षितौ ।

सुवीर्यधृतिविक्रमं प्रमुखसदृष्टिर्मिश्रितः

शुभेन दलमन्यथा फलति नीचपापान्विते ॥

भ्रातुः कारकपौ यदातुनिनदिव्रान्योन्यतुङ्गागतौ  
 दुःस्थानं परिहत्यतस्तु भवतः प्रख्यातसौभ्रातुकः ।  
 दुःस्थानेन भवेच्छुभग्रहयुतौ तत्रैव तानल्पशो  
 नीचाहस्तमयंगतौ नहितदा स्वामीक्षितश्चेद्धृः ॥

अतिकूरसमायुक्ते भवेवा कारकेऽपि वा ।  
 तद्भ्रातुनायके वाऽपि बाल्ये सोदरनाशनम् ॥ ८ ॥

*Sloka 8.* When the 3rd bhava, its कारक (Karaka) or its lord is associated with a very malefic planet, the person born will lose brothers in his early years.

धनेश्वरे नाशगते बलाद्ये पापान्विते सोदरकारकाख्ये ।  
 तन्मातृकारग्रहसंयुते च सापत्नमातुः सहजा वदन्ति ॥ ९ ॥

*Sloka 9.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava be in great strength in the 8th bhava and if the भ्रातुकारक (Bhratru-karaka) be in conjunction with a malefic planet and also with the lord of the 4th place from the 3rd bhava, the person born, say the astrologers, will have brothers from a step mother.

भ्रातृस्थाने यदि शुभयुते सोदराणां चिरायुः  
 पापाकान्ते सहजभवने पापद्वष्टे विनाशम् ।  
 ज्येष्ठं हन्ति द्यमणिरनुजस्थानगः पापद्वष्टः  
 सौरस्तस्थानुजमवनिजो हन्ति सर्वान् कनिष्ठान् ॥ १० ॥

*Sloka 10.* If the 3rd bhava be occupied by benefic planets, the brothers of the person born (say the astrologers) will have long life. If there be malefic planets in the bhava and malefic ones aspect it also, the brothers will die prematurely. The Sun occupying the 3rd bhava and aspected by a malefic planet kills the elder

born. Saturn in such a position removes the next younger brother; and Mars, if in the same position, does away with all the younger brothers.

## NOTES.

This and the next nine slokas are also found in जातकरत्न.

**त्रिकोणकेन्द्रे यदि पापखेटे तृतीयभावादनुजस्य नाशम् ।  
शुभोपयाते सहजाभिवृद्धिः शुभागुमं मिश्रफलं वदन्ति ॥ ११ ॥**

*Stoka 11.* If a malefic planet occupy a Trikona or a Kendra from the 3rd bhava, the consequence will be the loss of the next younger brother. If a benefic planet occupy such a position, it will redound to the prosperity of the younger brother. If there be a combination of good and bad planets in the positions referred to, the effect will be mixed.

**दुःखे चन्द्रे सोदरस्थामियुक्ते जातस्थान्यस्तन्यपाँचं वदन्ति ।  
मातृब्रातृस्थानपौ बन्धुयातौ नास्ति आतृस्थानवृद्धिर्नराणाम् ॥ १२ ॥**

*Stoka 12.* If the Moon in conjunction with the lord of the 3rd bhava occupy a दुःखान (Dusthana), the person born, say the astrologers, will suck the breast of one, not his own mother. When the lords of the 3rd and the 4th bhavas are in the latter, the भ्रत्यभाव (Bhratru-bhava flourishes not.

**भैमान्वितौ सोदरदौ भवेतामन्येः समेतौ यदि नानुजः स्थात् ।  
सौरस्तृतीयेऽनुजनाशकर्ता विघुंतुदः सोदरवृद्धिकृतस्थात् ॥ १३ ॥**

*Stoka 13.* If the lords of the 3rd and the 4th bhavas be in conjunction with Mars, they lead to the birth of an younger brother; if in conjunction with other planets, there may be no younger brother. Saturn in the 3rd bhava brings about the loss of the next born;

while Rahu in the same bhava adds to the prosperity of the brothers that follow.

अदृश्यराशी यदि वा सपापे वधूगृहस्ये सहजाधिनाथे ।

जातानुजसोपरि नानुजः स्यात् पुंवर्गे दृश्यगते तथैव ॥ १४ ॥

*Slока 14.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava occupy an invisible sign or be in the 7th bhava in conjunction with a malefic planet, the person born will have one younger brother and no more. The same will be the case if the lord of the भ्रातृभाव (Bhratru-bhava) occupy a male वर्ग (Varga) in a visible sign and be also in conjunction with a malefic planet.

प्रातुस्यानपतौ तु पुंभवनगे तस्यानुजो जायते

युग्मस्ये यदि भार्गवेण शशिना युक्तेऽथवा वीक्षिते ।

सौम्यस्ये शुभस्वेचरेक्षितयुते केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थिते

पश्चात्जातसहोदरश्चिरसुखी दीर्घायुरारोग्यमाक् ॥ १५ ॥

*Sloka 15.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava be in a male sign (*vide* Adhyaya 1, Sl. 13), the owner of the horoscope will have a younger brother born after him. If the planet in question should be associated with or aspected by Venus and the Moon in an even sign, or if it occupy a Kendra or Trikona identical with an auspicious sign in conjunction with or aspected by a benefic planet, the after-born brother will be long-lived, healthy and continuously happy.

सहोदरस्यानपतौ तनुस्ये सलग्नपे सोदरनायके वा ।

गर्भोऽभयोऽनन्तरमस्य जातस्तृतीयराशी सपतौ तथैव ॥ १६ ॥

*Sloka 16.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava be in the Lagna or in conjunction with its lord, the child born next to the native will be secure from danger. If the

3rd bhava be occupied by its lord, the effect is the same.

लाभावसानभवनोपगतग्रहेन्द्र-

संख्यात्तदग्रजजनाः सहजा भवन्ति ।

लग्नात् तृतीयधनयातवियच्चरेन्द्र-

संख्याजनाः स्युरनुजाः कथयन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ॥ १७ ॥

*Sloka 17.* A person may have as many elder born as there are planets in the 11th and the 12th bhavas from the Lagna taken together. The after-born will be as many as the number of planets in the 3rd and the 2nd bhavas from the Lagna.

आत्मस्थानपकारकेक्षित्रयुता वीर्याधिका यदा

तद्यक्षग्रहसंख्याऽनुजजनं जातः समेति ध्रुवम् ।

चत्वारौ यदि नीचमूढरिपुगा निष्पन्ति जातानुजान्

ते कुर्वन्ति चिरायुरिष्टबलिनः सर्वानुजानां ग्रहाः ॥ १८ ॥

*Sloka 18.* The sisters and brothers that a person may have born after him will be as many, at all events, as there are planets in his horoscope conjoined with the lord of the आत्मभाव (Bhratrubhava,) its कारक (Karak), the planet aspecting it and the one occupying it, provided out of these four an account is taken only of those that may predominate in strength. If the four planets already mentioned be depressed, eclipsed or in an inimical sign, their influence will be to do away with every brother or sister as they are born. In case these planets be friendly and possessed of strength, they secure long life to every one of the person's younger brothers and sisters.

आत्मस्थानपमुख्यस्त्रेषु चतुर्षु द्वौ वीर्यवन्तौ यदा

नाशानाशफलप्रदौ समतया वीर्याधिकाशेत्रयः ।

**खेटाः स्वल्पसहोदरकरा दुःस्थानगा स्त्रीयहाः  
यद्यल्पानुजवृद्धिदास्तदनुजस्वाम्यशसंख्यानुजाः ॥ १९ ॥**

*Slока 19.* If two out of the 4 planets, viz. the भ्रातुरकारक (Bhratru-karaka), the lord of the 3rd bhava, the planet aspecting the last-mentioned bhava and the one occupying it – if two out of these four planets be strong, their preservative as well as destructive influence on the bhava will be equal. If three of the four planets be strong, they will cause a slight diminution in the number of brothers. If some out of the three strong planets be feminine and occupy bad places, they would add slightly to the number of younger brothers and sisters possible under the other horoscopic conditions and the number of such after-born will be the number of whole Navamsas traversed by the lord of the भ्रातुरभाव (Bhratru-bhava) in the sign it is in.

**भूमिजे सहजस्थाने यावतां विद्यते फलम् ।  
शत्रुनीचग्रहं त्यक्त्वा तावन्तः सहजाः स्मृताः ॥ २० ॥**

*Sloka 20.* Ascertain how many planets have benefic dots in the 3rd place from Mars in that planet's Ashtakavarga. From this list deduct those that are inimical or depressed. The remainder will give the aggregate number of brothers and sisters to be born

**भ्रातृदौ स्त्रीयहर्क्षस्थौ भ्रातृदौ पुंग्रहर्क्षग्नौ ।  
सोदरेशकुञ्जौ स्यातां भ्रातृस्वसृसुखप्रदौ ॥ २१ ॥**

*Sloka 21.* The lord of the भ्रातुरभाव (Bhratrubbhava) and Mars occupying a sign owned by a female planet and capable of causing the birth of brothers and sisters will prove beneficial to the brothers : The same planets occupying a sign belonging to a male planet under the

same circumstances will be auspicious to the sisters that the Jataka will have.

**स्त्रीहोरया वा युवतिग्रहेण युक्ते यदि भ्रातृगृहे विलम्बात् ।  
सहोदरीलाभमूपैति जातः सहोदरं तत्परतोऽन्यथा चेत् ॥ २२ ॥**

*Sloka 22.* If the 3rd bhava from the Lagna be connected by a female होरा (hora) i.e. the Moon's, or occupied by a female planet, the person born will have a sister next after himself. If the conditions be otherwise, i.e., the hora of the 3rd bhava or the planet occupying it be male, the person concerned will have a brother born immediately after him.

**कारकः सहजाधीशस्तदर्शी तत्र संस्थितः ।  
इष्टानिष्टकरास्तेषां स्वदशान्तर्दशासु च ॥ २३ ॥**

*Sloka 23.* The कारक (Karaka) of the भ्रातृभाव (Bhratubhava), its lord, the planet aspecting it, and the one occupying it—these four are beneficial or otherwise in their dasa and antardasa periods.

**कारकादिचतुःखेटस्फुटयोगांशकानुजाः ।  
वर्ज्या नीचारिमूढांशाः स्वोच्चांशा द्विगुणीकृताः ॥ २४ ॥**

*Sloka 24.* Ascertain the Navamsa attained by the four classes of planets explained in the preceding sloka. Take away from them those amsas that represent depression, inimical and eclipsed Navamsas and double the swakshetra and exaltation Navamsas. The result will represent the number of the after-borns.

#### NOTES.

The following sloka from जातकरत्न gives another method :

**तृतीयराशीश्वरसंस्थितांशं भौमान्वितांशं च कुञ्जतृतीये ।  
तदीश्वरांशं च समेन योन्यं त्रिभागलब्धं सहजाः क्रमेण ॥**

Find the number signified by (1) the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 3rd bhava (2) the Navamsa occupied by Mars and (3) the Navamsa where the lord of the 3rd house from Mars is posited. Add these and take a third. This will represent the number of after-borns.

तृतीयात्सप्तमक्षेण भ्रातृभार्याफलं वदेत् ।  
लग्नेशकुञ्जसोत्थेशा भ्रात्रनिष्टशुभग्रदाः ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* It is with reference to the 7th place from the भ्रातृभाव (Bhratru bhava) in a person's horoscope should an astrologer make a prediction regarding his brother's wife. The planets that influence the brother's fortunes for the worse or the better are (1) the lord of the Lagna (2) Mars and (3) the lord of the 3rd bhava.

अन्योन्यमिष्टविषुलं तु सहोदराणां  
लग्नाधिपेन सहिते यदि सोदरेषो ।  
अन्योन्यमिष्टखचरौ यदि ताँ बलाद्यौ  
लग्नेऽथवा सहजमे न विभागमाहुः ॥ २६ ॥

*Sloka 26.* There will be much fraternal affection among the brothers of a person if the lord of the भ्रातृभाव (Bhratru bhava) in his horoscope be in conjunction with the lord of the Lagna. If these two planets, being naturally friendly and possessed of strength at the same time, occupy the Lagna or the 3rd bhava, astrologers say there will be no partition of property among the brothers (during their life time).

#### NOTES.

This as well as slokas 27, 30 and 32 appear in जातकरत्न.

लग्नेशानुजनायकौ विवलिनावन्योन्यशत्रुग्रहौ  
दुश्चिक्यस्थितकारकौ च यदि वा दुःस्थानगौ दुर्बलौ ।

**तत्पाके सहजप्रमादकलहं तन्नाशमर्थक्षयं  
तत्सेटोपगकोपहेतुकलहसेहादिसर्वं बदेत् ॥ २७ ॥**

*Slока 27.* If the lords of the Lagna and the 3rd bhava be weak and mutually inimical, or if the planet occupying the 3rd bhava and its कारक (Karaka) be weak and occupy a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana), the astrologer is to say, there will arise at the time when the dasa (प्रका-Paka) of the weak, inimical or ill-placed planet matures itself, quarrel and confusion among the brothers, their ruin, waste of wealth, culminating in rankling feud or closing reconciliation and other such events according to the nature of the planets associated with those that bring about a breach among the brothers.

**गुरुद्वेष्टनुजे शुक्रे ग्रातूरक्षणतत्परः ।  
रविद्वेष्ट तुधे सोत्थे सुहन्नाशकरो भवेत् ॥ २८ ॥**

*Sloka 28.* When Venus aspected by Jupiter occupies the 3rd bhava, the person born will devotedly cherish his brothers and sisters. If Mercury occupying the 3rd bhava be aspected by the Sun, he will alienate the affection of those that would otherwise be friendly.

cf. जातकाभरण

**गुरुद्वेष्टः सहजगो भृगुः महजसौन्यदः ॥**

**ग्रातूरक्षणतन्नाशककारकाणां नीचारिदुःस्थानसमन्वितानाम् ।  
भुक्तौ दशायां धनसत्कनाशं पराजयं ग्रातूरविनाशमाहुः ॥ २९ ॥**

*Sloka 29.* If the planet occupying the 3rd bhava, its lord, or its कारक (Karaka) be in depression, in an inimical house or in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana), the astrologers say, there will happen in the dasa and antardasa period of a planet such as has been described, loss of wealth

and energy, discomfiture or the death of a brother or sister.

लग्रेशस्फुटतो विशेष्य सहजस्थानाधिपस्य स्फुटं  
 तन्मध्यत्रगते शनौ तु मरणं तत्सोदराणां वदेत् ।  
 तस्माद्दि स्फुटतस्तु मानगृहपं मौमं च संशोधिते  
 राशौ भानुसुते तथैव च चतुर्योगस्फुटांशेऽथवा ॥ ३० ॥

*Sloka 30.* Subtract the figures for the lord of the 3rd bhava from those for the lord of the Lagna. When Saturn arrives at the asterism indicated by the remainder in the above process, the astrologer is to divine the death of a brother or sister of the person born. Again, from the figures obtained above, subtract the figures for the lord of the 10th bhava and Mars. The result indicates the Rasi which when Saturn occupies, a similar event is likely to take place. Thirdly, add the figures for the 4 planets mentioned above; when Saturn occupies the अंश (Amsa) denoted by the aggregate, the same event may happen.

#### NOTES.

स्फुटः सहोदरपति is the reading adopted in जातकरत्त instead of स्फुटतरु मानगृहपं in the 3rd पाद of this sloka.

चतुर्स्फुटाकान्तदग्नराशिं गते गुरौ सोदरनाशमाहुः ।  
 तत्त्वारकानाथदशानुजानामतीव संपत्सुखदायिनी खात् ॥ ३१ ॥

*Sloka 31.* Find out the Drekkana indicated by the sum total of the figures for the four planets connected with the (भ्रातुभाव-Bhratru bhava) 3rd bhava. When Jupiter passes through the sign owning the Drekkana in question, astrologers say, there may be the loss of a brother or sister. Find the asterism indicated by the sum total above referred to. The dasa period of the

planet presiding over the star will be greatly productive of happiness and prosperity to the younger brothers.

भूमनुस्फुटतो विशेष्य फणिनं शेषत्रिकोणे गुरौ  
जातस्यानुजनाशनं क्षितिसुतं राहुस्फुटच्छोधयेत् ।  
तद्राशिस्थनवांशकेऽमरगुरौ तज्ज्येष्टनाशं वदेत्  
जन्माधानपकर्मपस्फुटगृहे जीवेऽनुजो जायते ॥ ३२ ॥

*Stoka 32.* Subtract the figures for Rahu from those for Mars. When Jupiter passes through the triangular signs indicated by the remainder, there may be the loss of a younger brother or sister. Subtract the figures for Mars from those for Rahu. When Jupiter passes through the particular Rasi and Navamsa corresponding to the remainder, there may be the loss of an elder brother or sister. Find the Rasi corresponding to the sum total of the figures for the lords of the rising sign at the time of birth or conception and of the 10th bhava. When Jupiter traverses this Rasi, the birth of a younger brother or sister may be expected.

#### NOTES.

In the last पाठ the reading in अनुवाद is slightly different, viz.  
लग्नाद्वानुपलग्नपस्फुटयुने.

विक्रमाधिपतौ स्वोच्चे नाशस्ये पापमंयुते ।  
चराशौ चरांशस्ये युद्धात्पूर्वे द्वादो भवेत् ॥ ३३ ॥

*Stoka 33.* When the lord of the 3rd bhava being in exaltation occupies the 8th bhava in conjunction with a malefic planet in a moveable sign and in a Navamsa owned by a moveable sign, the person concerned will be firm at the prospect of battle.

#### NOTES.

In this connection compare the following yogas given in आत्करण.

शौर्याधिपे तुङ्गगते बलाढ्ये केन्द्रत्रिकोणे यदि सौम्यहृष्टे ।  
 मूलत्रिकोणे स्वगृहेष्टगेहे वैशेषिकांशे पुरुषः स धीरः ॥  
 युद्धाभिलाषी समरे प्रवीणः वीर्यश्चे सौम्ययुते स्वतुङ्गे ।  
 वैशेषिकांशे बलपूर्णयुक्ते मृद्रुंशके वा पुरुषः स धीरः ॥

**कारके बलहीने वा क्रष्णपूर्यंशसंयुते ।**

**शुभद्वयोगसंबन्धे विजयी विक्रमेश्वरे ॥ ३४ ॥**

*Slokas 34.* If, when the कारक (karaka) of the 3rd bhava is either weak or associated with a malefic 60th portion of a sign, the lord of the same bhava be either aspected by or in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person born will prove victorious in war.

शौर्याधिपे भानुयुतेऽत्र वीरश्चन्द्रान्विते मानसधैर्यजातः ।  
 दुष्टो जडो भौमयुते प्रकोपी सौम्यान्विते सात्त्विकवुद्दियुक्तः ॥ ३५ ॥  
 जीवान्विते धीरगुणाभिरामः समस्तशास्त्रार्थविशारदः स्यात् ।  
 कामातुरः शुक्रसमन्विते तु तन्मूलकोपात् कलहप्रवीणः ॥ ३६ ॥  
 जडो भवेद्वासरनाथसून्युक्तेऽतिभीतो फणिसंयुते स्यात् ।  
 बहिर्गदो हृददजात्यधुक्तः केत्वन्विते मानिदयुते तथैव ॥ ३७ ॥

*Slokas 35—37.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava be associated with the Sun, the person born will be valiant; if with the Moon, he will be firm-minded; if with Mars, he will be depraved, senseless and irritable; if with Mercury, he will be endowed with an excellent understanding; if with Jupiter, he will be winning on account of his steady virtues and thoroughly conversant with the truths of all the sciences; if with Venus, he will be subject to carnal appetite and will cleverly pursue quarrels and intrigues into which his lustful impulse may lead him; if with Saturn, he will be stupid; if

with Rahu, he will be a great coward; and lastly if with Ketu or Mandi, he will suffer from the torpor due to heart-disease and will be outside the pale of other people.

## NOTES.

These as well as slokas 38, 39 and 41 are also in जातकरत्न.

लघे गुरौ विक्रमनाथयुक्ते चतुष्पदानां प्रवदन्ति भीतिम् ।  
गदां भयं वा जलशशिलघे जलप्रमादं समुपैति जातः ॥ ३८ ॥

*Sloka 38.* If Jupiter occupy the Lagna in conjunction with the lord of the 3rd bhava, the person born has to apprehend danger from quadrupeds or from kine chiefly. If the Lagna be a watery sign, he will be exposed to risk from water.

## NOTES.

cf. sloka 44 *infra*.

कुजेन युक्ते खचरे बलिष्ठे सत्वं बलं गानसुखं समेति ।  
कुजानुजस्थानुजराशिनाथाश्चयो बलिष्ठा रणरंगशूरः ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* If the planet associated with Mars possess the highest strength, the person born will possess courage, strength and will enjoy the pleasure derivable from music. If the 3 planets, viz. Mars, the planet occupying the 3rd bhava and the lord thereof, be in great strength, the person concerned will be a hero in battle.

तेषां त्रयाणामपहारकाले पाकेऽथवा मूलफलादिसौख्यम् ।  
श्रोत्रद्वयीभूषणसत्कथादिसंपत्करं भ्रातृसुतादिलाप्य ॥ ४० ॥

*Sloka 40.* At the time the three planets mentioned in the previous sloka have their अपहार (Apahara) or पाक (Paka) [vide Adhyaya 18 *infra*] of a dasa, will come the enjoyment of fruits, roots and other sweet

edible things, edifying speeches such as it is a pleasure and privilege of the auditory organs to hear, and happy events resulting in the accession of brothers, sisters, sons, daughters, etc.

**सत्त्विको भवति स्रोदराधिपे सौम्यवर्गं सहिते बलान्विते ।  
नीचमृढरिषुपापराशिंगे पापखेचरयुते तु साहसी ॥ ४१ ॥**

*Slока 41.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava has attained benefic vargas and is strong, the person born will be virtuous; but he will be rash if that planet be in depression or eclipsed or occupy an inimical or malefic sign and also associated with a malefic planet.

**शौर्याधिपे राहुसभेतराशिनाथान्विते राहुयुते विलम्बे ।  
सर्पद्वयं विक्रमताशिनाथे बुधेन युक्ते गलरोगभाक् सात् ॥ ४२ ॥**

*Sloka 42.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava be in conjunction with the lord of the sign occupied by Rahu and if the latter be in the Lagna, danger has to be dreaded from a snake. If Mercury be in conjunction with the lord of the 3rd bhava, the person born will suffer from an ailment affecting the throat.

**पापे तृतीये गलरोगमत्र वदन्ति मान्द्यादियुते विशेषात् ।  
मौमान्विते भानुसुते बलाढ्ये तृतीयराशौ यदि कष्ठुरोगम् ॥ ४३ ॥**

*Sloka 43.* When a malefic planet in conjunction with Mandi or some such other planet occupies the 3rd bhava, astrologers predict the disease of the throat; if Saturn possessed of abundant strength be in conjunction with Mars in the 3rd bhava, the person born, they say will be liable to the itch.

#### NOTES.

*Vide* also Adhyaya VI—sloka 6 *supra*.

विक्रमेशगुरु लग्नं गतौ गोभीतिरूचकौ ।  
राहुणा वा फणिकान्तराशिपेम् युतौ यदि ॥ ४४ ॥

*Sloka 44.* The lord of the 3rd bhava and Jupiter occupying the Lagna in conjunction with Rahu or the lord of the sign occupied by Rahu point to risk from kine.

## NOTES.

*cf. sloka 38 supra.*

समुद्धो विक्रमपतिर्गलरोगकरो भवेत् ।  
सोत्थेऽरिनीचगे पापे सोत्थाभावो विषादिकृत् ॥ ४५ ॥

*Sloka 45.* The lord of the 3rd bhava associated with Mercury will occasion the disease of the throat. If a malefic planet in the 3rd bhava be in its inimical or depression sign, loss of brothers will result from poison or other cause.

बुधेन जीवेन युतेक्षिते वा तृतीयराशौ बलसंयुते च ।  
तत्केन्द्रगे मन्त्रिणि बोधने वा कण्ठस्वरं चारुतरं समेति ॥४६॥

*Sloka 46.* If the 3rd bhava be strong and be either occupied or aspected by Mercury and Jupiter, or if Jupiter and Mercury occupy a Kendra in respect to the 3rd bhava in question, the person born will possess an exceedingly fine voice.

तृतीये सौम्यसंयुक्ते सौम्यखेचरवीक्षिते ।  
तदीशे शुभसंयुक्ते कर्णयोर्भूषणं वदेत् ॥ ४७ ॥

*Sloka 47.* When the 3rd bhava is occupied as well as aspected by a benefic planet and when the lord of that bhava is in conjunction with a benefic planet, the astrologer may declare the acquisition of an ornament for the ears.

शुक्रे तृतीये यदि भौक्तिकं तु जीवे तुलस्याभरणं वदन्ति ।  
संरक्तमानीलभयं दिनेशे चन्द्रे बहुत्वाभरणं वलाढ्ये ॥ ४८ ॥

*Sloka 48.* When Venus is in the 3rd bhava, the ear ornament will consist of a pearl ; if it be Jupiter, the ear ornament will be a Tulasi, i. e. of the form of Tulasi leaf ; if it be the Sun, the ornament will be a red stone set in a ground of blue ; if it be the Moon possessed of abundant strength, there will be a multiplicity of ornaments.

## NOTES.

The latter half of this sloka reads thus in जातकरत्नः.

भानोस्तु सम्बन्धयुते तृतीये सरक्तमानीलभयं हिमादौ ॥

सौम्ये श्यामं कुञ्जक्षेत्रे विचित्राभरणं वदेत् ।

तत्पतौ स्वेच्छवर्गस्ये दिव्यमाभरणं वदेत् ॥ ४९ ॥

*Sloka 49.* If Mercury occupy the 3rd bhava, the ear ornament will be dark-green ; it will be variegated when the 3rd bhava is a sign owned by Mars. When the lord of the 3rd bhava in the last-mentioned case is in its own varga or exaltation, the ornament will be charming.

cf. जातकरत्नः

चन्द्रे बहुत्वाभरणं तु सौम्ये श्यामं भवेत्तत्क्षितिसुनुयुक्ते ।

विचित्रमाल्याभरणं तथैव पापेक्षिते तल्लयमाहुरार्याः ॥

मानसे तुरगेऽथवानुजपतौ सौम्यक्षणे तद्यते

दिव्यं वस्त्रमपूर्वमेति सहजे सौम्ये सुवैङ्गं लमेत् ।

वीर्याद्वौ बहुवस्त्रभूषणकरौ शुक्रानुजस्थानपौ

सातां धर्मकथारसश्रवणदौ जीवज्ञयुक्तेक्षितौ ॥ ५० ॥

*Sloka 50.* When the lord of the 3rd bhava occupying the 10th or the 4th (?) is in a benefic sign and

in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person born will get an article of attire incomparably beautiful. If a benefic planet be in the 3rd bhava, his wearing apparel will be of a superior kind. Venus and the lord of the 3rd bhava when possessed of abundant strength produce abundant clothing and decoration; when associated with or aspected by Mercury and Jupiter, they secure the advantages of listening to sweet discourses on religion and morality.

## NOTES.

This as well as sloka 52 appear in ज्ञातकरत्न.

**धैर्यान्वितो विक्रमेश सौम्यग्रहनवांशके ।  
शुभेक्षिते शुभयुते वैशेषिकसमन्विते ॥ ५१ ॥**

*Sloka 51.* A person will be courageous if at his birth the lord of the 3rd bhava occupies an auspicious Navamsa or is either aspected by or in conjunction with a benefic planet, or is in a Vaisesikamsa (वैशेषिकांश) (*vide Supra. Adhyaya 1—Sl. 44*).

**धैर्याधिपे पापयुतेक्षिते वा दुःखानगे धैर्यविनाशमेति ।  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणे शुभखेटयुक्ते शुभेक्षिते वा यदि धैर्यशाली ॥५२॥**

*Sloka 52.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava occupy a (दुःखान) Dusthhana (6th, 8th or 12th) and be either aspected by or in conjunction with a malefic planet, the person born will be lacking in courage. But if the lord of that bhava occupying a Kendra or Trikona be either associated with or aspected by a benefic planet, the person concerned will be endowed with courage.

**वीर्याधिपे भूमिसुतेन युक्ते पापर्थगे वीर्यविनाशहेतुः ।  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणे ससिते बलाद्वये वीर्याधिको भोगगुणप्रकाशः ५३ ॥**

*Slока 53.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava occupy a malefic sign in conjunction with Mars, it will breed cowardice in the person born. But if the lord of that bhava possess strength and occupy a Kendra or Trikona in conjunction with Venus, the person concerned will be endowed with superior courage and shine conspicuously by his great capacity for enjoyment.

शुक्रं निशाकरं त्यक्त्वा लग्नात्सोदरमे शुभे ।

शुभराश्यंशगे जातः समेति सुखभोजनम् ॥ ५४ ॥

*Sloka 54.* When a benefic planet other than Venus and the Moon occupies the 3rd bhava and is in a benefic Navamsa, the person born will have palatable food at his command.

जीवस्य राशिनवभागद्वाणसंस्थे

वीर्याधिषेय यदि सुराचितवीक्षिते वा ।

तत्केन्द्रकोणगृहगेऽवनिजे बलाद्ये

जातस्तु कन्दफलमूलरसप्रियः स्यात् ॥ ५५ ॥

*Sloka 55.* If the lord of the 3rd bhava occupy a Rasi, Navamsa or Drekkana owned by Jupiter, or be aspected by that planet, and if Mars occupy in great strength a Kendra or Trikona with respect to the lord of the 3rd bhava, the person born will be fond of roots, fruits, radishes and syrups.

सोदरारातिगः शुक्रः शोकरोगभयप्रदः ।

तत्रैव शुभकारी स्यात् पुरतो यदि भास्करात् ॥ ५६ ॥

*Sloka 56.* Venus in the 3rd and the 6th bhavas causes sorrow disease and danger. The same planet in the same position may become benefic when in advance of the Sun (when appearing as an Evening star).

## NOTES.

Same as Adhyaya 8, Sl. 67.

गुरुग्रहयुते भुक्तौ नाथे सौम्ययुतेक्षिते ।  
बलवच्छुभद्रै वा त्वचदाता भवेन्नरः ॥ ५७ ॥

*Slока 57.* If in the 2nd bhava the lord thereof become associated with Jupiter and Venus, or being in conjunction with or aspected by a benefic planet be powerfully aspected by another benefic planet, the person born will dispense food to many.

सौम्ये स्वोच्चं गते भुक्तौ सौम्यग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
नाथे वैशेषिकांशे वा सुखभुक्तिप्रदो भवेत् ॥ ५८ ॥

*Sloka 58.* When a benefic planet in its exaltation in the 2nd bhava is aspected by another benefic planet or when the lord of the aforesaid bhava has attained a वैशेषिकांश (Vaiseshikamsa), the person born will become the giver of food and happiness to many.

॥ अथ चतुर्थभावफलम् ॥

वदन्ति विद्याजननीसुखानि सुगन्धगोबन्धुमनोगुणानि ।  
महीपयानक्षितिमन्दिराणि चतुर्थभावप्रभवाणि तज्ज्ञाः ॥ ५९ ॥

*Sloka 59.* The acquisition of learning, the welfare of the mother, happiness, sweet-smelling substances, kine, relations, mental attributes, royal vehicles, lands and houses arise from the 4th bhava, say the sapient astrologers.

*cf.* जातकरत्न

सुखं गृहं बन्धुसुहत्सुगन्धं वक्त्रं च वृद्धिर्हितुकं निविश्व ।  
विद्या च केचित्प्रवदन्ति मातृस्थानं तया वाहनमत्र संज्ञम् ॥

विद्याराशौ निजपतियुते सौम्ययुक्तेक्षिते वा  
 जातो विद्याविनयचतुरश्चन्द्रस्थनौ बलिष्टे ।  
 दुःखे पापद्वचरसहिते पापद्वष्टे तदीशे  
 विद्याहीनो भवति मनुजः पापराशिस्थिते वा ॥ ६० ॥

*Sloka 60* When the Rasi representing the 4th bhava is occupied by its lord or is either aspected by or associated with a benefic planet, the person born will be amiable for his learning and humility. The same will be the case when Mercury is the strongest. If the lord of the 4th bhava occupy a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) or be associated with or aspected by a malefic planet, the person concerned will be devoid of learning. The same will be the result when the lord of the 4th bhava is in a malefic Rasi.

#### NOTES.

This as well as the next two slokas are also in ज्ञातकरत्न.

विद्यास्थानपजीवचन्द्रतनयाः पद्मिव्ययायुःस्थिताः  
 विद्याबुद्धिविवेकहीनफलदा नीचारिगा वा यदि ।  
 स्वोच्चस्वर्खंगतास्त्रिकोणगृहगाः केन्द्रस्थिता वा यदि  
 श्रीविद्याविनयादियुक्तिनिपुणो राजाधिराजप्रियः ॥ ६१ ॥

*Sloka 61.* If the lord of the 4th bhava, Jupiter and Mercury be in the 6th, 3rd, 12th or the 8th place from the Lagna, or if they be in depression or inimical signs, the effect of the yoga will be to make the person born devoid of learning, intelligence and judgment. But if these planets be in their exaltation or स्वक्षेत्र (Swakshetra) or in a Trikona or Kendra position, the person born will be perfect in the combination of such advantages as fortune, learning and education, and will become a favourite of kings and emperors.

शुक्रे बलिष्ठे यदि वा शशाङ्के सौम्येक्षिते शोभनभागयुक्ते ।  
चतुष्टये मातृगृहे बलाद्ये मातुश्चिरायुः समुदाहरन्ति ॥ ६२ ॥

*Sloka 62.* When Venus has most power or when the Moon occupying the benefic portion of a sign in a Kendra is aspected by a benefic planet and the 4th bhava has ample strength, astrologers say the mother will have long life.

#### NOTES.

Regarding the longevity or otherwise of the mother, उत्तरपाताशर has the following sloka.

मातृस्थानेशवन्द्रौ स्वभवनसुहृदन्योन्यतुङ्गाधिरूढौ  
दृष्टौ युक्तौ शुभैश्चेदथ यदि शुभयोर्भव्यभागं प्रयातौ ।  
यस्यैवं तस्य मातुर्भवति हि शतायुष्यमित्यद्वमायु-  
मिश्रे पापग्रहाणामथ यदि मिलितौ पापमिः स्वल्पमायुः ॥  
मातृस्थानाधिष्ठे षष्ठे व्यये वा बलवर्जिते ।  
लम्बे पापेष्ठे मातृनाशं वदेद्धृधः ॥ ६३ ॥

*Sloka 63.* When the lord of the 4th bhava is in the 6th or the 12th and without strength, and when the Lagna is occupied by and aspected by a malefic planet, a shrewd astrologer may predict the loss of the mother.

#### NOTES.

The following sloka from जातकरळ regarding loss of mother will be of interest:

दुःस्थौ मातृपलम्बपौ सह निशानाथेन राहुध्वजौ  
क्षिपं मातृमृतिं वदन्ति मुनयो पापेक्षिते मातुभे ।  
दुःस्थे मातृपतौ त्रिपञ्चमगते पापे च तत्क्षेत्रगे  
नीचे मन्दगतेथवा शिखियुते चन्द्रे च नाशं वदेत् ॥  
क्षीणे चन्द्रेऽष्टमे षष्ठे व्यये वा पापसंयुते ।  
पाताले पापसंयुक्ते मातृहासनिर्न संशयः ॥ ६४ ॥

*Sloka 64.* When the waning Moon is associated with a malefic planet in the 8th, 6th, or the 12th bhava and when the 4th bhava is occupied by a malefic planet, there will be loss of the mother undoubtedly.

मातृस्थानगते मन्दे पापग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
रन्धनाथेऽरिनीचस्ये मातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ६५ ॥

*Sloka 65.* When Saturn in the 4th bhava is aspected by a malefic planet and when the lord of the 8th bhava occupies depression or inimical house, the astrologer may predict the loss of the mother.

आत्रपुत्रगते पापे पातालेश्वरिनीचगे ।  
चन्द्रे पापसमायुक्ते मातृरोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ६६ ॥

*Sloka 66.* When a malefic planet is in the 3rd or in the 5th bhava, and when the lord of the 4th is in depression or in an inimical sign, and when the Moon is associated with malefic planets, the astrologer may predict the mother's ailment.

षष्ठेश्वरेण सहितः सुखराशिनाथो  
धर्मस्थितो जनकमत्र विटं करोति ।  
भाग्यादिषेन सहितो यदि मातृनाथः  
सौख्यस्थितो जनकमत्र विटं करोति ॥ ६७ ॥

*Sloka 67.* The lord of the 4th bhava occupying the 9th bhava in conjunction with the lord of the 6th has the effect of making the father a voluptuary. The lord of the 4th bhava occupying it in conjunction with the lord of the 9th produces the same effect upon the father.

षष्ठमातृपौ पितृस्थाने पितुश्च व्यभिचारदौ ।  
मातृतातारिदेहैश्वरेकस्यैः परजातकः ॥ ६८ ॥

*Sloka 68.* The lords of the 6th and the 4th bhavas in the 9th bhava produce profligacy in the father. If the lords of the 4th, 9th, 6th and the 1st bhavas be together in one bhava, the person born has been begotten in the mother by one other than her husband.

पापेभिते पापयुते शशाङ्के दिवाकरे वा यदि केन्द्रराशौ ।  
कूरे सुखे वा यदि पापद्वये जातो नरः स्वाधिदि मातृगामी ॥३९॥

*Sloka 69* If the Moon be associated with as well as aspected by a malefic planet or if the Sun occupy a Kendra position and if the 4th bhava be either malefic or aspected by a malefic planet, the person born will be guilty of incest with the mother.

चन्द्रे भृगौ वा केन्द्रस्ये पापद्वयेभ्यवा द्वयोः ।  
कूरे सुखे मातृगामी यदि वा गुरुदारभाक् ॥ ७० ॥

*Sloka 70.* When the 4th bhava is represented by a malefic Rasi and the Moon or Venus occupying a Kendra is aspected by a malefic planet, the person born will commit incest with the mother or become addicted to the wife of a venerable elder. The same effect is produced when the Moon and Venus happen to be in a malefic 4th bhava and are aspected by a malefic planet.

सुखस्ये सारथष्टुग्ने चन्द्रे माताऽन्यमैथुनी ।  
व्यभिचारप्रदो मातुः स राहुदिननायकः ॥ ७१ ॥

*Sloka 71.* If the Moon occupying the 4th bhava be in conjunction with Mars and the lord of the 6th bhava, the mother of the person born will have had intrigues with another. The Sun and Rahu in the 4th bhava will make the mother incontinent.

शीतांशौ राहुकेतुभ्यां युक्ते नीचेन संगमः ।  
 मन्दयुक्ते तु शूद्रेण वैश्येन बुधयोगतः ॥ ७२ ॥  
 रवियुक्ते क्षत्रियेण मंत्रिभ्यां द्विजसंगमः ।  
 एवं चन्द्रः कुजारीशयुक्तस्तत्कलदो भवेत् ॥ ७३ ॥

*Slokas 72-73.* When the Moon, in the position described in sloka 71, is associated with (1) Rahu or Ketu, the mother intrigues with a low-born person ; (2) if with Saturn, the intrigue is with a Sudra ; (3) if with Mercury, it is with a Vaisya (4) if with the Sun, the paramour will be a Kshatriya ; (5) if with Jupiter or Venus, the lover will be a Brahmin. The Moon associated with Mars and the lord of the 6th bhava in the way described will produce the effect specified in the several cases.

## NOTES.

In this connection, compare the following from जानकरत्न.

सहोदरीसङ्गममाद्गुर्न्ये दारेश्वरे शुक्रयुते सुखस्थे ।  
 पापेदिते पापसमागमे वा क्रूरादिषष्ठयंशासमन्वितेऽपि ॥  
 लग्नेश्वरे राहुयुते सपापे शैतान्यरेणापि दिवाकरेण ।  
 मातान्यसक्ता सुखराशिनाथसंयुक्तमांशाभिपतौ तथैव ॥  
 सुखेश्वरे लग्नगते बलाद्ये गुर्विन्दुसौम्यास्फुजितैश्च दृष्टे ।  
 वैशेषिकांशे शुभहृष्टियोगे पतित्रता तस्य भवेत्सवित्री ॥  
 तथाविधे शीतकरे मरणहौ केतो मवित्री यदि नीचमक्ता ।  
 मन्देन युक्ते सति नीचमक्ता वैश्येन सक्ता शशिसूर्ययुक्ते ॥  
 रव्यान्विते क्षत्रियजातियुक्ता जीवेन युक्ते द्विजपुङ्गवेन ।  
 भृगोः सुतेनापि तथाविधेन मकृत्कलं तादशमत्र मत्यम् ॥  
  
 चन्द्रोऽनिष्टस्यानगः सानुजेशो जातस्यान्यस्तन्यपानं करोति ।  
 दुःस्यानस्यौ मातृपित्रक्षनाथौ पित्रोर्मृत्युर्लग्नाथे बलाद्ये ॥ ७४ ॥

*Sloka 74.* The Moon occupying an unfavorable position in conjunction with the lord of the 3rd bhava forces the person born to suck the breast of a woman other than his mother. If the lords of the 4th and the 9th bhavas be in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) and the lord of the Lagna strong, the yoga will lead to the death of the parents.

## NOTES.

This as well as slokas 79 80, 86, 88, 89 & 90 appear in जातकरत्न.

पितृकर्माधिपे दुःस्थे लग्नेशो बलसंयुते ।  
पित्रोरनिष्टकारी स्यात् सीमन्तरहितोऽथवा ॥ ७५ ॥

*Sloka 75.* When the lord of the 10th place from the पितृभाव (Pithrubhava 9th) is in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) and the lord of the Lagna is possessed of strength, the person born is either to become the bane of his parents or has had no सीमन्तसंस्कार (Seemantha samskara).

मातृस्थानेशलग्नेशौ तत्त्विकोणगतौ यदि ।  
तदीशालग्नगो माता पित्रा सह मृता भवेत् ॥ ७६ ॥

*Sloka 76.* If the lords of the 4th bhava and the Lagna be in Trikona positions with respect to those two bhavas respectively, and if the lord of one of the Trikonas be in the Lagna, the mother of the person born will die along with the father.

मातृलग्नेशपितृपाः केन्द्रकोणस्थिता यदि ।  
तदशान्तर्दशाकाले जनन्यास्त्वनुमृत्युदाः ॥ ७७ ॥

*Sloka 77.* If the lords of the 4th, the 1st and the 9th bhavas be in Kendra or Trikona positions, they will, during their dasa and antardasa periods, lead to the mother of the person born following the father in death.

रवीन्द्र पितृमातृसौ यदि तावनुमृत्युदौ ।  
तदीशेक्षितयुक्ते वा रविसंबन्धनस्तथा ॥ ७८ ॥

*Slok 1. 78.* The Sun and the Moon occupying respectively the 9th and the 4th bhāvas will lead to the mother of the person concerned following the father in death. The same is the case when the bhava associated with the Sun has the presence in or the aspect on it of the lords of the 9th and the 4th bhāvas.

ये मातृभावपतिकारकतत्समेता-  
स्तन्मातृराशिगतवीक्षकरवेचरेन्द्राः ।  
तेषामनिष्टकरवेटदशापहारे  
जातस्य मातृमरणं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥ ७९ ॥

*Sloka 79.* Ascertain the lord as well as the कारक (Karaka) of the 4th bhāva and the planets if any associated with them, as also the planets that occupy or aspect the मातृभाव (Mathrubhāva). Again find out which of these planets is malefic. During the दशापहार (Dasapahāra) period of this last mentioned planet will happen, say the astrologers, the demise of the mother of the person concerned.

मार्त्त्यस्फुटतो विशेष्य शशिनं तच्छेषराश्यंशके  
जीवे भानुसुते च मातृमरणं तत्कोणगे वा नृणाम् ।  
संशोध्यो यमकण्टको हिमकराद्रन्ध्राधिपस्य स्फुटे  
तद्राशौ रविनन्दने मृतिमूर्त्यम्बा तदंशे रवौ ॥ ८० ॥

*Sloka 80.* Subtract the figures of the Moon from those of the Sun; find what Rasi the remainder represents. When Saturn and Jupiter pass through that Rasi and Navamsa or through the triangular positions corresponding thereto, the death of the mother may

take place. Again, find the remainder resulting from the subtraction of यमकण्टक (Yamakantaka) from the lord of the 8th bhava from the Moon. This remainder should indicate a certain Rasi and a Navamsa thereof. When Saturn passes through the Rasi and the Sun through the Navamsa in question, the mother may pass away.

**गोपुराधंशके जीवे सुखस्थानगतेऽपि वा ।  
घनायष्टद्विमावेषु खेटेषु च सुखी भवेत् ॥ ८१ ॥**

*Stoka 81.* When Jupiter has attained a Vaiseshi-kamsa (*vide* Adhyaya 1 sl. 44) such as Gopura and others, or is in the 4th bhava, and when the other planets occupy the 2nd, the 11th and the 4th bhavas, the person born will be happy.

**बुधदृष्टियुते सौख्ये सौम्यमध्यगतेऽथवा ।  
जीविराश्यंशके वाऽपि पुण्यकर्मरतः सदा ॥ ८२ ॥**

*Stoka 82.* When the 4th bhava has upon it the aspect of Mercury or is between two benefic planets or occupies a Navamsa owned by Jupiter, the person born will be ever engaged in holy works.

**सुखस्थितः शोभनराशिगो बली  
विलम्बसंबन्धगुणाधिको यदि ।  
तज्जातिवर्गेण सुखं निरन्तरं  
तदीयधातुश्रियमेति मानवः ॥ ८३ ॥**

*Stoka 83.* If the planet in the 4th bhava be strong and occupies a benefic Rasi and if its strength be enhanced by an advantageous connection with the Lagna, then the person concerned will enjoy uninterrupted ease through the instrumentality of a people belonging to the class which the planet represents (*vide*

Adhyaya I—sl. 20) and will possess a wealth of the metal appertaining to the same planet (*vide* Adhyaya 1, sl. 24)

**चतुर्थगो नीचसप्तयातस्त्वनिष्टभावाधिपतिर्विलग्नात् ।  
द्युमेशशत्रुर्यदि तत्प्रकोपात् शरीरसौख्यादिविनाशमाहुः ॥ ८४ ॥**

*Stoka 84.* If the lord of an untoward bhava from the Lagna, occupying its depression or inimical sign in the 4th bhava, be an enemy of the lord of the Lagna, the astrologers say that, through the dire influence of this adverse planet, the person concerned will be bereft of bodily and other comforts.

**चतुर्थभावस्थितदर्शिकारका बलान्विता यद्यतिसौख्यहेतुकाः ।  
अनिष्टदा नीचसप्तमूढगाः सुखं शुभेनासुखमन्यखेचरैः ॥ ८५ ॥**

*Stoka 85.* If the planet in the 4th bhava, the one aspecting it, and its Karaka be all strong, they will produce much happiness to the person concerned ; if those planets be in their depression or inimical signs or be eclipsed, they will produce unhappiness—the rule being that joy is occasioned by an auspicious planet and misery by the inauspicious ones.

**चतुर्थगे भाग्यपतौ सशुक्रे बलाधिके स्याच्चिरकालभोगी ।  
शुभान्विते रन्धरिपुव्ययस्थे जातोऽल्पकालं समूर्पति सौख्यम् ॥**

*Stoka 86.* If the lord of the 9th bhava occupying the 4th in conjunction with Venus possess predominant strength, the person born will live in pleasure and opulence for a long time ; but if the aforesaid lord of the 9th bhava occupying the 6th, 8th, or the 12th place from the Lagna, be associated with a benefic planet, the happiness of the person concerned will be but short-lived.

सुखचिन्ता गृहेज्याभ्यां मातृचिन्ता सुखेन्दुतः ।  
सुगन्धं गृहशुक्राभ्यां वस्त्रवाहनभूषणम् ॥ ८७ ॥

*Stoka 87.* Every calculation, firstly, in respect to one's ease and comfort should be with reference to the 4th house and Jupiter ; 2ndly, every thing concerning the mother should be thought of from the 4th bhava and the Moon ; 3rdly, all fragrance as well as cloth, vehicle and ornaments should be guessed in reference to the 4th bhava and Venus.

cf. सर्वार्थान्तरामणि

सुवर्णवस्त्राभरणादियानं शुक्राद्वदेत्तसुखराशितो वा ॥

सुखेश्वरे शोभनराशियुक्ते शुक्रेण दृष्टे सति संयुते वा ।

अरातिनीचग्रहद्विहीने सुगन्धमाल्यादिसुखं समेति ॥ ८८ ॥

*Stoka 88.* If the lord of the 4th bhava occupying a benefic sign be either aspected by or in conjunction with Venus, and at the same time free from the aspect of an inimical or depressed planet, the person born will enjoy the pleasure due to ungents, odiferous flowers and similar appliances.

वीर्यान्विते शीतकरे सुखम् साहिध्वजे जीर्णतरं समेति ।

कौशेयकं जीवयुते च रत्नचित्रं सशुक्रं सशनौ तु कृष्णम् ॥ ८९ ॥

*Stoka 89.* When the Moon is strong, the person born will have good clothes to wear ; if the Moon be associated with Rahu or Ketu, his clothing will be tattered ; if associated with Jupiter, the apparel will be of silk ; if with Venus, it will be variegated with jewels ; and if with Saturn, it will be of a dark colour.

शुक्रेन्दुवर्गसहिते सुखराशिनाथे

शुक्रेण शीतरुचिना सहितेक्षिते वा ।

**नीचारिपापगगनाटनदृष्टिमुक्ते**

**पश्चादिवित्तमस्तिलं लभते मनुष्यः ॥ ९० ॥**

*Sloka 90.* If the lord of the 4th bhava be associated with the Varga of Venus or the Moon, or if it be aspected by or in conjunction with either of the above two planets, and if it be at the same time free from the aspect of a depressed or inimical planet, the person concerned acquires cattle and every other property.

**बन्धुस्थानेश्वरे सौम्ये सौम्यग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।**

**कारके बलसंपूर्णे बन्धुपूज्यो भवेन्नरः ॥ ९१ ॥**

*Sloka 91.* When the lord of the 4th bhava being an auspicious planet is aspected by another auspicious planet, and when the Karaka of that bhava is in full strength, the person born will be esteemed by his kinmen.

#### NOTES.

c.f. पराशर

**बन्धुस्थानेश्वरे सौम्ये शुभग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।**

**शशिजे लग्नसंयुक्ते बन्धुपूज्यो भवेन्नरः ॥**

For the same effect, the following yoga is given in जातकरत्त.

**लग्नेश्वरे लग्नगते सबन्धुनाथेन युक्ते परमोच्चभागे ।**

**केन्द्रस्थिते शोभनहृष्टियुक्ते निरीक्षितं वापि स बन्धुपूज्यः ॥**

**बन्धूपकर्ता तथाथे केन्द्रकोणायसंयुते ।**

**वैशेषिकांशसंयुक्ते पापदग्योगवर्जिते ॥ ९२ ॥**

*Sloka 92.* A person will befriend his relatives when the lord of the 4th bhava occupies a Kendra or Kona position or the 11th bhava [and has attained a Vaisesikamsa and is free from the aspect of, or association with, a malefic planet.

बन्धुद्रेषी भवेन्नित्यं पापाक्रान्ते रसातले ।  
नीचास्त्वेटसंयुक्ते शुभदृग्योगवर्जिते ॥ ९३ ॥

*Sloka 93.* When the 4th bhava is occupied by a malefic, depressed or eclipsed planet and is void of any aspect or conjunction of a benefic planet, the person born will have antipathy to his relations.

cf. जलकरत्

पापान्विते पापवगे च बन्धौ नीचान्विते वाथ सबन्धुनाथे ।  
पापग्रहैर्विक्षणयोगतश्च विद्वेषकृद्भूमग्रहादियोगात् ॥

सपाये रन्ध्रे सौख्ये कपटी पापसंयुते ।  
सोच्चमित्रस्वर्गस्थे निष्कापन्तं शुभेभिते ॥ ९४ ॥

*Sloka 94.* If the lord of the 8th bhava be associated with a malefic planet and the 4th bhava be occupied by an inauspicious planet, the person born will be deceitful ; but if the lord of the 8th bhava be in exaltation, in a friendly house, or in its own or a friendly varga and the 4th bhava be aspected by a benefic planet, the person concerned will be candid.

विशुद्धददयः शान्तो हृदयेशे बलान्विते ।  
गोपुराद्यंशके वाऽपि मृदुंशादिसमन्विते ॥ ९५ ॥

*Sloka 95.* A person will be pure-minded and calm when the lord of the 4th bhava is strong, or has attained Gopura and other Vaisesikamsas, or is in मृदु (Mridu) and other benefic Shashtyamsas.

वाहनेशे बलयुते यानराशौ बलान्विते ।  
शुभग्रहेण संष्टे वाहनादिफलं वदेत् ॥ ९६ ॥

*Sloka 96.* When the 4th bhava and its lord possess strength and are aspected by a benefic planet, the

astrologer may declare the person born will possess vehicles or similar conveniences.

**वाहनेशे वाहनस्ये सेन्दुजे शुभवीक्षिते ।  
शुभखेचरराश्यंशे वाहनादिफलं वदेत् ॥ ९७ ॥**

*Stoka 97.* When the 4th bhava occupied by its lord in a benefic Navamsa in conjunction with Mercury is aspected by a benefic planet, the astrologer may predict the acquisition of vehicles and other such conveniences on the part of the person born.

**चन्द्रो विलयसंबन्धी वाहनेशसमन्वितः ।  
तुरङ्गवाहनं तस्य वदन्ति मुनिपुञ्जवाः ॥ ९८ ॥**

*Stoka 98.* When the Moon is in the Lagna in conjunction with the lord of the 4th bhava, the person born, say the sages, will have a horse to convey him.

**द्वितीये वा चतुर्थे वा चन्द्रे शोभनराशिगे ।  
शुभखेचरसंयुक्ते समुपैत्यश्ववाहनम् ॥ ९९ ॥**

*Stoka 99.* When the Moon, in conjunction with a benefic planet, occupies the 2nd or the 4th bhava, identical with a benefic Rasi, the person born will have a horse conveyance.

**सेन्दौ चतुर्थाधिपतौ विलये लग्नेश्वरेणापि युतेऽश्वलाभः ।  
शुक्रेण युक्ते यदि वाहनेशे देहान्विते वारणवाहनं स्यात् ॥ १०० ॥**

*Stoka 100.* When the lord of the 4th bhava occupies the Lagna in conjunction with its (Lagna's) lord and the Moon, the person born will have a horse; but if the lord of the 4th bhava occupies the Lagna in conjunction with Venus, the person concerned will have an elephant to ride on.

## NOTES.

This sloka is found in जातकरत्न.

आन्दोलिकाभरणदौ सितपूर्णचन्द्रदौ  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणगृहगौ बलिनौ भवेताम् ।  
रक्ताम्बराभरणदौ सुरपूजितस्ये  
चन्द्रे सुरेन्द्रसचिवेक्षितसंयुते वा ॥ १०१ ॥

*Sloka 101.* Venus and the full Moon having strength and occupying a Kendra or a Trikona position, will give to the person born under their influence the honor of being conveyed in a palanquin. When the Moon occupying a Rasi belonging to Jupiter is either aspected by or in conjunction with Jupiter will lead to the acquisition of a red apparel or jewel.

आन्दोलिकातुरगलाभमुपैति जातः  
शुक्रेन्द्रयानपतयस्तनुनाथयुक्ताः ।  
एकत्र देवगुरुयानपचन्द्रशुक्राः  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणगृहगाथतुरन्तयानम् ॥ १०२ ॥

*Sloka 102.* A person will get a palanquin or a horse to convey him when Venus, the Moon and the lord of the 4th bhava are associated with the lord of the first. If Jupiter, the lord of the 4th bhava, the Moon and Venus be all together in a Kendra or a Kona position, the person concerned will get a vehicle bordered on all sides.

## NOTES.

See sloka 118 *infra*. With this as well as the pre-

sloka

compare the following :—

उत्तरपाराशर

चतुर्थपश्चगुशुभप्रमिलितौ शुभेनेक्षितौ  
परस्परसुहृदतौ स्वभवनोच्च भावस्थितौ ।

सुखाच्चतुरमन्दिरं द्विपतुरङ्गमान्दोलिका  
 भवत्यशुभमिश्रिते तदधिके फलं पूर्ववत् ॥  
 लग्नवाहेशवर्मेशसम्बन्धे चाश्ववाहनम् ।  
 शुक्रेणान्दोलिकाप्रासिर्गुरुणा गजवाहनम् ॥  
 केवद्रायस्वविलग्नकोणसहजस्थौ काव्यवाहेश्वरौ  
 देवेक्ष्येन्दुविलग्नाथसहितावन्योन्यभावाश्रितौ ।  
 अन्योन्यं प्रतिभाग्यकण्टकगतौ सुस्थानगौ स्वगृहं  
 पश्यन्तौ यदि दीनवंशजनितोपि स्याच्चतुर्वाहनः ॥  
 वाहनेशे गुरुयुते चतुरन्ताख्यवाहनम् ।  
 यानेशे सशुभे माने चामरछत्रसंयुतः ॥ १०३ ॥

*Sloka 103.* When the lord of the 4th bhava is associated with Jupiter, the person born will have a vehicle bordered on all the four sides. When the lord of the 4th bhava occupies the 10th place in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person born will have the appendages of a chowrie and an umbrella.

सुखेश्वरे केन्द्रगते तदीशे लग्नस्थिते वाहनयोगवन्तः ।  
 कर्मेश्वरे लाभगते तदीशे कर्मस्थिते भूषणयानवन्तः ॥ १०४ ॥

*Sloka 104.* When the lord of the 4th bhava occupies a Kendra the lord of which is in the Lagna, the persons born will have facilities for keeping a conveyance. When the lord of the 10th bhava is in the 11th, and the lord of this again in the 10th, the person born under the yoga will have ornaments and vehicles.

#### NOTES.

The 3rd pada of this Sloka in सर्वार्थचिन्तनामणि reads differently as follows :—

कर्मेश्वरे लग्नगते तदीशो ॥

यानेशे लाभराशिखे सुखे वा लाभगे कुजे ।  
अथवा भौमराशिखे राज्यप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥ १०५ ॥

*Stoka 105.* When the lord of the 4th bhava is in the 11th or the 4th, and when Mars is in स्वक्षेत्र (Swakshetra) or in the 11th bhava, the yoga will undoubtedly lead to the acquisition of a kingdom.

cf. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

क्षेत्रेश्वरे लाभगते बलाद्ये चन्द्रौ भवे वा क्षितिसुनुयुक्ते ।  
भूसूनुराशौ यदि वा सुखेशे राज्यार्थसौख्याभरणादियानम् ॥

लग्नाद्वाहनराशिगस्तदधिपत्तद्वीक्षिकथं त्रयः  
खोच्चखर्षसुहृद्देषु बलिनः केन्द्रत्रिकोणायगाः ।  
दार्ढायुःशयनासनाम्बरवहुक्षेत्राणि सन्मन्दिरं  
बन्धुसुखेहमनोज्ञवाहनयशःसौख्यानि कुर्वन्ति ते ॥ १०६ ॥

*Stoka 106.* If the planet occupying the 4th bhava, the lord thereof and the one aspecting it, be in a Kendra or Trikona position or in the 11th bhava identical with their exaltation, their own or friendly signs, and if they be also possessed of strength, they secure to the person concerned long life, beds, seats, apparel, much landed property, a good mansion, friendship of relatives, charming vehicles, fame and happiness.

स्वोच्चराशिगतश्चान्द्रिः केन्द्रकोणसमन्वितः ।  
विद्यावाहनसंपत्तिं करोति विषुलं धनम् ॥ १०७ ॥

*Stoka 107* Mercury in exaltation or in Swakshetra (स्वक्षेत्र) identical with a Kendra or a Trikona place from the Lagna, leads to the acquisition of abundant knowledge and vast wealth.

## NOTES.

For the same effect see the following from उत्तरपाठशास्त्र.

विद्यास्थानाविनायामृतकिरणमुतौ दुष्टभावान्विहाय

स्वोच्चान्योन्याधिमित्रस्थितिनिलयगतौ वीक्षितौ चेन्तुमैर्वा ।

हृष्टौ युक्तौ कर्मणामरगुरुभृगुचन्द्रेतरैर्भूरिविद्यः

शुराध्यायी कर्वीन्द्रप्रभवति नितरां मान्त्रिकः कौशली च ॥

लग्नशात्सुखनाथतद्वनगौ भाग्येशभाग्यस्थितौ

चत्वारः शुभवर्गगाः सुबलिनस्ते लग्नसंबन्धिनः ।

अन्योन्याश्रितवीक्षिता यदि महीपालश्चिरायुः सुखी

तेजस्वी चतुरन्तयानविपुलश्रीराजचिह्नाङ्गितः ॥ १०८ ॥

*Sloka 108.* If, in any horoscope, the four planets,—viz., the lord of the 4th and the 9th bhavas reckoned from the lord of the Lagna and the planets occupying the two bhavas—be strong in auspicious vargas and related to the Lagna in some way, and if they wherever possible be associated with or aspected by one another, the person concerned will be a king long-lived, energetic, in possession of four-cornered vehicles, large wealth and other symbols of sovereignty.

ग्रहास्त्रयः स्थानबलाधिकाश्वेद्विचित्रताभरणादिसौख्यम् ।

खेटद्वये वीर्ययुते विलग्ने तदीयपाके सम्पूर्णति सौख्यम् ॥१०९॥

*Sloka 109.* If 3 of the four planets (mentioned in the above sloka) have superior positional strength (स्थानबल-Stthanabala) the effect will be the acquisition of diverse kinds of precious stones, ornaments and comforts. If two of the planets be possessed of strength in the Lagna, the person born will be happy in their respective dasa periods.

उक्तस्थानत्रयेष्वेको वली वाहनराशिपः ।  
लग्नलग्नेशसंबन्धी तदशा वाहनप्रदा ॥ ११० ॥

*Sloka 110.* If the lord of the 4th house occupy singly and in strength one of the three positions mentioned in sloka 108, *supra* (*i.e.* 1st, 4th and 9th bhavas) and be associated with the Lagna or its lord, the dasa period of the planet in question will lead to the acquisition of vehicles.

चतुर्थधर्मायधनाधिनाथा विलग्नसम्बन्धबलाधिकाश्वेत् ।  
तदीयपाके सम्पूर्णते राज्यं क्रमेण भाग्यं धनलाभमर्थम् ॥ १११ ॥

*Sloka 111.* If the lords of the 4th, 9th, 11th and the 2nd bhavas be related to the Lagna in some way and have strength, they will, in their several dasa periods, respectively lead to the acquisition of a kingdom, good fortune, accession of wealth and property.

ते चत्वरोऽधिकबलयुता देहसम्बन्धिनश्चे-  
देतत्सर्वं भवति विपुलं दुर्बला दुःखदाः स्युः ।  
मिश्रं मिश्रैस्तनुपरिपवः कारको भावनाथो  
भावाक्रान्तो विगतबलिनश्चेदतिक्लेशदाते ॥ ११२ ॥

*Sloka 112.* If the four planets (mentioned in the previous sloka) have superior strength and be connected with the Lagna in some way, all this will take place on a large scale; if they be all weak, they will produce misery. The effect will be mixed if their strength be of a mixed character. If the Karaka of the bhava concerned, its lord and the planet occupying it be inimical to the lord of the Lagna and be weak, they will prove exceedingly troublesome.

वाहनेशेऽस्त्रिनीचस्ये दुःस्ये धर्माधिपेक्षिते ।

सुदुर्वाहनसंप्राप्तिश्चलवाहनतापि वा ॥ ११३ ॥

*Slока 113.* When the lord of the 4th bhava being in an inimical or depression sign, occupies a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) and is aspected by the lord of the 9th bhava, there will be acquisition of a vehicle which will be either unsteady or prove a very bad specimen of its kind.

cf. सर्वाधिक्तिन्तामणि

दुःस्ये विमूढे यदि वाहनेशे भाग्येश्वरेणापि समीक्षिते वा ।

दुर्वाहनी चश्चलवाहनी वा लग्नाधिपेनापि समीक्षिते वा ॥

धर्मकर्मविलगस्थास्तुङ्गोपगशुभग्रहाः ।

लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टा यानान्ते दुःखमाप्नुयात् ॥ ११४ ॥

*Sloka 114.* If the planets in the 9th, 10th and the 1st bhavas be benefic ones in their exaltation and be aspected by the lord of the Lagna, the person concerned will come to grief when a vehicle habitually used by him ceases to exist.

cf. सर्वाधिक्तिन्तामणि

कर्मभाग्यविलगनेषु स्वोच्चे सौम्यग्रहाः स्थिताः ।

दृष्टेषु वा लग्नपेन यानान्ते दुःखमाप्नुयात् ॥

जीवे वा सुखपे शुभग्रहयुते लग्नात्पःस्थानगे

सौम्येष्वेन नरवाहनं चिरतरं राजग्रतापान्वितम् ।

दुःस्ये पापयुतेऽस्तनीचरिषुगे यानादिभाग्यं न हि

स्वर्षेण सर्वबलाधिके चिरसुखं चान्दोलिकारोहणम् ॥ ११५ ॥

*Sloka 115.* If Jupiter or the lord of the 4th bhava associated with a benefic planet occupy a benefic Rasi identical with the 9th bhava from the Lagna, the person concerned will move about in royal splendour in a vehicle borne by men during the greater portion of his life.

If the planets referred to above occupying a दुःस्थान (Dus-thana) be eclipsed, depressed or in an inimical house, there will be no vehicle or other such means of pleasurable locomotion; if they be in their own house and possess superior strength, there will be a long spell of enjoyment culminating in progress in a palanquin.

**बन्धुकर्मगृहाधीशौ लाभस्थानगतेक्षकौ ।  
बलवन्तौ यदि स्यात् सर्वमास्यफलप्रदौ ॥ ११६ ॥**

*Sloka 116.* If the lords of the 4th and the 10th bhavas either occupy or aspect the 11th bhava and be strong, they will bestow every blessing.

**लाभस्थौ सुखभाग्येशौ पश्यन्तौ वा सुखस्थलम् ।  
वाहनी सर्वमास्याद्यो राजप्रीतिकरो भवेत् ॥ ११७ ॥**

*Sloka 117.* If the lords of the 4th and the 9th bhavas be in the 11th bhava or aspect the 4th, the person born will have many vehicles and an abundance of every earthly blessing, and be capable of pleasing his sovereign.

**धर्मवाहनराशीशौ लंगसंबन्धिनौ यदि ।  
जीवदृष्टियुतौ तस्य राजवश्यादिभूषणम् ॥ ११८ ॥**

*Sloka 118.* If the lords of the 9th and the 4th bhavas be related to the Lagna in some way and be aspected by or in conjunction with Jupiter, the person born will have the capacity to ingratiate himself into the favor of a king and other such ornamental accomplishments.

#### NOTES.

See sloka 102 *first half supra.*

**शुभवाहनराशीशौ शुभवेचरसंयुतौ ।  
बहुसेनाधिपः श्रीमान् बलिनौ यदि जायते ॥ ११९ ॥**

*Stoka 119.* If the lords of the 9th and the 4th bhavas be strong and associated with benefic planets, the person born will be opulent and in command of a numerous army.

*cf.* जातकरत्न

सौख्याधिपे शोभनखेनरेण माग्येश्वरंगापि युतेऽथवा स्यात् ।

सेनाबहुत्वं समुपेति जातो बहुप्रदेशाभरणार्थ्यानम् ॥

भाग्यस्थिते वाहनराशिनाथे सशुकजीवे शुभखेदराशौ ।

भाग्याधिपे कोणचतुष्टये वा बहुप्रदेशाभरणार्थ्यानम् ॥ १२० ॥

*Stoka 120.* If the lord of the 4th bhava be in the 9th, identical with a sign owned by a benefic planet, and in conjunction with Jupiter and Venus, and if the lord of the 9th bhava be in a Kona or a Kendra position, the person born will have ornaments, wealth and vehicles collected from many countries.

कामारियानसहजतपोलग्नव्ययेश्वराः ।

सुताधिपेन संयुक्तास्त्वसंख्याकरदेशभाक् ॥ १२१ ॥

*Stoka 121.* If the lords of the 7th, 6th, 4th 3rd, 9th, 1st and the 12th bhavas be in conjunction with the lord of the 5th bhava, the person born will possess lands teeming with numberless mines.

सुखाधिपो देवगुरुः सितो वा ब्रह्मी विलग्नान्वयोपयातः ।

त्रिकोणकेन्द्रोपगतः शुभेशः समेति जातो बहुवाहनानि ॥ १२२ ॥

*Stoka 122.* If the lord of the 4th bhava being Jupiter or Venus occupy the 9th bhava from the Lagna in great strength, and if the lord of the 9th bhava be in a Kendra or Trikona position the person born will get many vehicles.

स शुक्रजीवो गेहशो भाग्यस्थो भाग्यये सुखे ।  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणयोर्वाऽपि बहुवाहनदेशभाक् ॥ १२३ ॥

*Stoka 123.* If the lord of the 4th bhava in conjunction with Jupiter and Venus, occupy the 9th bhava and if the lord of the latter be in the 4th or in any of the other Kendras or in a Trikona position, the person born will possess many vehicles and lands.

लग्नकेन्द्रस्थिते सौम्ये धर्मे तुङ्गग्रहाश्रिते ।  
धनेशो केन्द्रभावस्थे योगः सिंहासनप्रदः ॥ १२४ ॥

*Stoka 124.* If a benefic planet be in the Lagna-Kendra, i.e. Lagna itself, and the 9th bhava be occupied by a planet in exaltation and when the lord of the 2nd bhava is in a Kendra, the yoga is calculated to lead to a throne.

cf. जातकरत्न

सौम्ये विलग्ने चलपूर्णयुक्ते धर्मान्वितं शोभनखेचोन्द्रे ।  
स्वोच्चस्थितं वित्तपत्तौ च केन्द्रे सिंहासनप्राप्तिसुदाहरन्ति ॥

भाग्ये शुभेक्षिते केन्द्रे शुभैः मह धनाधिपे ।  
उच्चग्रहे द्वितीयस्थे जन्म सिंहासनप्रदम् ॥ १२५ ॥

*Stoka 125.* When the 9th bhava is aspected by a benefic planet and the lord of the 2nd bhava in conjunction with benefic planets occupies a Kendra, and a planet in exaltation is in the 2nd bhava, the birth in such a yoga is likely to lead to a throne.

cf. जातकरत्न

सौम्येक्षिते धर्मग्रहे तु केन्द्रे सवित्तपे शोभनखेचोन्द्रे ।  
उच्चस्थितो वित्तग्रहमिवतश्चेत्सिंहासनप्राप्तिसुदाहरन्ति ॥

लग्नवाहनभाग्येशाः कर्मस्थाः कर्मपत्तनौ ।  
लग्नं पश्यति वा खेटः सिंहासनफलप्रदः ॥ १२६ ॥

*Stoka 126.* If the lords of the 1st, 4th and the 9th bhavas be in the 10th, and the lord of the latter occupy or aspect the Lagna, the effect of the yoga will be a throne.

*cf.* जातकरत्न

मागयेशल्मनेशवर्तुर्थनायाः कर्मस्थिता नाचमौङ्यादिहीनाः ।

कर्मश्वेणापि युते विल्लने सिंहासनप्राप्तिमुदाहरन्ति ॥

कर्मलभ्यसुखाधीशाः कर्मस्थानगता यदि ।

कर्मपो लभ्यसंबन्धी सिंहासनपतिर्भवेत् ॥ १२७ ॥

*Stoka 127.* If the lords of the 10th, 1st and the 4th bhavas occupy the 10th bhava and the lord of the last mentioned be some way connected with the Lagna, the person born in the yoga will become the master of a throne.

#### NOTES.

Some books read, “शुभाधीशाः” in place of “सुखाधीशाः”.

गुरुशुक्रशुभाधीशाः केन्द्रकोणायगा यदि ।

अनेकयानसम्पन्नो मण्डलाधिपतिर्भवेत् ॥ १२८ ॥

*Stoka 128.* If Jupiter, Venus and the lord of the 9th bhava be in a Kendra or Kona position, or in the 11th bhava, the person born will have an abundance of vehicles and become a monarch.

यानेशकर्मोपगतौ बलिष्ठौ धर्मेशदृष्टौ यदि तद्यतौ वा ।

परस्परक्षेत्रसमागतौ वा सिंहासनप्राप्तिकरौ भवेताम् ॥ १२९ ॥

*Stoka 129.* If the lord of the 4th bhava and the planet occupying the 10th possess most strength and be aspected by or in conjunction with the lord of the 9th bhava, or if they be each in the other's house, they will pave the way to the attainment of a throne.

तदशान्तर्दशाकाले तद्राशिपदशागमे ।  
तदीयभूक्तिसंप्राप्ते सिंहासनपतिर्भवेत् ॥ १३० ॥

*Sloka 130.* The person referred to in the preceding sloka will become the occupant of a throne when, in the main dasa (दशा) of the lord of the 4th bhava, its own antardasa (अन्तर्दशा) sets in, and when during the progress of this antardasa, the vidasa (विदशा) and within it the upadasa (उपदशा) of the lord of the 10th bhava is reached.

शुभोदयेशौ सुखराशियातौ सुखाधिपो लग्नगतः शुभक्षेत्रे ।  
अतीव सौख्यं सम्मुपैति नित्यं सप्तत्यातो यदि शत्रुभाग्यम् ॥ १३१ ॥

*Sloka 131.* If the lords of the 9th and the 1st bhavas occupy the 4th and the lord of the latter be in the Lagna identical with a benefic Rasi, the person born will always enjoy happiness. But if the lord of the 4th bhava happen to be in the 6th and the other conditions obtain as in the above yoga, he will be overtaken by misfortune—a fate that usually befalls an enemy or a hostile person.

सप्तत्याधिपतौ तपःस्ये शुभैरद्वृष्टे वलसंयुते वा ।  
स्वकीयभाग्यादिकमल्पकालं ददाति शत्रौ सुखनाथदाये ॥ १३२ ॥

*Sloka 132.* If the lord of the 6th bhava be in the 9th and aspected by benefic planets or possessed of much strength, the person born under the yoga will have to surrender, for some time, during the dasa period of the lord of the 4th bhava, his whole fortune to his enemy.

सुखाधिपे शोभनखेट्युक्ते तदीयपाकान्तमरातिगं तत् ।  
पापान्विते तस्य दशावसाने पुनः स्वभाग्यं सम्मुपैति सर्वम् ॥ १३३ ॥

*Sloka 133.* If, under the conditions set forth in

the previous sloka, a benefic planet be in conjunction with the lord of the 4th bhava, the whole fortune of the person concerned will be with the enemy during the whole of the dasa period of the latter planet. But if the planetary conjunction be malefic, the fortune will return to its former owner at the concluding portion of the dasa of the lord of the 4th bhava.

क्षेत्रस्याने शुभक्षेत्रे तदीशे शुभसंयुते ।  
तत्कारके तथा प्राप्ते बहुक्षेत्रधनान्वितः ॥ १३४ ॥

*Sloka 134.* If the 4th bhava be a benefic Rasi and its lord be in conjunction with a benefic planet and the Karaka of the bhava also holds a similar position, the person born will have much land and wealth.

क्षेत्रेश्वरे नीचसप्तमागे कालाग्निशूलान्तकषष्ठिभागे ।  
पापान्विते पापसर्मीक्षिते वा क्षेत्रादिनाशं कथयन्ति तद्वाः ॥

*Sloka 135.* If the lord of the 4th bhava occupying a depression or an inimical varga has attained any one of the malefic 60th portions of a sign, viz. Kalagni, Sula, or Antaka (kala) and if it be also in conjunction with or aspected by malefic planets, the yoga will lead to the loss of lands and other such sources of livelihood, say the astrologers.

लग्नाधिपत्य गृहणो यदि शत्रुखेट-  
स्तत्पाकभुक्तिसमये गृहभूमिनाशम् ।  
यानेशभुक्तिसमये निजवन्धुहानिः  
शन्यारमान्दियुतभुक्तिरनर्थहेतुः ॥ १३५ ॥

*Sloka 136.* If the planet owning the sign occupied by the lord of the Lagna be an enemy, there will be loss of land and house when, in the dasa period of the planet,

its own भुक्ति (Bhukti) sets in. When the Bhukti of the lord of the 4th bhava in the main dasa referred to approaches, the person concerned will become bereft of some relative; and the Bhukti, in the same dasa, of a planet in conjunction with Saturn, Mars or Mandi will occasion disasters.

विचेशः ससुखराधिपो नवमगः सौम्यान्वितः सौम्यभे  
नि रेषं समुपैति लाभधनपौ पातालराशिस्थितौ ।  
तन्नाथः शुभराशिगः शुभयुतो निशेषसिद्धिर्भवेत्  
लाभेशः सुखराशिगः शुभयुतो निशेषवित्तप्रदः ॥ १३७ ॥

*Stoka 137.* If the lords of the 2nd and the 4th bhavas occupy, in conjunction with a benefic planet, the 9th bhava identical with a benefic Rasi, the person born will come by a treasure laid under-ground. Again, if the lords of the 11th and the 2nd bhavas be in the 4th, and the lord of the last-mentioned bhava be in a benefic sign in conjunction with a benefic planet, the acquisition of hidden treasure will be the result. Thirdly, the lord of the 11th bhava occupying the 4th in conjunction with a benefic planet is a giver of wealth concealed underground.

#### NOTES.

This appears in जातकरत्न.

अर्थव्ययगृहाधीशा नाशगाः पापसंयुताः ।  
यावद्विरशुभैर्युक्तास्तावद्वेहालसत्त्वदाः ॥ १३८ ॥

*Stoka 138.* The lords of the 2nd, 12th and the 4th bhavas occupying the 8th in conjunction with malefic planets occasion languidness in the house which will increase in proportion to the number of evil planets conjoined.

पापेऽहौ वा पापद्वये सुखे गेहसुखार्तिभाक् ।  
नीचेऽरातौ कुजेऽकें वा सुखे स्यादगृहो नरः ॥ १३९ ॥

*Sloka 139.* If a malefic planet or Rahu in the 4th bhava be aspected by an evil planet, the person born will be a sufferer in the matter of domestic comforts. If Mars or the Sun occupying the 4th bhava be in depression or in an inimical house, the person concerned will be houseless.

नीचेऽस्तगे वा गेहस्ये कूपाम्बवादौ पतिष्यति ।  
सुखे पापे पापभाक् स्यात् सुखे मन्दे सुखशयः ॥ १४० ॥

*Sloka 140.* If the planet in the 4th bhava be depressed or eclipsed, the person born will slip into a well or some such reservoir. If there be a malefic planet in the 4th bhava, he will experience misfortunes. If Saturn occupy it, there will be loss of comfort and happiness.

गृहेशे व्ययगे लग्नादन्यगेहोऽन्यदेशगः ।  
रन्ध्रे गृहाद्यभावो वा पष्टे ज्ञात्यादिसाद्रहः ॥ १४१ ॥

*Sloka 141.* If the lord of the 4th bhava from the Lagna occupy the 12th, the person born will lodge in a stranger's house in a foreign land ; if it occupy the 8th bhava, there will be no house etc., owned or tenanted by him ; if the planet be in the 6th bhava, he will lodge in a house of which the master is a paternal relation, such as an uncle, a cousin, etc.

अयक्तो मन्दिरलाभदः स्यात् चतुर्थपस्त्र वलाधिको वा ।  
दुःखानगो दुष्टबलान्वितश्चेदालस्यगेहं ग्रहपीडितं वा ॥ १४२ ॥

*Sloka 142.* The lord of the 4th bhava occupying it or any other strong planet therein will easily lead to the

acquisition of a house. If the lord of the 4th bhava occupy a दुःस्थान (Dusthana) or if the planet occupying the 4th bhava has strength for evil (as an adversary), the house falling to the lot of the person born will be either crazy or haunted.

**षट्त्रिव्ययाष्टमोपेता व्ययवित्तगृहाधिपाः**

**यावत्पापसमोपेतास्तावद्विनाशदाः ॥ १४३ ॥**

*Sloka 143.* The lords of the 12th, the 2nd and the 4th bhavas occupying the 6th, the 3rd, the 12th and the 8th bhavas from the Lagna, lead to the loss of a house in proportion to the number of malefic planets in conjunction with them.

**लग्नत्रिकोणकेन्द्रस्था यावद्वलसमन्विताः ।**

**तावत्संख्याकगेहानां सामीचीन्यं वदेद्वृघः ॥ १४४ ॥**

*Sloka 144.* A wise astrologer may assert the sound condition of as many houses as there are planets in the Trikonas and Kendras from the Lagna.

cf. पराशर

**केन्द्रत्रिकोणेषु शुभग्रहेण युते समीचीनगृहाभिलब्धिः ।**

**चतुर्थभावाधिपतौ विलशाद् व्ययस्थिते जीर्णगृहं समेति ।**

**त्रिकोणकेन्द्रोपगते बलाद्ये विचित्रगेहं रुचिरं तदाहुः ॥ १४५ ॥**

*Sloka 145.* If the lord of the 4th bhava occupy the 12th from the Lagna, the person born will have a dilapidated house ; but if the planet be in a Trikona or a Kendra and possess great strength, the house would be lovely and of many hues.

**तृतीये सौम्यसंयुक्ते गेहेशे बलसंयुते ।**

**गोपुराद्यंशगे वाऽपि समेति दृढमन्दिरम् ॥ १४६ ॥**

*Sloka 146.* When the 3rd bhava is occupied by a benefic planet and the lord of the 4th bhava is strong,

the person born will possess a strong house; the same will be the case when the lord of the 4th bhava has attained Gopura and other benefic Vargas.

**आज्ञाक्रियाक्षेत्रविनाशमाहुराजेश्वरे गेहगते सपापे ।**

**क्रगांशके मृत्युकरादिभागे रन्धेश्वरेणापि युते तथैव ॥ १४७ ॥**

*Sloka 147.* If the lord of the 10th bhava associated with a malefic planet occupy the 4th, the astrologers say the person born will become bereft of lands and obedient service. The same effect is produced if the lord of the 10th occupy the 4th in a malefic Navamsa and in such a baneful shashtyamsa as मृत्युकर (Mrityukara) and be at the same time in conjunction with the lord of the 8th bhava.

**तृतीये सौभ्यसंयुक्ते गेहेशे खबलान्विते ।**

**लग्नेशो बलसंपूर्णे हर्म्यं ग्राकारसंयुतम् ॥ १४८ ॥**

*Sloka 148.* When the 3rd bhava is occupied by a benefic planet and when the lords of the 4th and the 1st bhavas are in strength, the person born will be in possession of a mansion with encircling walls.

**पारावतांशके गेहनाथे गुर्विन्दुवीक्षिते ।**

**गोपुराद्यांशके वाऽपि दैविकं गृहमादिशेत् ॥ १४९ ॥**

**इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते**

**जातकपारिजाते द्वादशोऽध्यायः ॥**

*Sloka 149.* If the lord of the 4th bhava be in a पारावतांश (Paravatamsa), or being aspected by Jupiter and the Moon has attained Gopura or other अंश (amsa), the astrologer should declare the possession on the part of the person born of a divine abode (Temple?).

Thus ends the XIIth Adhyaya, &c.,

# जातकपारिजाते त्रयोदशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ पञ्चषष्ठभावाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XIII.

THE EFFECTS OF THE 5TH AND THE 6TH BHAVAS.

॥ अथ पञ्चमभावफलम् ॥

पुत्रादेवमहीपुत्रपितृधीपुण्यानि संचिन्तये-  
यात्रामस्तसुतस्कर्मभवनैर्दराटनं रिःक्तः ।  
लग्नाद्वन्धुदिनेशतः पितृसुखं जीवात्मजस्थानतः  
पुत्रप्राप्तिरनङ्गविच्चपसितैः स्त्रीसंपदश्चिन्तयेत् ॥ १ ॥

*Stoka* 1. It is from the 5th bhava that an astrologer should think about a person's tutelary deity, sovereign, son, father, intelligence and religious merit. A pilgrimage has to be guessed with reference to the 7th, the 5th, the 2nd and the 10th bhavas. Any wandering to a far-off place should be ascertained from the 12th bhava. The father's happiness may be known with reference to the 1st and the 4th bhavas and the Sun. The acquisition of children is to be determined in connection with Jupiter and the 5th bhava. The wife's accomplishments, the astrologer may predict through the 7th bhava, the lord of the 2nd and Venus.

cf. जातकाभरण

बुद्धिप्रबन्धात्मजमन्त्रविद्याविनेयगर्भस्थितिनीतिसंस्थः ।  
सुताभिवाने भवने नराणां होरागमज्ञैः परिचिन्तनीयम् ॥

लग्नादात्मनि पुंग्रहेक्षितयुते पुंदेवताराधनं  
 युग्मे शुक्रनिशाकरेक्षितयुते स्त्रीदेवतामिच्छति ।  
 मानौ भास्करमुख्यमिन्दुसितयोगौरीं कुमारं कुजे  
 विष्णुं चन्द्रसुते गुरौ शशिधरं शान्यादियोगे परान् ॥२॥

*Sloka 2.* If the 5th bhava from the Lagna be occupied or aspected by a male planet, the person born will adore a male deity. If the 5th bhava be an even Rasi and aspected or occupied by the Moon or Venus, he will prefer to worship a female deity. If the planet aspecting or occupying the 5th bhava be the Sun, the deity worshipped will be the Sun chiefly ; if the Moon or Venus, the goddess गौरी (Gouri) will be adored ; if Mars, it will be Kartikeya ; if Mercury, the object of adoration will be Vishnu ; if Jupiter, it will be Siva. If the 5th bhava be in conjunction with or aspected by Saturn or others, viz., Rahu or Ketu, the person will worship other deities.

#### NOTES.

This sloka appears in जातकरत्न.

The word आत्मन् (Athman) denotes the 5th bhava. cf. फलशाखिका.

राजाङ्कं सचिवकरात्मधी भविष्यत् ॥

लग्नाधिपस्थात्मपतौ सप्तते तदेवभक्तिः सुतनाशहेतुः ।  
 समानता सौम्यतरे सुहृत्वे तदेवतापारकृपापूर्वैति ॥ ३ ॥

*Sloka 3.* Devotion to the deity indicated by the lord of the 5th bhava leads to the loss of children when the planet is inimical to the lord of the Lagna. If the lord of the 5th bhava be not inimical but more propitious, the effect would be even. But if there would be friendship between the lords of the 5th and the 1st bhavas, he will, by worshipping the deity indicated by

the lord of the 5th bhava, secure the infinite grace of that deity.

राजस्थाने गुरुबुधसितैरीक्षिते संयुते वा  
तद्राशीशे बलवति नृपत्रीतिसम्पत्तिमेति ।  
पापाक्रान्ते विगतबलिनि स्वामिनि क्रूरभागे  
जातो विद्याविनयगुणधीराजसन्मानहीनः ॥ ४ ॥

*Sloka 4.* If the 5th bhava be occupied or aspected by Jupiter, Mercury and Venus, and if the lord of that bhava be strong, the person born will get into the good graces of his sovereign. But if the 5th bhava be occupied by a malefic planet and its lord being void of strength, occupy a malefic portion of a sign, the person born will be void of learning, education, virtues, intelligence and royal favor.

लग्ने यानपतौ सुखे तनुपतौ द्वषेऽथवा खेचरैः  
संयुक्ते तु चतुष्पदस्य जननं राहुघजाभ्यामजः ।  
गोजन्मार्यसितेन्दुभिश्च महिषी मन्देन द्वषे युते  
जातः पादपुरःसरं तनुपतिर्माने तनी भोगिराद् ॥ ५ ॥

*Sloka 5.* If the lord of the 4th bhava be in the Lagna and the lord of the latter occupy the 4th and be aspected by or in conjunction with other planets, the birth of a quadruped will take place. If the planets, aspecting or in conjunction, be Rahu or Ketu, the creature born will be a goat; if those planets be Jupiter, Venus or the Moon, the birth will be of a cow; the creature born will be a buffalo if the planet, aspecting or in conjunction with the lord of the Lagna be Saturn. If the lord of the Lagna be in the 10th and Rahu in the Lagna, the creature will come out from the womb with the legs foremost.

विच्चास्तगौ पंचमयाननाथौ पापेक्षितौ पापसमन्वितौ वा ।  
एुंसखिभागे पुरुषग्रहेन्द्रे जाताः कपिकोटबिडालकाद्याः ॥ ६ ॥

*Slok. 6.* If the lords of the 5th and the 4th bhavas occupy the 2nd and the 7th severally or conjointly, and be aspected by or in conjunction with a malefic planet and when a male planet is in a Drekkana owned by a male sign, the creatures born will be monkeys, pigs, cats and the like.

तस्मिन्मन्दबुधेक्षिते तु जननं पिण्डाकृतिर्वाक्षपतिः  
साहिर्दुर्बलवीक्षितो यदि महीदेवान्वयो नैच्यकृत् ।  
एकस्था गुरुराहुभानुतनयाः शुक्रेन्दुपुत्रेक्षिताः  
शूद्रोऽपि द्विजतौल्यमेति निखिलां विद्यामुपैति द्विजः ॥ ७ ॥

*Sloka 7.* When the Drekkana referred to in the preceding sloka is aspected by Saturn and Mercury, the birth will be something in the form of a lump or a round mass. If Jupiter in conjunction with Rahu be united there and be aspected by a weak planet the person born will be of the Brahmana caste and will stoop to do vile acts not becoming his birth. If Jupiter, Rahu and Saturn be united there and be aspected by Venus and Mercury, the person born though a Sudra will attain to equality with a Brahmin, and as a twice-born will receive instruction in every science.

लग्नात्पुत्रकलत्रमे शुभपतिप्राप्तेऽथवाऽलोकिते  
चन्द्राद्वा यदि सम्पदस्ति हि तयोर्ज्ञेयोऽन्यथाऽसम्भवः ।  
पाथोनोदयगे रवौ रविसुतो मीनस्थितो दारहा  
पुत्रस्थानगतश्च पुत्रोऽवनेर्यच्छति ॥ ८ ॥

*Sloka 8.* A person can have prosperity (sons, wife, etc.), according as the 5th or the 7th house calculated from the Lagna or the Moon at the time of his birth is occupied or aspected by a benefic planet or by its lord ; if otherwise, he can have no son or wife. If, when the Sun occupies Virgo identical with the rising sign, Saturn is in Pices, the latter planet will cause the death of his wife. And Mars in the 5th house in the previous yoga brings about the death of the son.

#### NOTES.

This sloka has been taken from बृहज्जातक (Brihat Jataka).

If the ruler of the 9th house is placed in the 5th or the 7th bhava from the Lagna, it will bring all kinds of prosperity. The same holds good for the Moon. This is one interpretation. Here शुभ (Subha) is taken to mean the 9th house.

*Second interpretation.* If Jupiter, the Master of Benefics (शुभनामं पतिः—Subhanam patih) is placed in the 5th or the 7th house from the Lagna or the Moon, the yoga causes also every kind of prosperity.

*Third interpretation.* If planets ruling the इष्टस्थानाः (Ishtasthanas, viz., places other than the 3rd, the 6th, the 8th and the 12th) be placed in the 5th and 7th houses from the Lagna or the Moon, then also prosperity is indicated.

*Fourth interpretation.* If the ruler of the house occupied by Venus be placed in the 5th or 7th bhava from the Lagna or the Moon, it leads to prosperity. Here शुभपति (Subhapati) is split up into शु (Su)=शुक्र (Sukra), भ (Bha)=राशि (Rasi) and पति (Pati).

*Another view.* If the ruler or nakshatra occupied by Venus be placed in the 5th or the 7th from the Lagna or the Moon, then also prosperity is indicated. (The rulers of Nakshatras are according to विंशोत्तरी- Vimsottari System).

In all the above interpretations, the planet or planets concerned may take the role of *aspecting* instead of *occupying*.

In the absence of the above yogas, the man is sure to be unhappy.

If Virgo is to rise with the Sun in it and Saturn be in Pisces, the native will kill many wives. If Virgo is to rise with Mars in Capricorn, such a person will lose many sons who are born.

It may however be asked "Why does Saturn in Pisces with the Sun in Virgo as Lagna kill wives?" The answer is, Saturn, as ruler of the 6th, in the 7th and in opposition to the ruler of the 12th is bad. To be more explicit, the rulers of bad houses should not be in Subha Sthanas (शुभस्थान) or good houses.

The Sun and Saturn in opposition will indicate more than one wife especially in dual signs.

Mars in the 5th may be good for finance; but it is certainly bad for issues and will always kill children.

**भौमः पञ्चमभवने जातं जातं विनाशयति पुत्रम् ।**

**द्वष्टे गुरुणा प्रथमं सितेन न । सर्वसंहष्टः ॥**

Mars coming into the first portion of the 5th bhava will kill the first son: coming into the middle portion, he will kill the middle son, and if he comes into the last portion, he will kill the later issues. Further, Mars will always kill children between the ages of 1 and 3 years (*Cf.* एक दो नव विश्वातिः etc., Brihat Jataka—Ch. VIII. sl. 9. According to this principle, the Moon rules for the first year and Mars rules for the next two years. Therefore children will be killed *within three years* by Mars.)

**चन्द्राङ्गयोः सुतकलत्रगृहे स्वनाथसौम्येक्षिते च सहितं तद्वासिद् स्तः ।**

**कन्योदये सवितरि सारगेऽर्कपुत्रे भार्यामृतिः सुतमृतिः सुतगे कुनः स्यात् ॥**

**विलग्रं चन्द्रगृहं च मूर्तिस्ताम्यां बुधा भावगणान् गग्निति ।**

**स्वस्वामिसौम्यग्रहयुक्तहष्टः पुष्टोऽन्यथा स्यादबलो हि भावः ॥**

Kalyana Varman (Kalyana Varman), the author of Saravali, says that there are 12 kinds of sons which a person may be destined to have. They are (1) औरस (Aurasa) a son born to a lawfully married wife; (2) क्षेत्रज (Kshetraja), one that is born to a wife through a brother or other kinsman of her husband duly appointed

to raise up issue for him ; (3) दत्त (Datta), one that has been received as a gift from his natural parents for being adopted ; (4) क्रीत (Kreeta), one that has been purchased for purposes of the continuance of the family ; (5) कृत्रिम (Kritrima), a grown-up son adopted without the consent of his natural parents ; (6) अधमप्रभव (Adhamaprabhava), an offspring born to a low-caste woman through a Brahmin ; (7) गुद्धोत्पन्न (Gudhotpanna), a son born secretly of a woman when her husband is absent, the real father being unknown ; (8) अपविद्ध (Apaviddha), a son that is abandoned by the father or mother, or by both, and adopted by a stranger ; (9) पौनर्भव (Paunarbhava), a son of a widow remarried ; (10) कानीन (Kaneena), the son of an unmarried woman ; (11) सहोद (Sahodha), the son of a woman pregnant at marriage ; (12) दासीप्रभव (Dasi-prabhava), the son of a female slave. The particular kind of son that one may get is thus described in Saravali.

सुतभवनं शुभयुक्तं शुभट्टयं वा शुभक्षमिह येषाम् ।

तेषां प्रसवः पुंसां भवत्यवश्यं न विपरीते ॥

एकतमे गुरुवर्गे शुभराशावौरसो भवत्पृत्रः ।

लग्नाच्चन्द्रादथवा बलयोगाद्वीक्षितेऽपि वा सौम्यैः ॥

संख्या नवांशतुल्या सौम्यांशे तावती सदा हृषा ।

शुभदृष्टे तद्विगुणा क्लिष्टा पापांशकेऽथवा दृष्टे ॥

सौरक्षे सौरगणो बुधदृष्टे गुरुकुजार्कदण्डीनः ।

क्षेत्रजपुत्रं जनयति चौघोडपि गणो रविजट्टः ॥

मान्द मुत्क्षमिन्दुर्निरीक्षिते यदि शैनैश्चरेण युतम् ।

दत्तकण्ठोत्पत्तिः क्रीतश्च बुधस्य चैव स्यात् ॥

सप्तमभागे कौजे सौरयुते पञ्चमे सदा भवने ।

कृत्रिमपुत्रं विन्द्याच्छेषप्रहर्दर्शनान्मुक्ते ॥

वर्गे पञ्चमराशीं सौरे सूर्येण वाऽत्र संयुक्ते ।

लोहितदृष्टे वाच्यो जातस्य सुतोऽध्यमप्रभवः ॥

चन्द्रे भौमांशगते धीस्थं मन्दावलोकिते भवति ।

गूढोत्पन्नः पुत्रः शेषग्रहदर्शनाभावे ॥  
 तस्मिन्नेव च भौमे शनिवर्गस्थे निरीक्षिते रविणा ।  
 पुरुषस्य भवति पुत्रोऽपविद्ध इति करुणमुनिवचनात् ॥  
 शनिवर्गस्थे चन्द्रे शनियुक्ते पञ्चमे सदा भवने ।  
 शुक्ररविभ्यां द्वेषे पुत्रः पौनर्भवो भवति ॥  
 चूडा यदार्कसत्त्वात्कालाहतस्यैव पञ्चमे भवने ।  
 रविद्वृष्टेऽप्यथ सहिते कानीनः संभवति पुत्रः ॥  
 वर्गे रविचन्द्रमसोः सुतगेहे चन्द्रसूयमसंयुक्ते ।  
 शुक्रेण हष्टमात्रे पुत्रः कथितः सहोदश्च ॥  
 पापैर्वलिभिर्युक्ते पापक्षे पञ्चमे सदा राशौ ।  
 जातोऽपुत्रः पुरुषः सौम्यग्रहदर्शनातीते ॥  
 शुक्रनवांशे तस्मिन् शुक्रेण निरीक्षितं त्वपत्यानि ।  
 दासीप्रभवानि वदेचन्द्रादपि केन्द्रिदाचार्याः ॥  
 सितशशिवर्गे धीस्थे ताभ्यां हष्टेऽथवापि संयुक्ते ।  
 प्रायेण कन्यकाः स्युः समराशिगणेऽपि चान्यथा पुत्राः ॥

Such of those in whose horoscopes the 5th house is occupied or presided by benefic planets or is itself an auspicious sign (being owned by benefics), will certainly be blessed with one or other of the kinds of sons described above. If it be otherwise, there will be no issue.

If the 5th house, counted either from the Lagna or the Moon whichever is stronger, happen to be a Varga of Jupiter and should also be a benefic sign or be aspected by benefic planets, the person concerned will have an औरस (Aurasa) son.

The number of sons that a person may have is that signified by the number of benefic Navamsas that have elapsed in the 5th bhava. This number will be doubled if the bhava be also aspected by benefics. The number lost will be ascertained through the number of malefic Navamsas traversed, and the number will be

doubled if the bhava be also aspected by malefics. Also Cf. XIII—46, 47, *infra*.

If the 5th house belong to a Varga of Saturn and be aspected by Mercury bnt not by Jupiter, Mars or the Sun, the person concerned will have a क्षेत्रजा (Kshetraja) son. The same will be the case if the house in question belong to a Varga of Mercury, be aspected by Saturn and be at the same time devoid of the aspect of Jupiter, Mars or the Sun.

If Saturn should own the 5th house and also occupy it and if the Moon should aspect the said house, the person concerned will get a दत्तक (Dattaka) son. If Mercury should take the role of Saturn in the above yoga the native will get a क्रीता (Kreeta) son.

If the 5th house with Saturn in it be in the Saptamisa of Mars and be not be aspected by any of the remaining planets, the person concerned will get a कृत्रिम (Kritrima) son.

If the 5th house be in a Varga of Saturn or be occupied by the Sun, with the aspect of Mars on it, the son of the person concerned will be an अधमप्रभवा (Adhamaprabhava).

If the Moon should occupy in the 5th house an amsa of Mars and be aspected by Saturn and not by any of the other planets, the son of the person concerned will be a गुडोपत्र (Gudhotpanna).

If Mars occupy the 5th house identical with the Varga of Saturn and be aspected by the Sun, the person concerned will get a son of the अपविड्ध (Apaviddha) class; so declares sage Karuna.

The son of a person will be पौनर्भव (Pounarbhava) when, in his nativity, the Moon is in the 5th house in a Varga of Saturn and in conjunction with that planet, and is also aspected by Venus and the Sun.

If the 5th bhava be in the Shodasamsa of the Sun and be occupied or aspected by him, the son of the person concerned will be a कनीना (Kaneena).

If the 5th house belong to a Varga of the Sun or the Moon and be occupied by the Moon or the Sun respectively and if the bhava be at the same time aspected by Venus, the native will have a son of the सहृदा (Sahudha) class.

If the 5th house being a malefic sign be occupied by three or more malefics in strength and has no benefic aspect on it, the person concerned will not have any son.

If the 5th bhava happens to be in the Navamsa of Venus and has the aspect of that planet on it, the issues will be of the दासी-प्रभव (Dasiprabhava) class. Some say that the same should be predicted through the Moon also, i.e., when the 5th bhava is in the Navamsa of the Moon and is also aspected by that planet.

If the 5th bhava being in a Varga of Venus or the Moon be at the same time aspected or occupied by these planets, the issues will generally be daughters. The same will be the case if the sign representing the Varga in question be even. Otherwise, the issues will be all sons.

The author of Saravali gives some details regarding one's wife, viz.:—

शुक्रेन्दुजीवशशिनैः मकलैखिमिश्र द्वाभ्यां कलत्रमवने च तथैककेन ।  
एषां गृहेऽपि च गणेऽय विलोकितं वा सन्ति खियो भवनवर्गखगस्त्रभावाः ॥

एवं कूरैनशो लग्नाचन्द्राद्वैच बलयोगात् ।

शशिरविजयोः कलत्रे भार्गा पुंसां पुनर्भूः स्यात् ॥

भवनाविपांशतुलया भवन्ति नार्यो निरीक्षणाद्वाऽपि ।

एकैव रविकुर्जांशे गुरुबुधयोश्चापि जामित्रे ॥

प्रायेण चन्द्रसितयोर्वर्गे युक्तेऽयतापि जामित्रे ।

हृषे वा चहृषत्यो भवन्ति शुक्रे विशेषेण ॥

गुरुशुक्रयोः स्वर्णा रविकुर्जशशिभानुजैर्पूर्वत्यूनाः ।

शुक्रे वेश्याप्रायश्चन्द्रेऽपि वदन्ति केनुमालाख्याः ॥

पुत्रस्थानपतौ तु वा नवमपे लग्नात्कलत्रेऽथवा

युग्मक्षें शशिशुक्रवीक्षितयुते पुत्रीजनो जायते ।

पुंवर्गे पुरुषग्रहेभितयुते जातस्तु पुत्राधिको

जीवात्पञ्चमराशितश्च तनयप्राप्तिं वदेदेशिकः ॥ ९ ॥

*Sloka 9.* When the lord of the 5th bhava or of the 9th from the Lagna occupies the 7th bhava or an even Rasi and is aspected by or in conjunction with the Moon or Venus, a good number of daughters would be born. If the two planets referred to above occupy a male varga and be aspected by or in conjunction with male planets, the number of children born will contain a majority of sons. The question of obtaining issues, an astrologer must propound, with reference to Jupiter and the 5th bhava.

## NOTES.

cf. फलदीपिका

पुंराश्यंशे धीश्वरे पुंग्रहेन्द्रैर्युक्ते वृष्टे पुण्ड्रे पुं प्रसूतिः ।

स्त्रीराश्यंशे स्त्रीग्रहैर्युक्तवृष्टे स्त्रीणां जन्म स्यात्सुतक्षें सुतेशे ॥

If the 5th house or its lord be posited in a male sign or Amsa or be in conjunction with or aspected by male planets, the children will be all males. The birth will be of daughters if the said house or its lord be in a female Rasi or Amsa, or be associated with or aspected by female planets.

Balabhadra takes वृश्चित्यज्ञमग्राहे occurring in the last पाठ of the sloka to mean "from the 5th place reckoned from Jupiter" and quotes the following :

जीवस्थितस्य राशे. पञ्चमे पापसंयुक्ते ।

पुत्रविनाशं विन्द्यान् सौम्यक्षेत्रं तु शुभं खात् ॥

This as well as the next six slokas are in उत्तरब.

शुकेन्दुवर्गे सुतमे विलग्नाच्छुक्रेण चंद्रेण युतेऽथ वृष्टे ।

पापैरयुक्ते वहुपुत्रशालां शन्यारवृष्टे सति पुत्रहीनः ॥ १० ॥

*Sloka 10.* If the 5th bhava from the Lagna be a varga of Venus or the Moon and be aspected or occupied by either of them, and if at the same time no malefic planets be in the bhava, the person born will have many

children. But if Saturn and Mars should aspect the 5th bhava, he will be bereft of children.

**पौत्रप्राप्तिरनङ्गमे सुतगृहात्सौम्यस्य राश्यशंके  
तचाथे शुभखेटवीक्षितयुते केन्द्रत्रिकोणोऽथवा  
स्वक्षेत्रोपगते तु पुत्रगृहपे जातोऽल्पपुत्रो भवेत्  
पुत्रेशांशपतिः स्वभांशकर्गतो यद्येकपुत्रं वदेत् ॥ ११ ॥**

*Sloka 11.* A person will have a grandson if the 7th place from the 5th bhava be in the Rasi and Amsa of a benefic planet, or if the lord of the 7th place aforesaid be aspected by or in conjunction with a benefic planet and occupy a Kendra or a Trikona. If the lord of the 5th bhava be in स्वक्षेत्र (Swakshetra), the person born will not have many sons. If the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 5th bhava be in its own Navamsa, the astrologer may give out that the person concerned will have but one son.

**पुत्रस्य मदनाधिष्ठे वितनयो जायाविहीनोऽथवा  
पुत्रादष्टमशत्रिःफगृहगाः पापाः कुलधर्वसकाः ।  
राहौ नन्दनराशिंगे तदधिष्ठे दुःस्थानगे पुत्रहा  
पुत्रस्य तनुपे तनौ सुतपतौ गृह्णाति दत्तात्मजम् ॥ १२ ॥**

*Sloka 12.* If the lord of the 7th bhava be in the 5th, the person born will have no children or be bereft of a wife. Malefic planets in the 8th, the 6th and the 12th places from the 5th bhava bring the family to extinction. Rahu occupying the 5th bhava and the lord thereof in a दुःस्थान (Dusthhana) will cause the death of children. If the lord of the Lagna be in the 5th and the lord of the latter in the 1st bhava, the person concerned will adopt a son.

## NOTES.

For the 1st पाद (Pada) of this sloka compare the following from फलदीपिका

दारेशे सुतगे प्रणष्ठवनितोऽपुत्रोऽयता ॥

दुःखौ विलभसुतपौ समुपैति पुत्रं  
दत्तात्मजं च शुभखेचरवीक्षितौ चेत् ।

तद्भावराशियुतकारकवर्गमूलात्  
गृह्णाति दत्ततनयं परतस्त्वखेटात् ॥ १३ ॥

*Sloka 13.* If the lords of the 1st and the 5th bhavas occupy a दुःखान (Dusthana) and be aspected by a benefic planet, the person born will have a legitimate son as well as a son by adoption. Find the vargas of the planet occupying the Rasi representing the 5th bhava and also those of the Karaka of the same. Find again which of the several Rasis to which these vargas belong are unoccupied by planets; from some one of the class of people indicated by these Rasis will the person concerned adopt a son.

केन्द्रत्रिकोणगृहगः सुतपः शुभर्षे  
सौम्यान्वितो यदि सुतं समुपैति बाल्ये ।  
भोगीशयुक्तसुतराशिपशुक्तिजातः  
खल्पायुरेति फणिशुक्तिभवश्चिरायुः ॥ १४ ॥

*Sloka 14.* If the lord of the 5th bhava in conjunction with a benefic planet be in a Kendra or Trikona position in a benefic Rasi, the person born will have a son in his early years. If the lord of the 5th bhava be in conjunction with Rahu, the son born in the Bhukti (शुक्ति) of the former will be short-lived while the one born in the शुक्ति (Bhukti) of Rahu in the same yoga will attain long life.

पुत्रस्यानपवित्तपौ गतबलौ पापेक्षिते पुत्रभे  
जातोऽनेककलत्रवानापि सुताभावं समेति ध्रुवम् ।  
तज्जाया यदि पुत्रयोगजनिता सौम्येन वा पश्चमात्  
पष्टेशेन निरीक्षिते सुतवती जारेण संजायते ॥ १५ ॥

*Stoka 15.* If the lords of the 5th and the 2nd bhavas be weak and if malefic planets aspect the 5th bhava, the person born even when he has many wives will certainly have no children. But if his wife be born under a yoga which makes a son possible and if the 5th bhava be aspected by a benefic planet or the lord of the 6th place from the 5th bhava, she will become the mother of a son by a paramour.

#### NOTES.

With this, compare XIV—16 *infra*.

पुत्रस्याने तदीशे वा गुरौ वा शुभवीक्षिते ।  
शुभग्रहेण संयुक्ते पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥ १६ ॥

*Stoka 16.* If the 5th bhava, its lord or Jupiter be aspected by or in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person born will undoubtedly have a son.

#### NOTES.

c. फलदायिका

मुस्था विलग्नशशिनोः सुतभेदशीवाः सुस्थाननाथशुभदृष्टियुते सुतक्षेः ।  
लग्नात्मपौ यदियुतौ च मिथः सुहृष्टौ क्षेत्रे परस्परगतौ यदि पुत्रसिद्धिः ॥

If Jupiter and the lords of the 5th house reckoned from the Lagna and the Moon be well-placed and when the 5th house has on it the aspect of a benefic planet or of one owning an auspicious house (*i.e.* other than the 6th, 8th or 12th), or if the lords of the Lagna and the 5th house be posited together in a house or have mutual benefic aspect or occupy each other's places, the acquisition of children is assured,

*cf. also the following from उत्तरपाराशर*

उतुक्षान्योन्यमित्रस्वगृहमुपगतौ स्यानमुस्मृज्य दुष्टं

पुत्रस्थानाधिनायः सुतकृदपि च तौ बहुपत्योऽनपत्यः ।

शुक्रार्काभ्यां समेतौ यदि मृततनयो मृभिनेनायम्भ्यः

राहोर्योगेय दृष्टौ भवति बहुसुतः स्वामिनाल्पोशुभेद ॥

पुत्रेशो रविशुक्राभ्यामपुत्रत्वकरो युतः ।

समीपो हतपुत्रः स्यात्कुरुते राहुणाप्यसौ ॥

सहितो वन्ध्यतामल्पपुत्रत्वं सशुभोपि चेत् ।

अन्योन्योच्चसुहृत्स्वकीयगृहगौ देवेऽद्यपुत्राधिष्ठौ

दृष्टौ शोभनमध्यगौ यदि शुभेनैतौ शुभस्थ नगौ ।

जातः पुत्रयुतो बृहस्पतिसमः पुत्रश्च वक्ता भवेत्

भर्तनैः जनस्य मन्त्रिषु वरो विद्वान्कर्तीम्ब्राह्मणीः ॥

धीकृतज्ञावनायौ व्ययरिपुनिधनान् त्रीन विहाय स्थितौ चे-

दन्योन्यस्योच्चमित्रस्वगृहमुपगतौ वीक्ष्यमागौ स्वभावम् ।

बुद्धया जीवेन तृल्यः स भवति हि तथा वाक्पतिस्त्वकरश्च

स्यातां पूर्वेविशेषैर्यदि च सुमिलितौ वाक्सुधानन्दकारी ॥

वीभावेणाबुद्धौ परस्परसुहृत्स्वभावस्थितौ

स्त्रारिव्ययवर्जितौ शुभयुतौ दृष्टौ शुभैर्वा तथा ।

मावेशो यदि वीक्षितः स्वभवनं निःसीमबुद्धिर्वै-

देवं चेदुरुवित्तपात्रपि सुधामाद्युर्यवाक् सत्यगाक् ॥

लग्नेशे पुत्रभावस्ये पुत्रेशे चलसंयुते ।

परिपूर्णबले जीवे पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥ १७ ॥

*Sloka 17. When the lord of the 1st bhava, occupies the 5th and the lord of the latter possesses strength and Jupiter also is in full strength, there will undoubtedly be a son.*

पुत्रस्थानगते जीवे परिपूर्णबलान्विते ।  
लभादिपेन संहष्टे पुत्रप्राप्तिर्न संशयः ॥ १८ ॥

*Sloka 18.* When Jupiter occupies the 5th bhava in full strength and is aspected by the lord of the Lagna, a son will undoubtedly be born.

वैशेषिकांशके जीवे पुत्रेशो च तथा स्थिते ।  
शुभनाथेन संहष्टे पुत्रे तत्प्राप्तिमादिशेत् ॥ १९ ॥

*Sloka 19.* When Jupiter has attained a Vaiseshikamsa and when the lord of the 5th bhava is also in a Vaiseshikamsa, and when the lord of the 9th bhava aspects the 5th, the astrologer may declare the birth of a son.

दशमे शीतगुरुर्द्यने भृगुजः पापिनः सुखे ।  
तस्य सन्ततिविच्छेदो भविष्यति न संशयः ॥ २० ॥

*Sloka 20.* If the Moon be in the 10th bhava, Venus in the 7th and malefic planets in the 4th, the family of the person born under this yoga will not continue after him.

#### NOTES.

cf. होराद

दशमे भवने चन्द्रः सप्तमे भवने सितः ।  
पापैः पातालस्थैश्च वंशक्षयकरो नरः ॥

Also

लग्नाद्वयमे चन्द्रे सप्तमसंस्थे भृगोः पुत्रे ।  
पापैः पातालस्थैर्वशङ्केता भवेजातः ॥

Also फलदीपिका

सुखास्तदशमस्थितैरशुभकाव्यशीतांशुभि-  
र्व्ययाद्यनयोदयेष्वशुभगेषु वंशक्षयः ।  
मदे कविविदौ भतौ गुरुसन्दिरम्बुस्थितैः  
सुते शशिनि नैधनव्ययतनुस्थपापैरपि ॥

The following four yogas lead to family extinction: (1) the 4th, the 7th and the 10th houses in any nativity being occupied respectively by a malefic planet, Venus and the Moon; (2) the 12th, the 8th, the 5th and the first houses being occupied by malefics; (3) Venus and Mercury in the 7th, Jupiter in the 5th and malefics in the 4th houses; and (4) the Moon in the 5th and malefics in the 8th, the 12th and the 1st.

**षष्ठाष्टमस्थो लग्नेशः पापयुक्तः सुताधिपः ।  
दृष्टो वा शत्रुनीचस्थैः पुत्रहानि वदेद्भुधः ॥ २१ ॥**

*Sloka 21.* If the lord of the Lagna occupy the 6th or the 8th bhava and the Lord of the 5th be either in conjunction with malefic planets or aspected by inimical or depressed planets, the astrologer should say the person born under the yoga will lose children.

**लग्रसप्तमधर्मान्त्यराशिगाः पापखेचराः ।  
सप्तलराशिवर्गस्था वंशविच्छेदकारिणः ॥ २२ ॥**

*Sloka 22.* If malefic planets be in the 1st, 7th, 9th and the 12th bhavas and occupy the vargas of inimical signs, they will cause the extinction of the family

#### NOTES.

The following yogas leading to the same effect are from जातकरत्न.

लग्रान्त्यपुत्राष्टमराशियुक्ता पापग्रहा वंशविनाशहेतुः ।  
शुभेतरे बन्धुविलग्निः क्षेत्रे वंशस्थ विच्छेदकरोत्र हीनः ॥  
पुत्रेश्वरे हीनपडष्टरिः क्षेत्रे लग्नेश्वरे चन्द्रसुतेन युक्ते ।  
पापग्रहा रिः क्षेत्रे वंशस्थ विच्छेदकरोत्र हीनः ॥  
द्विशाकरे लग्नगते सज्जीवे तत्सप्तमे भूमिसुते शनौ वा ।  
पापग्रहा बन्धुगताश्च सर्वे वंशस्थ विच्छेदकरोत्र जातः ॥  
दारस्थिते सोमसुते सशुक्रे पापेसुखे देवगुरौ सुतस्थे ।

रन्ध्रे शशाङ्कात् सहिते तु पापे वंशस्य विच्छेदकरोत्र जातः ॥  
 पापे विल्मने सुखगे शशाङ्के ल्पनेश्वरे पञ्चमराशियुक्ते ।  
 बलैविहीने यदि लग्ननाथे वंशस्य विच्छेदकरोत्र जातः ॥

वन्ध्या वृद्धा कृशा बाला रोगिणी पुष्पवर्जिता ।  
 कर्कशा स्थूलदेहा च नार्योऽष्टौ परिवर्जिताः ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* Eight classes of females are excluded from the benefit of the rules governing the birth of children. These are : (1) a barren woman ; (2) one advanced in years ; (3) one emaciated by disease ; (4) one that is a child ; (5) one diseased ; (6) one without menstruation ; (7) one whose body is rough ; and lastly, (8) one that is corpulent.

गुरुलघ्नेशदोरेशपुत्रस्थानाधिषेषु च ।  
 सर्वेषु बलहीनेषु वक्तव्या त्वनपत्यता ॥ २४ ॥

*Sloka 24.* When Jupiter and the lords of the 1st, the 7th and the 5th bhavas are all weak, childlessness should be pronounced.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is taken from Parasara.

पुत्रस्थानं गते पापे तदीशे नीचराशिगे ।  
 शुभदृष्टिविहीने तु वक्तव्या त्वनपत्यता ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* When a malefic planet is in the 5th bhava and its lord is depressed and without benefic aspect, childlessness must be pronounced.

#### NOTES.

cj. फलर्द्धापिका

नीचारिमूढोपगते सुतेशे रिक्षारित्न्धाविषसंयुते वा ।  
 सुतस्य नाशः कथितोऽत्र तज्ज्ञैः शुभैरह्ये सुतभे सुतेशे ॥

If the lord of the 5th house be in depression or in an inimical house or be eclipsed, or be in conjunction with the lords of the 12th, the 6th and the 8th houses, the result will be loss of children, say the astrologers. The same will be the case when the lord of the 5th is posited in the 5th and is not aspected by benefics.

**गुरुलग्नहिमांशूनां पञ्चमस्थैरशोभनैः ।  
शुभद्वयोगरहितैर्वक्तव्या त्वनपत्यता ॥ २६ ॥**

*Sloka 26.* When malefic planets occupy the 5th place from Jupiter, Lagna and the Moon and are neither associated with nor aspected by benefic planets, childlessness must be pronounced.

**पुत्रस्थानगते पापे तदीशे पापमध्यगे ।  
सौम्यद्वयोगरहिते वक्तव्या त्वनपत्यता ॥ २७ ॥**

*Sloka 27.* When a malefic planet occupies the 5th bhava and its lord is between two malefic planets and is neither aspected nor associated with a benefic planet, childlessness must be pronounced.

#### NOTES.

cf. फलदापिका

**लग्नामरेडचरशशिनां सुतभेषु पापैर्युक्तेक्षितेष्वय शुभैरयुतेक्षितेषु ।  
पापोपयेषु सुतभेषु सुतंश्वरेषु द्वःस्थानगेषु न भवन्ति सुताः कथम्भित् ॥**

When the 5th places counted from the Lagna, Jupiter and the Moon are either associated with or aspected by malefics and are devoid of benefics or of their aspect, or, when these houses are surrounded by malefics on both sides and when the lords of the above said houses are posited in Dusthanas (*i.e.*, 6th, 8th and 12th), the person concerned can have no issues whatever.

**पापमध्यगते जीवे पुत्रेशे बलवर्जिते ।  
सौम्यद्वयोगरहिते वक्तव्या त्वनपत्यता ॥ २८ ॥**

*Sloka 28.* If Jupiter be between 2 malefic planets and the lord of the 5th bhava be without strength and

devoid of association with or aspect by a benefic planet, childlessness must be pronounced.

पुत्रस्याने बुधक्षेत्रे मन्दक्षेत्रेऽथवा यदि ।  
मान्दिमन्दयुते द्वष्टे तदा दत्तादयः सुताः ॥ २९ ॥

*Sloka 29.* When the 5th bhava is in a Rasi owned by Mercury or Saturn and is occupied or aspected by Mandi or Saturn, the person will have sons got by adoption or other ways.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is from Parasara.

cf. फलदीपिका

मान्दं सुतर्सं यदि वाय और्धं मान्द्यर्कपुत्रान्वितवीक्षितं चेत् ।  
दत्तात्मजः स्यादुदयास्तनाथसंबन्धहीनो विवलः सुतेशः ॥

If the 5th bhava be a sign owned by Saturn or Mercury and is aspected by or associated with Mandi or Saturn, the person concerned will have a son by adoption. The same will be the result when the lord of the 5th house is weak and is not connected in any way with the lords of the 1st and the 7th houses.

मीनस्थोऽत्यल्पसन्तानश्चापस्यः कुच्छ्वसन्तातिः ।  
असन्तातिः कुलीरस्थो जीवः कुम्भे न सन्तातिः ॥ ३० ॥  
  
पुत्रस्याने कुलीरे वा मीने कुम्भे शरासने ।  
स्थितो यदि सुराचार्यस्तत्फलं कुरुते नृणाम् ॥ ३१ ॥

*Slokas 30-31.* Jupiter in Meena, gives very few children; in Dhanus, gives children after much difficulty; in Kataka or Kumbha, no issue at all. When the 5th bhava is in Kataka, Meena, Kumbha or Dhanus, and Jupiter occupies the same, the effect is as declared in sloka 30.

## ॥ पुत्राभावहेतुः ॥

The cause of childlessness.

पापग्रहेण संदृष्टे देवशापात् सुतक्षयः ।  
षष्ठाधिष्पियुते दृष्टे विप्रशापात् सुतक्षयः ॥ ३२ ॥

*Slока 32.* When Jupiter occupying the 5th bhava is seen by a malefic planet, the loss of issues results in consequence of a deity's curse. If Jupiter be in conjunction with or aspected by the lord of the 6th bhava, the loss of children is due to the curse of Brahmins.

### NOTES.

With this and the next four slokas compare the following from जातकराल.

लग्नात्पुत्रगृहे गुरौ सितयुते देवस्य शापाद्वदेत्  
भौमे पष्टपसंयुते त्वरिभवात्सौख्येशयुग्मातृकः ।  
भ्रात्रेशेन तदीयशापकरणात्वित्रादिशापं तथा  
भाग्येशोऽपियुते मदेश्वरयुते सापत्निशापान्मृतिः ॥  
पुत्रेशोऽप्यहिसंयुते सुतगृहे केत्वाहियुक्ते तथा  
पुत्रात्पुत्रगृहेऽप्यवा गुरुयुते सर्पादिशापान्मृतिः ।  
श्रीरुद्रं रविनन्दनं हरिहरं रुद्रं कुमारं ततः  
सेतुस्नानफलाङ्गुजङ्गमशिलासंस्थापनात्पुत्रदम् ॥  
  
सुतेशे कुजसंयुक्ते रिषुनाथेन वीक्षिते ।  
शुमद्दृष्टिविहीने च रिषुदोषात् सुतक्षयः ॥ ३२ ॥

*Sloka 33.* If the lord of the 5th bhava be in conjunction with Mars and aspected by the lord of the 6th bhava and is devoid of benefic aspect, the loss of issues should be traced to the wrong done to enemies.

मातृस्थानगते पापे सुतेशे मन्दसंयुते ।  
व्ययनाशगते पापे मातृदोषात् सुतक्षयः ॥ ३४ ॥

*Stoka 34.* If a malefic planet be in the 4th bhava, and the lord of the 5th be in conjunction with Saturn and the 8th or the 12th bhava be occupied by a malefic planet, the loss of issues is in consequence of offence against the mother.

नवमे पापसंयुक्ते मन्दयुक्ते सुताधिषे ।  
त्रिकोणे मान्दिसंयुक्ते पितृदोषात् सुतक्षयः ॥ ३४ ॥

*Stoka 35.* If a malefic planet occupy the 9th and the lord of the 5th bhava be in conjunction with Saturn and if Mandi be in a Trikona position, the loss of children should be ascribed to offence against the father.

राहुकेतुयुते दृष्टे पञ्चमे बलवर्जिते ।  
तदीशे वा तथा प्राप्ते सर्पदोषात् सुतक्षयः ॥ ३६ ॥

*Stoka 36.* If the 5th bhava be occupied or aspected by Rahu or Ketu, or if the lord of the bhava be similarly placed, the loss of children is brought on by offence against a serpent.

गुरुपुत्रेशदारेशभूमिजाः संयुता यदि ।  
दुर्देवपीडया पुत्रीपुत्रनाशं वदेद्वधः ॥ ३७ ॥

*Stoka 37.* If Jupiter, the lord of the 5th bhava, the lord of the 7th and Mars be together in one bhava, a wise astrologer may declare the loss of sons and daughters to arise from trouble caused by evil deities.

पुत्रस्थानगतः कश्चित् परिपूर्णबलान्वितः ।  
अदृष्टः पुत्रनाथश्वेत तदा दत्तादयः सुताः ॥ ३८ ॥

*Stoka 38.* If there be a planet in the 5th bhava

possessing full strength and the lord of the 5th be unaspected by any planet, then the person concerned will have sons by adoption and other ways.

## NOTES.

There are two other readings, *viz.*—

(1) अष्टः पुत्रनाथेन and (2) नष्टः पुत्रनाथश्चेत्.

**पापक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे पुत्रेशे धर्मराशिगे ।  
दत्तपुत्रस्य सम्प्राप्तिर्लभेशस्तु त्रिकोणगः ॥ ३९ ॥**

*Stoka 39.* If the Moon be in a malefic Rasi and the lord of the 5th bhava be in the 9th, and if the lord of the Lagna be in a Trikona, there will be a son by adoption.

**युग्मोदये पुत्रनाथश्चतुर्थस्थानगोऽपि वा ।  
मन्दांशकसमारूढो दत्तपुत्रो भविष्यति ॥ ४० ॥**

*Stoka 40.* When the rising sign is an even Rasi and the lord of the 5th bhava occupies the 4th or has attained a Navamsa of Saturn, there will be a son by adoption.

**युग्मांशे भानुजांशे वा पुत्रेशोऽकेन्दुजान्वितः ।  
दत्तपुत्रस्य सम्प्राप्तिस्तस्मिन्योगे भविष्यति ॥ ४१ ॥**

*Stoka 41.* If the lord of the 5th bhava in conjunction with the Sun and Mercury be in a Navamsa owned by an even Rasi or by Saturn, there will be a son by adoption.

**मन्दांशे पुत्राराशीशः स्वराशौ गुरुभागवौ ।  
पूर्वं दत्तसुतप्राप्तिः परं नार्याः पुनः सुतः ॥ ४२ ॥**

*Stoka 42.* If the lord of the 5th bhava occupy a Navamsa of Saturn, and Jupiter and Venus be in their

own signs, the person born will first take a son by adoption and then have a son from his wife.

**मन्दांशकस्थिताः खेटाः शुल्पशब्दलाधिकाः ।  
गुरुर्यदि सुतस्थाने दत्तपुत्रेण सन्ततिः ॥ ४३ ॥**

*Stoka 43* If the planets predominating in the light half of a month be in a Navamsa of Saturn, and Jupiter occupy the 5th bhava, the family of the person born will be continued in the line of the son taken for adoption.

**विलग्नस्ये धराष्ठनौ निधनस्थे दिवाकरे ।  
सुखे वा शुभसंदृष्टे पुत्रः कालान्तरे भवेत् ॥ ४४ ॥**

*Stoka 44.* When Mars is in the Lagna, and the Sun occupying the 8th or the 4th bhava is aspected by a benefic planet, the person born will have a son late in life.

#### NOTES.

cf. इतारतम्

भौमे विलग्नयाते चाष्टमराशिस्थिते दिनेशसुते ।  
सूर्ये वाल्पसुतर्क्षे पुत्रः कालान्तरे भवति ॥

Also फलदीपिका

सूर्ये चाल्पसुतर्क्षे निधनगे मन्दे कुजे लग्नगे  
लग्नाष्टव्ययगैः शनीडचरुधिरैश्चाल्पस्मनक्षें सुते ।  
चन्द्रे लाभगते गुरुस्थितसुतस्थाने सपाये भवे-  
ल्लनेऽनेकत्वगान्विते तनयभाक् कालान्तरे यतः ॥

When the Sun is posited in a childless Rasi, Saturn is in the 8th and Mars in the Lagna; or when Saturn, Jupiter and Mars occupy respectively the Lagna, the 8th and the 12th, and the 5th house happens to be a childless sign; or when the Moon occupies the 11th, and the 5th house reckoned from Jupiter is occupied by a malefic planet, and there are more

planets stationed in the Lagna ; the person concerned will have a child late in life and that too, after a great effort.

अल्पसुतर्क्षं is thus explained by मन्त्रेश्वर in his फलदीपिका.

संज्ञां चाल्पसुतर्क्षमित्यलिवृष्टखीसिंहभानां विदुः ॥

The signs Vrischika, Vrishabha, Kanya and Simha are termed Childless Rasis. (vide also Adhyaya XVI, 29 and 43 *infra*.)

लग्ने दिनेश्वतनये रन्धस्थानगते गुरौ ।  
पञ्चमे दुर्बले रिःके भौमे कालान्तरे सुतः ॥ ४५ ॥

*Slока 45.* When Saturn is in the Lagna, Jupiter in the 8th, Mars in the 12th, and the 5th bhava is weak, the person born will have a son late in life.

cf. होरारत्न

लग्ने दिनकृतनये अष्टमसंस्थे गुरौ च यदि भौमे ।  
पञ्चमगेऽल्पसुतर्क्षे पुत्रः कालान्तरे भवति ॥

Also पराशर

लग्ने मन्द गुरौ रन्धे व्यये भौमसमन्विते ।  
शुभदृष्टे स्वतुड़ं वा चिरात् पुत्रमुपैति सः ॥

पुत्रान् पञ्चमभात् तृतीयभवनाङ्ग्रातृन् कलत्रात् स्त्रियो  
दासीश्च क्षितिराशितः स्वभवनादासांश्च मित्राणि च ।  
यातोश्चैव नवांशकान् शुभदृशा हत्वा तथा रोपयेद्  
व्योमव्योमकर्विभज्य तु तथाभूताश्च पुत्रादयः ॥ ४६ ॥

*Sloka 46.* An astrologer may ascertain the number of sons from the 5th bhava ; of brothers from the 3rd ; of wives from the 7th ; of servant-maids from the 4th ; and of menials and friends from the 2nd. Multiply the elapsed Navamsas (in minutes) in each bhava by the benefic aspect on it (in Rupas) and set down the result. Divide this by 200 (which is the number of minutes in

one Navamsa). The quotient represents the number of sons, brothers etc.

## NOTES.

See also next sloka.

cf. गर्ग.

पुत्रभावोपयुक्तंशतुल्या संख्या शुभांशके ।

द्विष्टा शुभेक्षिते क्षिण्ठाः पापांशे पापवीक्षिते ॥

Also मारावली

संख्या नवांशतुल्या सौम्यांशे तावती सदा हष्टा ।

शुभहष्टे तद्द्विगुणा क्षिण्ठा पापांशकेऽथवा हष्टे ॥

Also

यावत्संख्या ग्रहाणां सुतभवनगता पूर्णहर्षिगता वा

तावत्संख्या प्रसूतिर्भवति बलयुताः पुंग्रहाः पुत्रजन्म ।

पुत्री शुक्लस्तु चन्द्रो हिमसुतरविना गर्भहार्नि करोति

केचिच्चन्द्राद्विचार्य मुनिवरकथितं तद्विचिन्त्यं नवांशे ॥

Also उदयभास्कर

सुतगृहांक्षमापि च संततिर्भवति वाऽथ नवांशसमेऽपि वा

Also वैष्णवतन्त्र

सन्तानभावाङ्क्षमानसंख्या सत्सन्ततिः सत्सचरे सुतस्थे ।

नीचोच्चमित्रारिगृहस्थितानां दृष्टिः शुभानां शुभपर्मकानाम् ॥

Also फलरीपिका

अशत्रुनीचारिनवांशकैः सुते सुतेशयुक्तरपि तैस्तथाविधैः ।

सुतर्क्षगैर्वा गुरुपादिनांशकात् सुते फलैः पुत्रमितर्विचिन्त्यते ॥

The number of issues should be determined by a consideration of (1) the planets in the 5th house or those that are posited along with the lord of the 5th house, as to how many of them are in friendly, depression or inimical Navamsas. A similar examination should also be made in respect of the 5th house or its lord reckoned from the sign occupied by Jupiter or the sign representing the Navamsa occupied by the Sun.

पुत्रं सोदरम् कलशसुदयं यानं च राशि विना  
 तस्मिः शुभखेटद्वयलहताः पृथ्वा विमत्ताः क्रमात् ।  
 व्योमाकाशकरासपुत्रसहजस्त्रीदासदासीसुहृत्  
 संख्याः पापनभोगद्वयलभवाः पुत्रादिनाशप्रदाः ॥ ४७ ॥

*Sloka 47* Leaving out the figures indicating the number of signs in the bhavas to be mentioned below, multiply the degrees, minutes, etc. in each, converted into minutes, by the figure (in Virupas) representing the benefic aspect and divide the products by 60 and again by 200. The results arrived at in respect to the 5th, the 3rd, the 7th, the 1st and the 4th bhavas respectively represent the number of sons, brothers, wives, menials whether male or female, and friends that the owner of the horoscope is to have. The figures got similarly from malefic aspect on the several bhavas above-mentioned indicate the number of sons and others that will be lost.

पुत्रस्थानपलग्नपस्फुटस्युते राश्यंशकोणे गुरौ  
 पुत्रास्मिः सचिवेन्द्रिनस्फुटस्युते राश्यंशसंख्याः सुताः ।  
 धीधर्मावनिनायकस्फुटचयप्राप्तांशसंख्याऽथवा  
 धीधर्मक्षितिगस्फुटैक्यभवते यातांशतुल्याः सुताः ॥ ४८ ॥

*Sloka 48.* Add the correct figures for the lords of the 5th and the 1st bhavas, and find out the Rasi and the amsa the sum represents. When Jupiter passes through this and its triangular positions, there is a possibility of a son being born. Again, take the sum of the figures for Jupiter, the Moon and the Sun, and ascertain the Rasi and the Navamsas the sum represents. The number of the Navamsas obtained give the number

of issues of the person concerned. Two more alternative methods for ascertaining this number are : (1) add the figures of the lords of the 5th, the 9th and the 4th bhavas and ascertain, as in the above case, the number of past Navamsas in the Rasi found. This will be the number required : (2) add the figures of the planets if any in the 5th, the 9th and the 4th bhavas. The number of children will be the number of elapsed Navamsas in the Rasi found.

#### NOTES.

The following from फलदीपिका gives a clue to ascertain when conception may be possible :

बलयुक्तौ स्वगृहांशेष्वर्कसितावपचयक्षमौ पुंसाम् ।

खीणां वा कुञ्जन्द्रौ यदा तदा संभवति गर्भः ॥

Conception (of a birth) may take place when, the Sun and Venus in the case of males, Mars and the Moon in the case of females, being possessed of strength pass through their Rasis or Navamsas identical with an अपचय (Apachaya) place.

जीवाश्वन्द्रमसो विलभभवनात् पुत्रप्रदं पश्चमं  
तस्माद्भर्गृहं च तत्पनिदशाभुक्तौ सुतासि वदेत् ।  
पुत्रस्थानपकामपस्फुटयुते यत्तारका तदशा  
तत्खेटान्वितवीक्षकग्रहदशाभुतिश्च पुत्रप्रदा ॥ ४९ ॥

*Slока 49.* The 5th and the 9th bhavas from Jupiter, the Moon and the Lagna are child-producing. During the dasa and bhukti of the lord of a child-producing bhava, the astrologer may predict the accession of a child. Add the figures for the lords of the 5th and the 7th bhavas, and ascertain the star indicated by the total. Its dasa yields a son. The dasa as well as its bhukti of a planet which either aspects or is in conjunction with

the lord of the 5th or the 7th bhava will prove to be child-producing.

#### NOTES.

This as well as the next one are in जातकरत्न.

The following additional information from फलदीर्घिका about (Putrabhava) पुत्रभाव will be found to be interesting :

जीवेन्दुस्तिजस्फुटैक्यभवने युग्मे च युग्मांशके  
क्षीणां क्षेत्रबलं वदन्ति सुतदं मिश्रे प्रयासात्कलम् ।  
भास्तच्छुकगुह्यस्फुटैक्यभवनेऽप्योजांशकेऽप्योजमे  
पुंसां बीजबलं सुतप्रदमिदं मिश्रे तु मिश्रं वदेत् ॥

Add together the figures representing the positions of Jupiter, the Moon and Mars in the case of terinate horoscopes. If the result denotes an even Rasi and an even Navamsa, the strength of fecundity in the female for producing offspring is assured. If it is mixed (*i.e.*, Rasi male and Amsa female, or *vice versa*), there will be children only after a great effort. If the sum total of the figures denoting the positions of the Sun, Venus and Jupiter signify an odd Rasi and an odd Navamsa, it denotes that the virility in the male to produce offspring is very strong; and in case one of the two (Rasi and Navamsa) be even, one has to predict a mixed result.

पञ्चग्राच्छशिनः स्फुटादिषुहतं भानुस्फुटं शोधये—  
त्रीत्वा तत्र तिथिं सिते शुभतिथौ पुत्रोऽस्त्ययत्नादपि ।  
कृष्णे नास्ति सुतस्तिर्थेर्बलदशाद्वयाद् द्वयोः पक्षयोः  
दर्शे छिद्रतिथौ च विष्टिकरणैः न सात् स्त्विरालये सुतः ॥

Subtract five times the figures for the Sun from five times the figures for the Moon. If the Tithi represented by the result be an auspicious one in the bright half of a month, progeny is assured to the native (even) without much exertion. But if it be one of the dark half of the month there is no such possibility. It is by a close examination of the strength of the Tithi—whether it is auspicious or otherwise—in both the Pakshas—bright and dark—that

one has to divine the possibility of the native being blessed with issues. During an Amavasya, a \*छिद्र (chhidra) tithi, the विष्टि (Vishti) Karana or any one of the सिर Karanas, there will be no issue at all.

\*Chhidra Tithis are (1) चतुर्थी (Chaturthi), (2) षष्ठी (Shashti), (3) अष्टमी (Ashtami), (4) नवमी (Navami), (5) द्वादशी (Dwadasi), and (6) चतुर्दशी (Chaturdasi). These six are generally avoided for any auspicious function.

There are 11 Karanas distributed over the 30 Tithis of the Lunar month at the rate of 2 Karanas for each Tithi. Four of these viz., (1) Chatushpatti, (2) Nagava, (3) Kimsthughna and (4) Sakuna are called (Stthira) Karanas and are so named as they permanently hold sway over the four half Tithis commencing from the 2nd half of Krishnapaksha Chaturdasi. The other seven viz., (1) Bava, (2) Balava, (3) Kaulava, (4) Taitula, (5) Garaja, (6) Vanija and (7) Vishti or Bhadra are called Chara or moveable Karanas and occur in 8 cycles to preside over the remaining 56 half Tithis of the lunar month beginning with the latter half of Suklapaksha Prathama.

*cf.* कालप्रकाशिका

शुक्रप्रतिपदन्त्यार्द्धदारभ्य करणः क्रमात् ।

बावादिसंज्ञाः विष्ट्यन्ताः सप्तस्याद्गुर्भनीयिणः ॥

बवं च बालवं चैव कौलवं तेतुलं तथा ।

गरजो वणिजो विष्टिः सप्ते करणाः क्रमात् ॥

चतुर्थीमपरे विष्ट्रिष्टम्यां पूर्वभागतः ।

एकादश्यां परे विष्टिः पूर्वे पूर्णेन्दुपर्वणि ॥

तृतीयायां परे कृष्णे सप्तम्यां पूर्वभागतः ।

दशम्यामपरे विष्ट्रिष्टतुर्दश्यां तु पूर्वतः ॥

शकुनं चतुष्पदं नागे किस्तुष्टे च तथैव च ।

स्थिराणि करणान्येव चतुर्दश्यपराधेतः ॥

शुक्रप्रतिपदन्त्यार्द्धपर्यन्तं योजयेत्क्रमात् ।

विष्ट्यां चतुष्पदे नागे किस्तुष्टे शकुने तथा ॥

वर्जयेच्छुभकर्माणि दारुणान्येषु साधयेत् ।

चतुर्दशी चतुर्थी च षष्ठी च द्वादशी तथा ॥

अष्टमी नवमी चैव पक्षच्छिदाः प्रकीर्तितः ॥

विष्टिः स्थिरं वा करणं यदि स्यात् कृष्णं यजेत् पौरुषसूक्तमन्त्रैः ।  
 पष्ठचां गुहाराघनमत्र कार्यं यजेच्चतुर्थ्यौ किल नागराजम् ॥  
 रामायणस्य अवणं नवम्यां यद्यष्टमी चेच्छ्रवणब्रतं च ।  
 चतुर्दशी चेद्यदि रुद्रपूजां स्याद्द्वादशी चेत्स्मृतमन्नदानम् ॥  
 तृप्ति पितृणामिह पञ्चदश्यां कृष्णे दशम्याः परतोऽतियत्नात् ।  
 पक्षत्रिभगोष्वपि नागराजं स्कन्दं च सेवत हरिं क्रमेण ॥

Should however the result happen to be one of the chhidra (छिद्र) Tithis, the विष्टि (Vishti) Karana or a स्थिर (Stthira) Karana alluded to in the previous sloka), one ought to worship God Krishna by means of the Purusha Sukta mantras to ward off the barrenness threatening the family. If the Tithi disclosed be Shashti, he ought to worship God Subrahmanya ; if it be Chaturthi, he ought to propitiate the lord of serpents : if it be Navami, he ought to arrange for the reading of Ramayana and hear that story ; if it be Ashtami, he ought to observe the Sravana Vrata (by fasting); if it be Chaturdasi, he must worship God Siva by Rudraparyaya ; if it be Dwadasi, he must propitiate the Gods by liberal feeding; if it be Amavasya or Pournami, he ought to propitiate the Manes. These things he ought to do all the more and with greater care and effort when the Tithi happens to be one among the last five of the month—viz. after कृष्णपञ्चदशमी. Generally, in the dark half of a month to whichsoever of the three divisions a Tithi may belong, worship ought to be resorted to; the particular deity to be propitiated being Nagaraja in the first division (viz. 1—5 Tithis), Skanda in the second (next 5 Tithis i.e. 6—10) and Hari in the third (or last 5).

पुत्रेशो रिपुनीचगोऽस्तमयगो रिःफाष्टमारिस्थित-  
 स्तद्वत्पुत्रगृहस्थितोऽपि यदि वा दुःस्थानपस्तद्वशात् ।  
 पुत्राभावनिदानमेव कथयेत् तत्खेचराकान्तभ-  
 प्रोक्तैदैवतभूरूहैरपि मृगैः मन्तानहेतुं वदेत् ॥

If at a birth the lord of the 5th house be posited in its inimical or depression sign or be eclipsed (by the Sun's rays) or occupy

any of the दुःस्थानि (Dusthanas, viz., the 6th, the 8th or 12th); or the planet occupying the 5th house be similarly situated or happen to be the lord of any one of the three houses, viz., the 6th, 8th or the 12th, one ought to declare childlessness as an inevitable result. He ought to divine the source of the same by an examination of the particular deity, tree and animal represented by the sign occupied by that planet.

द्रोहाच्छंसुसुर्पण्योर्नहि सुतः शापात्पितृणां रवे-  
रिन्दोमतिसुवासिनीभगवतीकोपान्मनो दोषतः ।  
स्वामस्थितदेवतागुहरिपुजात्युत्थदोषात्कुजे  
शमपाद्मालकृताद् बिलालवधतः श्रीविष्णुकोपाहृषे ॥  
पारंपर्यमुरप्रियद्विजगुरुद्रोहात्फलाळ्यद्रुम-  
च्छेदादेवगुरौ तथा सति भृगौ पुष्पद्रुमच्छेदनात् ।  
साध्वीगोकुलजातदोषवशतो यक्ष्यादिकामेन सा  
मन्देऽधत्यवधाद्रुषा पितृपतेः प्रेतैः पिशाचादिभिः ॥  
स्वभन्नौ सुतगे सुतेशसहिते सर्पस्य शापात्तथा  
केतौ ब्राह्मणशापतश्च गुलिके प्रेतोत्यशापं वदेत् ।  
शुक्रेन्दु गुलिकान्वितौ यदि वधूगोहत्तिमाहुः सुते  
जीवो वाय शिखी समान्दिरिह चेन्द्रदेवहत्याभ्युतः ॥

If the planet in question happens to be the Sun, the person concerned becomes sonless owing to injury done to God Siva and Garuda, and the consequent curse of the Manes; If the Moon, it will be due to the displeasure and anger of the mother, a Suman-gali or other venerable woman or Goddess Bhagavati owing to her feelings having been hurt; In the case of Mars, it will be due to some fault done to the village deity, to God Kartikeya, to an enemy, or one's dayadins: if the planet be Mercury, the sonlessness will be due to curses made by youngsters or to the killing of the spawns (eggs of fishes and similar creatures) or to the wrath of God Vishnu; If Jupiter be such planet, it will be due to some

harm done to the hereditary Brahmin family-priest or the destruction (cutting asunder) of a tree full of fruits; if the lord of the 5th or the planet posited therein be Venus, the cause of childlessness will be due to the cutting off of a tree full of flowers, or an injury caused to a virtuous lady or to the cow-kind or a sinful deed to people that ought to be revered; if Saturn be the planet under advertance, it will be due to the destruction of an अश्वत्थ (Aswattha) tree or on account of Yama's ire or through departed Spirits, Goblins and the like; if Rahu should occupy the 5th house or be associated with the lord of that house, it will be due to the curse of a serpent; in the case of Ketu, it will be owing to the curse of a Brahmin. If it be Mandi, it will be due to a curse from departed Spirits. If Venus and the Moon in conjunction with Mandi should be in such a position, the cause will be attributed to the murder of a damsel or the killing of a cow. If Jupiter or Ketu in conjunction with Mandi be in the 5th house, the son-lessness will be on account of the murder of a Brahmin.

एवं हि जन्मसमये बहुपूर्वजन्मकर्मान्वितं दुरितमस्य वदन्ति कम्लाः ।  
तत्तद्धोक्तजपदानशुभक्रियाभिस्तदोषशान्तिमिह शंसतु पुत्रसिद्धैः ॥

Thus have been detailed the several sins accrued by one's actions in his many previous births and now revealed in his present nativity which lead to childlessness and to ward off which and to secure a son persons versed in the Astrological science have recommended (appropriate) particular Japas, gifts and such other good actions prescribed for the several planets.

सेतुस्नानं कीर्तनं सत्कथायाः पूजां शंभोः श्रीपतेः सद्गुतानि ।  
दानं श्राद्धं कर्मनागप्रतिष्ठां कुर्यादेतैः प्राप्नुयात्सन्तर्ति सः ॥

A holy bath in Rameswaram, engaging oneself in reciting the accounts of a venerable and a revered personage, worship of God Siva, observance of vows with reference to (propitiate) God Vishnu, gifts, ceremonies in honor of departed spirits, installation of the serpent deity, these are the various modes recommended by which one can attain progeny.

पुत्रस्थानपकारकेक्षकवृत्ता दुःस्थानपा दुर्बला  
दुःस्थात्त्वपरिपाकभुक्तिसमये पुत्रस्य नाशं वदेत् ।  
चत्वारो बलशालिनो यदि शुभास्त्वाकभुक्तयन्तरे  
पुत्रासि सुतसम्पदः प्रभुजनप्रीतिं च कुर्वन्ति ते ॥ ५० ॥

*Sloka 50.* If the lord of the 5th bhava, its Karaka, the planet aspecting that bhava, and the one occupying it, own a दुःस्थान (Dussthana) or be weak or be posited in a दुःस्थान (Dussthana), the astrologer may predict the loss of a son during the dasa or bhukti of any one of those planets. But if these four planets be strong and benefic, in their dasa, bhukti and antara, they lead to the acquisition of children, their prosperity and the favor of men in power.

## NOTES.

cf. कलदीपिका

लग्नास्तपुत्रपतिजीवदशापहारे पुत्रेशकस्य सुतगस्य च पुत्रसिद्धिः ।  
पुत्रेशराशिमथवा यमकण्ठकर्षं जीवे गते तनयसिद्धिरथांशभेदे वा ॥

The acquisition of a son should be expected during the Dasa or Apahara of any one of the 6 planets, viz., the lord of the Lagna, the lord of the 7th, the lord of the 5th, Jupiter, the planet aspecting the 5th house or the one occupying the 5th house, or when Jupiter in his orbit transits the sign or the Navamsa Rasi occupied by the lord of the 5th house or the Upagraha, Yamakantaka.

लग्नाधीशः पुत्रनाथेन योगं स्वोच्चे स्वकर्षे चारगत्या समेति ।  
पुत्रपासि: स्थात्तदा लग्ननाथः पुत्रकर्षं वायाति धीशास्तमं वा ॥

Find when the lord of the Lagna comes during his transit (1) in conjunction with the lord of the 5th house (2) to his exaltation sign (3) to his own Rasi (4) to the 5th house and (5) to the sign occupied by the lord of the 5th house. During any one of these transits the acquisition of a son is possible.

विलगकामात्मजननायकानां सोगत् मपानीय दशां महाव्याम् ।  
सुतस्य तद्रीमकरत्पतीनां दशापहारेषु सुतोद्धवः स्वात् ॥

Add the figures of the following three planets: (1) Lord of the Lagna, (2) the lord of the 7th house and (3) the lord of the 5th house; during the course of the Maha Dasa represented by the asterism and in the Apaharas of any one of the following, viz., (1) the planet in the 5th house, (2) the planet aspecting the 5th house and (3) the planet owning the 5th house, the acquisition of a son may be predicted.

सुतपतिगुर्वैरथवा तद्युक्तराश्यंशसाधिपानां वा ।  
बलसहितस्य दशायामपहारे वा सुतप्राप्तिः ॥

Find which of the following is strong: (1) The lord of the 5th house (2) Jupiter, (3) (4) (5) & (6) The lords respectively of the Rasis and Navamsas occupied by (1) & (2). During the Dasa or Apahara of this strong planet, acquisition of a son is possible.

जीवे तु जीवात्मजननायनंशक्तिकोणे पुत्रजनिर्भवेन्नृणाम् ।  
अथान्यशास्त्रेण च जन्मकालतो निरूपयेत्सन्ततिलक्षणं बुधः ॥

Men will generally have the birth of a son when Jupiter in the course of his orbit passes through a Rasi trine to the sign representing the Rasi or Amsha occupied by the planet owning the 5th house reckoned from Jupiter. According to other treatises on the subject, one ought to investigate indications of progeny from the positions of planets at birth time of the native.

जन्मनक्षत्रनायस्य प्रत्युरक्षाधिपत्य च ।  
स्फुट्योगं गते जीवे त्रिकोणे वा सुतोद्धवः ॥

Note the ruler of the asterism occupied by the Moon as also that of the 5th from it. Add the figures of these two planets. When Jupiter in his orbit passes through the sign represented by this result or through one of its triangular ones, the acquisition of a son is possible.

पुत्रेश्वकारकयुतेक्षकखेचराणां  
 तत्कालजस्फुटश्वतांशकराश्चियातौ ।  
 वागीशभानुतनयौ यदि गोचरेण  
 जातस्य पुत्रजनिमृत्युकरौ मवेताम् ॥ ५१ ॥

*Sloka 51.* If at any time Jupiter or Saturn moving in their several orbits arrive at the Rasi and Navamsa indicated by the total of the figures then for (1) the lord of the 5th bhava, (2) its Karaka, (3) the planet occupying that bhava and (4) the one aspecting the same, they will cause the birth or death respectively of a son to the person concerned.

पितृस्थानेश्वरे सौम्ये कारके शुभसंयुते ।  
 भावे वा शुभसंयुक्ते पितृसौरूप्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ५२ ॥

*Sloka 52.* When the lord of the 5th bhava is benefic and its Karaka or the bhava itself is associated with an auspicious planet, the astrologer may announce the happiness of the father.

#### NOTES.

It is not clear whether by the word पितृस्थान, the 5th or the 9th bhava is meant. Parasara says "पितापि चिन्त्यो नवमे सुतर्क्षे" The opening sloka of the present Adhyaya gives पितृ as चिन्त्य or ascertainable from the 5th bhava. I accordingly interpret पितृस्थान as the 5th bhava here being germane to the Adhyaya bearing on the 5th bhava. The slokas 52-57 occur in सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि under the 9th bhava. So पितृस्थान must mean the 5th as well as the 9th bhava.

पारावतादौ तभाथे कारके च तथा स्थिते ।  
 स्वोच्चमित्रांशके वाऽपि पितृदीर्घायुरादिशेत् ॥ ५३ ॥

*Sloka 53.* When the lord of the 5th bhava has attained a Paravathamsa or other higher Vaisesikamsa and the Karaka of the bhava occupies a similar position

or be in its own, exaltation or friendly amsas, the astrologer may announce long life to the father.

**करनीचांशकस्थे वा भावनाथे च कारके ।  
मन्दमान्द्यगुसंयुक्ते पितृदुःखं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ५४ ॥**

*Sloka 54.* When the lord of the 5th bhava and its Karaka is in a malefic or depression amsa and is in conjunction with Saturn, Mandi or Rahu, the astrologer may announce the father's unhappiness.

**सौम्ये तदीश्वरे वाऽपि नीचमूढारिराशिगे ।  
क्रूरषष्ट्यंशके वाऽपि पितृदुःखं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ५५ ॥**

*Sloka 55.* If the lord of 5th bhava, even when benefic, be in depression, eclipsed or in an inimical sign, or in a malefic Shashtyamsa, the astrologer may pronounce the father's unhappiness.

**पितृकर्मगृहे जातः पितृतुल्यगुणान्वितः ।  
पितृजन्मतृतीयक्षें जातः पितृवशालुगः ॥ ५६ ॥**

*Sloka 56.* A person will have the characteristics of the father when born in a Lagna corresponding to the 10th bhava of his father. He will be dutiful to his father when his rising sign corresponds to the 3rd bhava in the father's horoscope.

**पितृषष्टाष्टमे जातः पितृशत्र्वर्भविष्यति ।  
तद्वावपे विलगस्थे पितृश्रेष्ठो भवेत् सुतः ॥ ५७ ॥**

*Sloka 57.* When the rising sign corresponds to the 6th or the 8th bhava in the father's horoscope, the person concerned will be at variance with the father. But if the lord of the 6th or the 8th bhava in the father's horoscope occupy the Lagna in that of the son, the latter will be superior to his father.

लग्नादायतपस्थिताः शनिमहीपुत्रागबो मृत्युदा-  
 स्तातसार्कजभूसुतौ निधनदौ बालस रन्ध्रास्तगौ ।  
 माने वा यदि पञ्चमे कुजरविच्छायाकुमारेन्दवः  
 सद्यो मातुलतातबालजननीनाशं प्रकुर्वन्ति ते ॥ ४८ ॥

*Sloka 58.* Saturn, Mars and Rahu in the 11th or the 9th bhava from the Lagna occasion the father's death ; Saturn and Mars in the 8th or the 7th bhava bring about the death of the child. Mars, the Sun, Saturn and the Moon in the 10th or the 5th bhava bring about forthwith the death of the maternal uncle, the father, the child and the mother respectively.

## NOTES.

cf. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

लाभे शुभे वा यदि मन्दभौमौ फणीन्द्रयुक्तौ पितुरस्त्वपायः ।  
 लग्नाच्छुभे कर्मणि भूमिपुत्रे पापेक्षिते मातुलमृत्युमाहुः ॥  
 मन्देन युक्ते यदि पुत्रमृत्युं चन्द्रे हि तन्मातृमृतिं सपापे ।  
 पितुर्मृतिर्वासरनायकेऽत्र न संशयः पापटशा समेते ॥

This sloka appears in ज्ञातकरळ.

I should think that the three planets viz., Saturn, Mars and Rahu should all be posited in one or other of the two bhavas or in both to bring about the effect. Two alone will not be able to produce the fateful effect. Similar remark applies to the yoga given in the 2nd पाद of the sloka.

सबले पितुभावेशे ल्यग्नेन्दुजचतुर्थपाः ।  
 दुर्बला यदि तन्मातुर्गर्भतो मरणं विदुः ॥ ५९ ॥

*Sloka 59.* If the lord of the 5th bhava be strong, and the lords of the 1st and the 4th bhavas and the Moon be weak, the mother of the person born will die at the next conception.

नवमादष्टमाधीशो नवमात् खरपोऽथवा ।  
शनिवेदेषु यः क्रूरः संभवेत् पितृमृत्युदः ॥ ६० ॥

*Sloka 60.* When Saturn being the lord of the 8th bhava or खर (Khara), both reckoned from the 9th bhava, happens to be malefic in वेद (Vedha) positions, the planet will cause the death of the father.

#### NOTES.

A knowledge of गोचरफल (Gocharaphala—effect of transits) is a condition precedent to the understanding of the term वेद (Vedha) used in the sloka.

It is a well-known theory that the movements of planets in the zodiac from moment to moment signify good or evil. This is the basis on which the Transit System rests. As the physical and mental qualities and the chief events in the life and career of the native could be foretold by a reference to the position of the planets and the Lagna at the time of birth, similarly, any changes in the prospects and conditions of life of the individual at any required time may be ascertained by a reference to the person's Janma Rasi (जन्मराशि) and the configuration of planets at that time. Thus it is said that when the Sun during his transit comes through the 3rd, the 6th, the 10th and the 11th houses reckoned from the house occupied by the Moon at birth, success, ruin of enemies, gains of labour and pecuniary gains respectively are the results to be predicted. But there is one thing to be noted in this connection. These results will happen only if the corresponding वेद (Vedha) sign in each case is left unoccupied by any planet at the time of consideration. If there should be a planet in the Vedha position, he tries to nullify the original effect that would otherwise result, may, even bring about a quite contrary effect should be happen to be strong at that time.

What these वेद (Vedha) positions are, will be clear from the following slokas from कालप्रकाशिका

१८ ९ ३ ६ ४ २ ७ ८ १० १ ५ ११  
रविः पुरो धी गीतार्व्यसदानवशयुग्मते ।

३ १ ९ ३ ६ १२ २ ७ १० ४ ८ ११

शशी मायान्वगोचयारसना भुजयुग्मते ॥

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७ ८ ९ १० ११ १२  
कुजः पुराख्यगोवेष्टीयदानेशयुग्मते ।

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७ ८ ९ १० ११ १२ १३  
बुधः स्व मिव गोसिन्धुस्तोयदानाख्ययुग्मते ॥

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७ ८ ९ १० ११ १२ १३  
जीवः कायंरमाभूतो गोस्थीनलदयुग्मते ।

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७ ८ ९ १० ११ १२ १३ १४ १५  
शुक्रो हंसपुनर्वैर्यो रामाख्यभोगते ग्रहे ॥

कुजक्त्याद्रविजौ न वेष्टः पितृपुत्रयोः ॥

For the benefit of the readers, the वेष्ट (Vedha) positions have been indicated in the table subjoined :

Vedah वेष्ट signs reckoned from the house of the Moon.

Planets	I	II	III	IV	V	VI	VII	VIII	IX	X	XI	XII
Sun	1	2	9	3	6	12	7	8	10	4	5	11
Moon	5	1	9	3	6	12	2	7	10	4	8	11
Mars	1	2	12	3	4	9	6	7	8	10	5	11
Mercury	2	5	4	3	7	9	6	1	8	10	12	11
Jupiter	1	12	2	3	4	6	3	7	10	9	8	11
Venus	8	7	1	10	9	12	2	5	11	4	3	6

There is no वेष्ट (Vedha) between the father and the son. Consequently, (1) the Moon and Mercury, (2) the Sun and Saturn do not affect each other through Vedha.

Take for example the nativity referred to in p. 657. The Moon at birth is in Meena. Suppose it is required to find out if the Sun's transit through Makara in January—February 1933 will prove propitious. Makara happening to be the 11th from Meena (the Janma Rasi), the Vedha sign for the Sun is the 5th from Meena, that is, Kataka. This is not occupied by any planet. So the good effects, viz., pecuniary gain, due to the Sun's transit thro' Makara

the 11th house from the Moon will happen in their entirety. Similar is the case with the other planets.

**दिनेशस्थितराइयंशप्राणितः कोणमे रवौ ।  
पितृमृत्युर्मातृमृत्युरिन्दुस्थाशक्षयोर्बलात् ॥ ६१ ॥**

*Sloka.* 61. Examine the strength of the Rasi as well as the amsa occupied by the Sun. Find the stronger of these two. When the Sun occupies a Kona position from thence, the father's death may be expected. By a similar process ascertain whether the Rasi or the amsa occupied by the Moon is stronger. The mother's death may be predicted with reference thereto, i. e. when the Sun passes through the Kona of the amsa or Rasi that is stronger.

**भानुस्थितांशपारुदनवांशद्वादशांशम् ।  
गते चन्द्रे मवेन्मृत्युर्मातापित्रोर्यथाक्रमम् ॥ ६२ ॥**

*Sloka.* 62. Find the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the Sun. Find next the Navamsa and Dwadasamsa occupied by the planet found. When the Moon passes through the Navamsa and Dwadasamsa found, the deaths respectively of the mother and father will take place.

**दुष्टस्थानगते भानौ सिहान्त्यद्वादशांशके ।  
जातवेज्जननात्पूर्वं पितृमृत्युं प्रयच्छति ॥ ६३ ॥**

*Sloka.* 63. If, when the Sun occupies a दुःस्थान, a person has his birth in the Dwadasamsa of Simha or Meena he must have caused the death of his father prior to coming into the world.

#### NOTES.

For the same effect the following is another *yoga* quoted in ज्ञातकरण,

क्षीणे शशाक्ते तनुभावयुक्ते मूढान्विते मन्दगृहे सुरेऽचे ।  
 त्रिकोणे पापखगैश्च सर्वैः प्रागेव पुत्रस्य मुखाद्विनाशः ॥  
 मार्ताण्डे गुलिकस्फुटादपहृते राशित्रिकोणे शनौ  
 रोगं तज्जनकस्य देवसचिवे मृत्युस्तदंशोपगे ।  
 आदित्ये यमकण्टकस्फुटयुते तद्राशिकोणे गुरौ  
 रोगं तद्वनांशकेऽमरण्गुरौ तात्स्य नाशं वदेत् ॥ ६४ ॥

*Sloka. 64.* Subtract the figures for the Sun from those for Mandi. The result will indicate a certain Rasi and amsa. When Saturn passes through the Kona of the Rasi found, the father of the person concerned will fall ill; death will supervene when Jupiter passes through the amsa found already. Add the figures for Yamakantaka to those for the Sun. The result will give a certain Rasi and a Navamsa. When Jupiter passes through that Rasi or its Trikona, the father of the person concerned will fall ill; and he will die when Jupiter passes through the amsa found.

#### NOTES.

This sloka appears in जातकरत्न. The 3rd पाद there reads thus :

आदित्ये यमकण्टकस्फुटहृते राशित्रिकोणे शनौ ॥  
 केन्द्रे चरेऽके चन्द्रे वा पितरौ न दहेत् सुतः ।  
 केन्द्रे द्विदेहगौ तौ चेत् मृत्युदाहौ द्विकालगौ ॥ ६५ ॥

*Sloka. 65.* When the Sun or the Moon occupies a Kendra in a moveable sign, the son will not burn the father's or mother's corpse himself. If the Sun or the Moon occupying a Kendra be in a dual sign, the death and burning will not be in the same period of time.

cf. मर्वर्थेनिन्मामणि

केन्द्रे चरेऽके यदि वा शशाक्ते सुतो दहेत्तिपिनरौ न तत्र ।  
 द्विवेहराशौ यदि तौ च केन्द्रे तयोर्मृतिं वा दहनाद्विकालः ॥

अदृश्ययातौ पितृमातृनाथौ पित्रोर्षुखादर्शनदौ भवेताम् ।  
पुत्राधिपोऽदृश्यगृहोपगच्छेत् पुत्राननादर्शनदोऽन्त्यकाले ॥ ६६ ॥

*Stoka.* 66. If the lords of the 9th and the 4th bhavas be in the invisible part of the zodiac, it will not be the good fortune of the person concerned to see the face of his parents in their last movements. - If the lord of the 5th bhava be in the invisible portion of the hemisphere, the person concerned will not see his son's face at the moment of his death.

दुःस्थि बुद्धिस्थानपेऽदृश्यगे वा जातो मन्दप्रायबुद्धिं समेति ।  
केन्द्रे कोणे साम्यवागीशयुक्ते वीर्योपेते बुद्धिमानिङ्गितज्ञः ॥ ६७ ॥

*Stoka.* 67. If the lord of the 5th bhava occupy a दुःस्थान or be in the invisible portion of the hemisphere, the person born will have a rather dull understanding. But if the planet in question be associated with Mercury or Jupiter in a Kendra or Kona position and have strength, the person born will be intelligent and capable of shrewdly guessing the thoughts of others (by their gestures and other expressive signs).

त्रिकालज्ञो भवेज्जीवे स्वांशे मृदुंशसंयुते ।  
गोपुराद्यश्चके वाऽपि शुभांशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥ ६८ ॥

*Stoka.* 68. A person becomes cognisant of the past, the present and the future when Jupiter is (1) in his own Navamsa and has attained the benefic Shash-tyamsa मृदु (Mridu); or (2) has attained Gopura and other higher Vais'eshikamsas and (3) occupies a benefic Navamsa and is aspected by a benefic planet.

हृदोगी पञ्चमे पापे सपापे च रसातले ।  
कृष्णष्टथंशसंयुक्ते शुभदग्योगवर्जिते ॥ ६९ ॥

*Sloka.* 69. When malefic planets occupy the 5th and the 4th bhavas and when the former bhava is in a malefic Shashtyamsa without being aspected by or in conjunction with benefic planets, the person born will suffer from heart-disease.

अशदानपरो नित्यं पञ्चमेशे शुभाशके ।  
शुभस्वेच्छसंयुक्ते भूमिजे केन्द्रमाश्रिते ॥ ७० ॥

*Sloka.* 70. When the lord of the 5th bhava is in a benefic amsa and Mars occupying a Kendra is in conjunction with benefic planets, the person born will ever devote himself to the duties of hospitality and the relief of the hungry and the famished.

## ॥ अथ षष्ठभावफलम् ॥

रोगारिव्यसनक्षतानि वसुधापुत्रारितश्चिन्तये-  
दुक्तं रोगकरं तदेव रिपुगे जीवे जितारिभवेत् ।  
षष्ठोश्रीशबुधौ विधुन्तुदयुतौ लग्नेशसम्बन्धिनौ  
लिङ्गस्यामयकृद्वणेन रुधिरः षष्ठे सलग्नाधिपः ॥ ७१ ॥

*Sloka* 71. An astrologer ought to divine diseases, enemies, bad habits and hurts that a person may have, from the 6th bhava and Mars. What relates to diseases has been treated already (*Vide Adhyayas V. & VI*). When Jupiter is in the 6th bhava, the person concerned will overcome his enemies. If the lord of the 6th bhava and Mercury be in conjunction with Rahu and connected in some way with the lord of the Lagna, the person concerned will be impotent. Mars occupying the 6th bhava together with lord of the Lagna will produce damage to the organ of generation by an ulcer.

## NOTES.

cf. जातकरत्न

अरिभवनादरिचोरक्षतविनक्षेशनाभ्युदरदेशान् ।

मधुरादिष्टुपदंशान् ग्रहराश्युदितान्वदेत्प्राज्ञः ॥

For the 2nd पाद, cf. गर्ग quoted by बलभद्र in his होरारत्न.

स्वगेहे शुभगेहे वा पष्ठो गुरुर्मित्रहा ।

शत्रुगेहेऽरिणा हष्टः शत्रुपीडां ददाति सः ॥

पन्नीषण्डत्वमेति क्षतभवनगते कामपे सासुरेज्ये

भौमे मन्देन दृष्टे रिषुभवनगते शत्रुभार्याद्युपैति ।

सौम्यैर्दृष्टे युते वा न भयमरिजनाञ्छत्रमें जन्मलग्नात्

पापैः शत्रुक्षतादित्रणभयविपुलं जायते लाञ्छनं वा ॥ ७२ ॥

*Sloka 72.* If the lord of the 7th bhava occupy the 6th in conjunction with Venus, the person born will be impotent in regard to his wife. If Mars occupying the 6th bhava be aspected by Saturn, he will have a liaison with an enemy's wife. If the 6th bhava be either aspected or occupied by benefic planets, there is no danger to be dreaded from enemies ; if aspected or occupied by malefic ones, there will be a good deal of hurt or other damage inflicted by an enemy, danger from ulcers or some mark of ignominy put upon the person concerned.

पष्ठे भास्वति लग्ननायकरियौ नीचारिगे दुर्बले

जातस्तिप्तृवर्गशत्रुसहितो लग्नेशमित्रग्रहे ।

इष्टस्थानगते निजोच्चसुहृदां वर्गोपियाते सति

ज्ञातीनां चहुलं वदन्ति मुनयः शत्रुवणाभावभाक् ॥ ७३ ॥

*Sloka 73.* If the Sun occupying the 6th bhava identical with the planet's depression or unfriendly

sign, be inimical to the lord of the Lagna and have no strength, the person born will have to associate with the enemies of his father's party. But when the Sun in the 6th bhava is friendly to the lord of the Lagna and in a friendly sign and has attained its own, exaltation or friendly varga, the person concerned, say the sages, will be distinguished among his relatives for being unhurt by enemies.

शत्रुस्थानगतोऽरिनीचिगृहगो वक्तं गतो वाऽस्तगो-  
 नेकज्ञातिजनो बहुक्षततनुः पष्टाधिपो वा तथा ।  
 पष्टस्थानगतेषु भास्करमुखव्योमाटनेषु क्रमात्  
 तत्त्वारकखेटवर्गरिपुणा संपीडितः सन्ततम् ॥ ७४ ॥

*Slока 74.* If the planet in the 6th bhava or the owner thereof be in an inimical or its depression sign, retrograde or eclipsed, the person born will have many kinsmen by the father's side; and his body will be covered with many sores. If any one of the planets from the Sun onwards occupy the 6th bhava, the person will be annoyed continually by the foe of the class of people represented by the bhava of which the planet occupying the 6th bhava is the Karaka.

पापव्योमचराक्षयोरिपतितत्प्रासेक्षका दुर्बला  
 गोवित्तक्षयमामयं रिपुभयं कुर्वन्ति जन्मादितः ।  
 ते सर्वे बलशालिनो यदि शुभा गोवित्तमश्चादिकं  
 राजान्नं सकलोपदंशसहितं रोगारिनाशं वदेत् ॥ ७५ ॥

*Sloka 75.* If the lord of the 6th bhava from the Lagna, the planet occupying the same and the one aspecting it—if these three planets be malefic and weak, they produce the destruction of cattle, disease and

danger from enemies. If these planets be strong and benefic, then the effect will be wealth of cattle, horses and other beasts of burden, royal food with condiments of every sort and the disappearance of ailments and enemies.

तेषाम्म्वरचारिणामतिशुभौ केन्द्रत्रिकोणायगौ  
 द्वावेतौ बलशालिनौ यदि लघुव्याध्यादिनाशं नृणाम् ।  
 एकोऽपि प्रबलो यदि व्रणरिपुक्लेशादिकिञ्चित्कलं  
 यत्तत्कारकवर्गमूलमखिलं मोदं प्रमादं तु वा ॥ ७६ ॥

*Sloka 76.* If two out of the three planets mentioned in the preceding sloka be exceedingly benefic and occupy a Kendra, Trikona or the 11th bhava in great strength, they will quickly cause the disappearance of disease, etc., spoken of before. If even one among them be very strong, the trouble from ulcers, enemies, etc. will operate only to a small extent; and all that was said about the evils besetting the bhavas of which the planets under consideration are the Karakas will be belied or replaced by happiness.

पापे लग्नगते सप्तलपयुते देहव्रणं देहिनां  
 पुत्रस्ये पितृपुत्रयोः सुखगते मातुः कलन्त्रे स्थियः ।  
 धर्मस्ये सति मातुलस्य सहजे तस्यानुजस्य व्रणं  
 लाभस्ये तु तदग्रजस्य निधने जातो गुदार्तो भवेत् ॥ ७७ ॥

*Sloka 77.* A malefic planet in conjunction with the lord of the 6th bhava in the Lagna afflicts with an ulcer or wound the person concerned; in the 5th bhava, his father or son or both; in the 4th, his mother; in the 7th, his wives; in the 9th, his maternal uncle; in the 3rd, his younger brother; in the 11th, his elder

brother; and lastly, if the malefic planet appear in the 8th associated with the lord of the 6th, the person concerned will suffer from pain in the anus.

## NOTES.

This sloka as well as the next one are in जातकरत्न.

**भानुमूर्द्धि शशी मुखेऽवनियुतः कण्ठे तु नाभेऽध-**  
न

**शान्द्रिः सूर्यिनामयं प्रकुरुते नेत्रामयं भार्गवः ।**

**मन्दो वातमहिश्च केतुरुदरव्याधिं बुधक्षेत्रगो**

**लघेशः शशिजेन वीक्षितयुतो गुह्यवर्णं यच्छति ॥ ७८ ॥**

*Sloka 78.* If the planet capable of producing the ulcer be the Sun, it will break out in the head; if the Moon, in the face; if Mars, in the neck; if Mercury in the lower part of the navel; if Jupiter be in such a position, there will be exemption from ailments. If Venus be similarly situated, the consequence will be sore-eyes. Saturn as well as Rahu in the position above described produce flatulence, and Ketu, disease of the stomach. The lord of the Lagna aspected by or associated with Mercury and occupying a sign belonging to the same planet (in the 6th bhava) generates an ulcer in the privities.

*cf.* पराशर

**पष्टाविपोऽपि पापश्चेद्देहे वाऽप्यष्टमे स्थितः ।**

**तदा ब्रणो भवेद्देहे कर्मस्थानेऽप्ययं विषिः ॥**

**एवं पित्रादिभावंशास्तत्त्वारकसंयुताः ।**

**ब्रणाविपयुताश्चापि पष्टाष्टमयुता यदि ॥**

**तेषामपि ब्रणं वाच्यमादित्येन शिरोब्रणम् ।**

**इन्द्रुना च मुखे कण्ठे भौमेन ज्ञेन नाभिषु ॥**

गुरुणा नासिकायां च भृगुणा नयने पदे ।  
शनिना राहुणा कक्षी केतुना च तथा भवेत् ॥

लग्नादिपद्राशिगतः कणीशः शुक्रेक्षितस्तत्त्वुचिन्हमेति ।  
मन्दादियुक्ते रिपुराशिनाथे तुरङ्गपश्चादिमयं वदन्ति ॥ ७९ ॥

*Slока 79.* A person has a mark or mole in that part of the body which corresponds to the order from the Lagna of the Rasi which Rahu occupies being aspected by Venus. (*Vide Adhyaya 3, slokas 76—78*). If the lord of the 6th bhava be in conjunction with Saturn and Rahu, astrologers say, danger is to be dreaded from horses, cows, etc.

पापग्रहेण संदेषे बलदीनेजरिनायके ।  
पापान्तरगते वाऽपि शत्रुघ्निः भविष्यति ॥ ८० ॥

*Sloka 80.* When the lord of the 6th bhava is without strength and aspected by a malefic planet or is between two malefic planets, there will be trouble from enemies.

शत्रुस्थानाधिष्ठे दुःख्ये नीचमूढारिराशिगे ।  
लभ्येशे बलसंयुक्ते शत्रुनाशं वदेद्गुधः ॥ ८१ ॥

*Sloka 81.* When the lord of the 6th bhava is in a दुःस्थान (Dusthana) and is depressed, eclipsed or in an inimical sign, and the lord of the Lagna is possessed of strength, a wise astrologer should divine the destruction of all enemies.

#### NOTES.

In this connection compare what the author of उत्तरपाणाशर says about this bhava :

षष्ठेशारौ तु दुःस्थावशुभतरयुतौ वीक्षितौ वा शुभैश्चे-  
 च्छत्रुनैवास्य दृष्टौ यदि शुभमिलितौ शत्रुवृद्धिभुवीह ।  
 एवं चेदष्टमेशो न भवति हि रुजा रोगयुक्तः शुभैश्चेत्  
 दृष्टौ पष्ठाष्टमेशावशुभतरयुतौ कुन्तखट्टामिवातम् ॥

षष्ठाष्टमेशविभुराश्यविपाः मभेता दृष्टा मिथो भनपमीलितपापमुक्तौ ।  
 तद्वृष्टमुक्तिषु भवन्ति हि मेहकुच्छ्रकुरब्रणञ्चरममीरणमुख्यरोगाः ॥  
 एवं स्थिते दिनकरेऽपि पुरा यदुक्ताम्ते संभवन्ति हि भिषमिभगमाध्यरोगाः ।  
 दृष्टाश्च ते हि गुरुणा भृगुणा युताश्चेत् शान्ता भवन्ति सहस्रेव मप्रस्तरोगाः ॥

षष्ठेशो गोपुरांशादौ दिवाकरनिरीक्षिते ।  
 लभेशो बलसम्पूर्णे ज्ञातीनामुपकारकृत् ॥ ८२ ॥

इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते ज्ञातकपारिजाते  
 त्रयोदशोऽध्यायः ॥

*Sloka 82.* When the lord of the 6th bhava has attained a Gopura or other higher Vaisesikamsa and is aspected by the Sun and when the lord of the Lagna is in full strength, the person born will be beneficent to his kinsmen.

Thus ends &c.

# जातकपारिजाते चतुर्दशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ सप्ताष्टमनवमभावाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XIV.

THE EFFECTS OF THE 7TH, 8TH AND THE 9TH BHAVAS,

॥ अथ सप्तमभावफलम् ॥

यात्रापुत्रकलत्रसौख्यमस्विलं संचिन्तयेत् सप्तमात्  
उक्तं पुत्रसुखासुखागमफलं सर्वं च यत्तद्देत् ।  
जारः कामगते सिते मदनपे गाहिध्वजे चा तथा  
कामे जीवियुतेक्षिते शुभगृहे जातो न जारो भवेत् ॥ १ ॥

*Slока* 1. It is from the 7th bhava that an astrologer can divine all about any journey a person may undertake, his sons, his wives and his enjoyment. What has been said in regard to son's worldly comfort or misery as the effect accruing from the preceding bhavas may also be predicted from this bhava. When Venus is in the 7th bhava or the lord thereof is in conjunction with Rahu or Ketu, the person born will become an adulterer. But this effect does not follow when the 7th bhava is a benefic sign and is also occupied or aspected by Jupiter.

*cf.* जातकाभरण

रणाङ्गणं चापि वणिकुक्तियाश्च जायाविचारागमनप्रथाणम् ।  
शास्त्रप्रवीणैर्हि विचारणीयं कलत्रभावे किल सर्वमेतत् ॥

Also जातकरत्न

युवतिपदादुद्राहं भार्यापतिसूपदधिगुडक्षीरम् ।

आगमनं सरिदासि मृत्राशयं च नष्टवनम् ॥

दुःस्थे कामपतौ तु पापगृहे पापेक्षिते तद्युते

तज्जायाभवनस्य मध्यमफलं सर्वं शुभं चान्यथा ।

कामस्थानपतौ सितेन सहिते पापक्षिते कामधीः

सौम्यक्षेण शुभखेटवीक्षितयुते जातः सितच्छत्रवान् ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka 2.* If the lord of the 7th bhava occupying a दुःस्थान (Dustthana) be in a malefic house and aspected by or associated with a malefic planet, the effect of the 7th bhava would be but mediocre. If these conditions be reversed, the effect of the bhava would be wholly auspicious. If the lord of the 7th bhava be in conjunction with Venus and occupy a malefic sign, the person born will be lustfully inclined ; if it be in a benefic sign and associated with or aspected by a benefic planet, the person concerned will get a white umbrella which is the emblem of royalty.

#### NOTES.

This and the next three slokas are in जातकरत्न.

उत्तरपाराशार

मित्रस्वोच्चपरस्परालयगतौ श्रीभार्गिवद्युनपौ

हष्टौ वा मिलितौ शुभेन शुभयोर्मध्यं गतौ यस्य तु ।

एकं तस्य कलत्रमुक्तमगुणं सौन्दर्यमन्यादशः

सौख्यं चाविकभोगजातकमिदं भाग्यं सुकीर्तिर्भवेत् ॥

दुःस्थानस्थौ तु तौ चेदशुभपरिगतौ पापद्वैष्टौ कलत्र-

द्वन्द्वं भौमेन हष्टावथ यदि मिलितौ प्राकूकलत्रस्य हानिः ।

स्यादेवान्यत्कल्पत्रं रिपुभवनगतौ मौद्यनीनं गतौ चेत्

बह्वीनां कामिनीनां स भवति दयितः कामशुक्रे तु कामी ॥

चक्षुः कामपमार्गवैररिमृतिप्रान्तान्विहाय स्थितै-  
 रन्योन्यस्य (विलग्नतो) गृहस्थितोऽपि यदि वा स्वक्षेत्रमित्रोच्चगैः ।  
 पश्यद्धिः स्वगृहाणि वा खियमुशन्त्येकां मियक्षेत्रगै-  
 रप्येतैररिगैररीक्षितयुर्तेरैस्तु ब्रह्मवः खियः ॥  
**विज्ञास्तारिपभार्गवास्तनुगताः पापान्विताः कामुकः**  
**पापव्योमचरान्वितौ तनुरिपुस्थानाधिपौ चेत्था ।**  
**कामस्ये रिपुविज्ञलग्नपयुते पापे परस्त्रीरतः**  
**पापारातिकलत्रपा नवमगाः कामातुरो जायते ॥ ३ ॥**

*Sloka 3.* When the lords of the 2nd, the 6th and the 7th bhavas and Venus occupy the Lagna and are associated with malefic planets, the person born will be libidinous. The same will be the effect if the lords of the 1st and the 6th bhavas be in conjunction with malefic planets. If a malefic planet occupying the 7th bhava be associated with the lords of the 6th, the 2nd and the 1st, the person concerned will be addicted to women not his own. If the 9th bhava be occupied by a malefic planet and the lords of the 6th and the 7th bhavas, the person born will be afflicted with excessive sexual craving.

*cfr.* सर्वार्थनिन्तामार्ग

लग्नस्थिता विज्ञकलत्रशत्रुनाथाः सशुक्रा यदि पापयुक्ताः ।  
 जातः परस्त्रीषु रतः कुमार्गी गुरुभक्षितश्चेत्र तथा भवेच्च ॥  
 लग्नारिपौ पापयुतौ यदि स्याज्ञानः परस्त्रीषु रतः कुमार्गी ।  
 लग्नेश्वरे शत्रुकुटुम्बनाथे पापैर्युते वा यदि दारराशौ ॥  
 जातः परस्त्रीषु रतः ॥  
**जारः कर्मधनास्तपा दशमगाः पुत्रादिकारग्रहाः**  
**दुःख्या धीगुरुकामपाः सुतगृहे पापेक्षितेऽनात्मजः ।**

**जीवज्ञौ यदि वा निशाकरसितौ कामे बहुखीरतः  
शुक्रे मन्मथराशिगे बलवति स्त्रीणां बहूनार्थ पतिः ॥ ४ ॥**

*Slока 4.* If the lords of the 10th, the 2nd and 7th bhavas occupy the 10th bhava, the person born will have intrigues with women other than his wife. If the lords of the 5th, the 9th and the 7th bhavas which are the initiatory planets in respect to an offspring be in a दुःस्थान (Dussthana) and if the 5th bhava be aspected by a malefic planet, the person concerned will be childless. If Jupiter and Mercury or the Moon and Venus be in the 7th bhava, the person will be addicted to many women. If Venus occupying the 7th bhava be strong, the person concerned will have many wives.

*cf.* सत्वार्थीनन्तमार्थं

कर्मशावित्तेशकलत्रनाय मानस्थिता जासमुदाहरन्ति ॥  
धीर्घमनाधो मकलत्रनाधो दुःस्थानग्नौ हीनवलौ शुभेन ।  
दृष्टे सुते दारबहुत्वयोगे त्वपुत्रयोगं सुनयो वदन्ति ॥  
**शुक्रार्थे मदगो कलत्ररहितो धर्मात्मजस्त्रौ तथा  
शत्रुस्थानगतौ निशाकरसितौ धदेकपुत्रो भवेत् ।  
लग्नात्तष्ट्ययगेषु पापखचेष्विन्दौ सुते दुर्बले  
वन्ध्यास्त्रीपतिरेव जातमनुजो जायाविहीनोऽथवा ॥ ५ ॥**

*Sloka 5.* If Venus and Mars be in the 7th bhava, the person born will be bereft of a wife. The same effect will follow if the planets be in the 9th and the 5th bhavas. If the Moon and Venus occupy the 6th bhava, the person concerned will have only one son. If malefic planets occupy the 1st, the 7th and the 12th bhavas, and the Moon occupying the 5th be weak, the person born will either have a barren wife or be wifeless.

## NOTES.

cf. होरारब

लग्रान्त्यमदगैः पापैः क्षीणे धीस्थे निशाकरे ।

पुत्रजायाविहीनस्य जायते जन्म निश्चितम् ॥

Also मारावली

द्यूने कुजभार्गवयोर्जातिः पुरुषो भवेद्विकल्पारः ।

धीर्घमस्थितयोर्वा परिकल्प्यं पण्डितैरेवम् ॥

लग्रव्ययमदनस्थैः पापैः क्षीणे निशाकरे धीस्थे ।

स्त्रीहीनो भवति नरः पूर्वैश्च विवर्जितो ननम् ॥

Also फलदीपिका

दारेशो सुतगे प्रणष्टवनितोऽपुत्रोऽभवा धीश्वरो

द्यूने वा निवनश्चरोऽपि कुरुते पत्नी विनाशं ध्रुवम् ।

क्षीणेन्दौ सुतगे ल्ययास्ततत्तुर्गैः पापैरदारात्मजः

स्त्रीसंगाद्वननाशनं मदगयोः स्वर्णनुपान्त्वोर्वेत् ॥

If the lord of the 7th house be in the 5th, the native will lose his wife or become son-less. The loss of the wife is certain if the lord of the 5th or the 8th house happens to be in the 7th. If the waning Moon be in the 7th and malefics should occupy the 12th, the 7th and the 1st houses, the person will be bereft of wife and children. If the Sun and Rahu be in the 7th house, one ought to predict loss of wealth through the association of women.

वन्द्यापतिः सितरवी मदनोदयस्यौ

चन्द्रोदये समगृहे ललनाकृति स्यात् ।

पुंराशिगे पुरुषभावयुतं कलत्रं

स्त्रीपुंग्रहेक्षितयुते सति मिश्ररूपम् ॥ ६ ॥

*Stoku 6.* If Venus and the Sun be in the 7th or the 1st bhava, the person born will have a barren wife. If the house occupied by the Moon be an even sign, his wife will have the proper female form ; if it be a male Rasi, the wife will have a masculine form ; if the house

in which the Moon is either occupied or aspected by both male and female planets, she will be of a mixed aspect.

**भौमाशे वा भौमराशी विलग्रात् कामस्थाने जन्मभे वा वधूनाम् ।  
जाया दासी नीचमूढग्रहाशे दुष्टा वा स्यादौवने भर्तुहीना ॥७॥**

*Sloka 7.* If the 7th bhava from the Lagna in the case of males, or the 1st bhava in the case of women, be either in Mars' house or amsa and if the planet owning the amsa of the 7th bhava be either weak or eclipsed, the woman concerned will be a servant maid or will become vicious in her youth, and will be abandoned by her husband.

**शुभांशराशीं यदि सद्गुणाद्या शुभेक्षिते चारुतरं कलशम् ।  
चन्द्रांशके दुर्बलचन्द्रराशीं जाता पतिनीं सबले तु साध्वी ॥ ८ ॥**

*Sloka 8.* If the 7th or the 1st bhava adverted to in the preceding sloka be in the Rasi or amsa of a benefic planet, the wife will be virtuous; if aspected by benefic planets also, she will be amiable all the more. If the bhava be in the Rasi or amsa owned by the Moon without strength, the woman will cause the death of her husband; but if the Moon be strong, she will be a faithful wife.

**अकांशे कुलटा निजोच्चगृहगे साध्वी शुभालोकिते  
लग्रे शीतकरेऽथवा मदनभे नीचारिमूढानिवते ।  
पापच्यालविहङ्गपाशनिगलद्रेकाणभागानिवते  
सन्ध्यंशे विगतव्रता च विधवा जातस्य जाया भवेत् ॥ ९ ॥**

*Sloka 9.* If the Moon occupying the 1st or the 7th bhava be (1) in a Navamsa belonging to the Sun,

the wife of the person born will be unchaste ; (2) in its own or exaltation house and aspected by a benefic planet, she will be virtuous ; and (3) in its depression or inimical house or in a state of eclipse or in a malefic Drekkana termed सर्प-Sarpa, पक्षिन्-Pakshin, पाश-Pasa, or निगड़-Nigada, (*Vide supra* Adhyaya 5, sloka 55) or in a position forming the ऋक्षसन्धि Riksha sandhi, the wife will become either incontinent or widowed.

कामस्ये तनुपे शुभग्रहयुते सद्वंशजामृच्छति  
क्ररस्ये मदगे विलग्नरमणे दुर्वंशजाताङ्गनाम् ।  
वर्णं रूपगुणाकृतिं च सकलं यत्तदगृहोक्तं वदेद्  
दुर्घापारकरग्रहाकृतिनरस्त्रीति प्रयात्यङ्गना ॥ १० ॥

*Stoka 10.* If the lord of the Lagna be in the 7th bhava and in conjunction with a benefic planet, the person born will get a wife born of a good family. But if the 7th bhava occupied by the lord of the Lagna be a malefic sign, the wife will be a base-born woman. Her hue, form, attributes, features etc. the astrologer should declare from those prescribed for the sign constituting the 7th bhava. The woman finds pleasure in the man whose features are in conformity with those of the planet impelling her to evil courses.

पापाप्रकाशसंदुक्ते कलत्रे दुष्टचारिणी ।  
खौ बन्ध्या तु शीतांशी श्रीणे तु व्यभिचारिणी ॥ ११ ॥

*Stoka 11.* When the 7th bhava is occupied by a malefic or an invisible subsidiary planet (उपग्रह-Upagraha *vide* Adhyaya 2 sloka 6), the wife will be wicked. If the Sun occupy it, she will prove barren ; if it be the waning Moon, she will be unfaithful.

झजे तु ग्रियते मन्दे दुर्मगा राहुसंयुते ।  
परदारोऽरतिखार्या निषेकाभावकोऽसुतः ॥ १२ ॥

*Stoka 12.* If the 7th bhava be occupied by Mars, the wife will die ; if by Saturn, she will be disliked by her husband ; if by Rahu, the husband will take to women not his own, and will find no delight in his wife and will have no child by her because of the absence of cohabitation with her.

धूमे विवाहीनः स्थान्त्रियते कार्मुके सति ।  
परिवेषे तु दुश्शीला केतौ वन्ध्या सती भवेत् ॥ १३ ॥

*Stoka 13.* If the 7th bhava be in धूम (Dbuma), the person born will have no marriage ; if it be in कार्मुक (Karmuka), he or his wife will die ; if in परिवेष (Parivesha) the wife will be ill-be haved ; if in Ketu, she will be barren but virtuous.

काले विदारः पापे तु गर्भस्त्रावेण संयुता ।  
सुशीला स्त्रीप्रसूता च पूर्यमाणे सुधाकरे ॥ १४ ॥

*Stoka 14.* If the 7th bhava be in काल (Kala), the person born will be wifeless. If a malefic planet be in that bhava, the wife will have miscarriage. If it be occupied by the Moon getting full, she will be virtuous and bring forth children.

बुधे सुपुत्रा वागीशे गुणयुक्ता सुपुत्रिणी ।  
शुक्रे सौभाग्यसंयुक्ता श्रीमती च बलान्विते ॥ १५ ॥

*Stoka 15.* If Mercury be in the 7th bhava, the wife will bear good offspring ; if Jupiter, she will be virtuous and have excellent progeny. If the 7th bhava be occupied by Venus in strength, the wife will enjoy a happy wedded life and will be highly prosperous.

स्त्रीपूत्रे बलिनि शोभनखेटह्ये  
 पष्ठाधिषेन सदिते सति वीक्षिते वा ।  
 जारेण पुत्रजनिलाभम्पौर्वैति जाया  
 तस्या धवो बहुकलत्रपुतोऽप्यपुत्रः ॥ १६ ॥

*Stoka 16.* If the lord of the 7th or 5th bhava possessing strength and aspected by a benefic planet be in conjunction with or aspected by the lord of 6th, the wife will acquire a son by a paramour. Her husband, though he may be possessed of many wives, will be childless.

NOTES.

See XIII—15 *sugra*.

नीचे गुरौ मदनगे सति नष्टदारो  
 भीने कलत्रभवने रविजे तथैव ।  
 मन्दारराशिनवभागगते सुरेज्ये  
 जारो भवेदिनसुतारसमन्विते वा ॥ १७ ॥

*Stoka 17.* When Jupiter occupies the 7th bhava in depression, the person born will lose his wife. If Saturn occupy the 7th bhava identical with Meena, the effect will be the same. If Jupiter occupy a Rasi or Navamsa owned by Saturn or Mars, the person concerned will have intrigues with other women. The effect follows also when Jupiter is in conjunction with Saturn or Mars.

NOTES.

*First half* For this and some more yogas relating to loss of wife, cf. काच्छदापिका

शुक्रे वृश्चिकंगे मदं सृतवक्षः कामं वृषस्थे बुधे  
 स्त्रीनाशस्त्वय नीचगे सुरगुरौ धूनाधिरूढे तथा ।

नमित्रे अपगे शनौ सति तथा पौर्मेऽथवा लीसुति-  
शन्द्रक्षेत्रगयोर्भद्रेऽर्किकृजयोः पत्नी सती शोभना ॥

When Venus occupies Vrischika identical with the 7th house, the wife of the person born will die soon). The same will be the effect when Mercury is in Vrishabha identical with the 7th house or when Jupiter occupies the 7th and is in depression, or when Saturn or Mars is posited in Meena identical with the 7th house. If Saturn and Mars are in the 7th house identical with Cancer, the wife of the person concerned will be of a good disposition and fortunate.

अस्ते वास्तपतावसद्हयुते हष्टेऽन्यसन्मध्यगे  
नीचारातिगृहेऽर्किकान्त्यभिहते ब्रूयात्कलत्रच्युतिम् ।  
कामे वा सुतभाग्ययोर्विकलदारोऽसौ सपापे भृगौ ॥

If the 7th house or its lord be associated with, aspected by, or posited betwixt malefics, or be in depression or inimical sign or be eclipsed by the Sun's rays, one ought to predict loss of wife. Venus in conjunction with a malefic occupying the 7th, 5th or 9th house will make the native bereft of a wife.

कलत्रनाथे रिपुनीचसंस्थे मूढेऽथवा पापनिरीक्षितं वा ।  
कलत्रभे पापयुतेऽथद्येकलत्रहानि प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥

If the lord of the 7th occupies an inimical or depression sign or be eclipsed or be aspected by malefics, and the 7th house be associated with or aspected by malefics, there will be loss of wife; so say the wise.

*Latter half.* According to Mantreswara, it is *Venus* (and not Jupiter) if in a Varga of Mars or Saturn that makes the native immoral.

शुके वा कुञ्जमन्त्वर्गसहिते द्यष्टे परम्परितः ॥

When Venus is in a वर्ग (Varga) of Mars or Saturn, or has the aspect of these planets, the person born will have a liaison with other people's wives.

सप्तमे वाष्टमे पापे व्ययसे घरणीसुते ।  
अदृश्ये यदि तमाथे कलत्रान्तरभागमवेत् ॥ १८ ॥

*Stoka 18.* If a malefic planet occupy the 7th or the 8th bhava and Mars be in the 12th, and if the lord thereof be invisible, the person born will have another wife.

#### NOTES.

The following sloka from कलदीपिका gives some more yogas for having two wives:

पौमार्क्यस्ते भूगुजशशिनोर्दरहीनोऽसुतो वा  
क्षीबेऽस्तं वा भवति भवगौ द्वौ प्रहौ श्रीद्रयं स्यात् ।  
द्वन्द्वक्षर्णशे मदपतिसितौ तस्य जायाद्रयं स्यात्  
ताम्यां युक्तैर्गगननिल्यैर्दरसम्ब्यां वदन्तु ॥

If Venus and the Moon are in opposition to Mars and Saturn in any nativity, the person concerned will be either wifeless or issueless; when there is a hermaphrodite planet in the 7th house, and the 11th house is occupied by two planets, the person will have two wives. If the lord of the 7th house and Venus be each posited in a dual Rasi or Amsa, the person will have two wives. Generally one ought to predict the number of wives in such cases through the number of the planets in conjunction with those two viz., the lord of the 7th and Venus.

सुपक्वजातं प्रथमं कलम् लग्नेश्वरो दारपसंयुतश्चेत् ।  
दिनेशकान्त्याभिहतस्तदानीं सुरूपहीनां सुतरां वदन्ति ॥ १९ ॥

*Stoka 19.* If the lord of the Lagna be in conjunction with that of the 7th, the person born will get a mature excellent wife. If the lord of the Lagna in the above position be at the same time obscured by the Sun, the wife will be entirely devoid of good features.

वित्ते पापबहुत्वे च कलत्रेशे तथा स्थिते ।  
पापग्रहण संहष्टे कलत्रत्रयमागमवेत् ॥ २० ॥

*Sloka 20.* When there are several malefic planets in the 2nd bhava and the lord of the 7th is likewise there aspected by a malefic planet, the person born will have three wives.

c. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

वित्ते पापबहुत्वे तु कलत्रे वा तथाविधे ।  
तदीशे पापसंहष्टे कलत्रत्रयमागमवेत् ॥

केन्द्रत्रिकोणे दारेशे स्वोच्चमित्रस्ववर्गे ।  
कर्माधिषेन वा दृष्टे बहुस्त्रीसहितो भवेत् ॥ २१ ॥

*Sloka 21.* When the lord of the 7th bhava occupying a Kendra or Kona is in its own, exaltation, or friendly sign or is aspected by the lord of the 10th bhava, the person born will be associated with many wives.

कलत्राधिषिपतौ केन्द्रे शुभग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
शुभाशि शुभराशौ वा पत्नी व्रतपरायणा ॥ २२ ॥

*Sloka 22.* When the lord of the 7th bhava is in a Kendra and is aspected by a benefic planet or is in a benefic Navamsa or Rasi, the wife will be devoted to the observance of vows.

दाराधिषे सोमसुते सपापे नीचारिवर्गे रिपुनाशभावे ।  
पापान्तरे पापदशा समेते जाया पतिभी कुलनाशिनी सात् ॥

*Sloka 23.* If the lord of the 7th bhava be Mercury in a depression or inimical varga and associated with a malefic planet, and if it also occupy the 6th or the 8th bhava, in the midst of two malefic planets and aspected

by a malefic planet, the wife will kill her husband and ruin his family.

## NOTES.

This as well as slokas 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34, 37 38, 39, 40, 41, 45 & 4 are in जातकरत्न.

The same effect is ascribed to a different yoga in होरारत्न

शनिकुञ्जौ मदगो मदनाविषों निघनगोऽपि ग्रिपुव्ययगोऽथवा ।

मरणमेति तदा स्वकलत्रतस्त्वथ रविविषदा वनिता भवेत् ॥

शुभाशे शुभसंद्वेषे नाथे जाया सुवंशजा ।

पापारुहे पापवर्गे तस्य जाया कुवंशजा ॥ २४ ॥

*Sloka 24.* If the lord of the 7th bhava occupy a benefic Navamsa and be aspected by a benefic planet, the wife will be of a good family. But if the lord of the bhava be in a malefic varga already occupied by a malefic planet, the wife will be base-born.

कामस्थाने सखेटे सितयुतखचरैर्दरिसंख्यां वदन्ति

सोच्चस्थव्योमवासो न भवति गणने शुक्रयुक्तग्रहैर्वा ।

जायाधीशे सितक्षें सति धनभवने शुक्रसंयुक्तसंख्या

शुक्रानडेशयुक्तद्युचरनववधूवल्लभो जायते वा ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* If the 7th bhava be occupied by a planet, the number of wives is declared by astrologers to be the number of planets in conjunction with Venus. Out of the above number, any planet that occupies its Swakshetra or exaltation is to be omitted. If the lord of the 7th bhava occupy the 2nd, identical with a sign owned by Venus, the number of wives will be the number of planets associated with Venus ; or it may be that the person concerned may get as many new brides as there are planets in conjunction with Venus and the lord of the 7th bhava.

दारेशेन कुदुम्बेन सहिता यावद्दूहा दुर्बलाः  
तत्संख्याकलत्रनाशनकरा दुःस्थाननाथा यदि ।  
यावन्तो बलशालिनः शुभकरास्तत्त्वल्यजायासुखं  
कुर्वन्त्येकवियच्चरो बलयुतो यद्येकदारो भवेत् ॥ २६ ॥

*Sloka 26.* How many weak planets there may be that are in conjunction with the lord of the 7th or of the 2nd bhava and are at the same time the lords of the 6th, the 8th or the 12th bhava ( दुःस्थान - Dusthana), so many will be the wives to be destroyed by them. The more there are benefic strong planets associated with the lords of the two bhavas above named, the more will be the wives with whom the person born will live happily. If a single planet possessing great strength be associated with the lord of the 7th or of the 2nd bhava, the person concerned will have but one wife.

## NOTES.

cf. फलदीपिका

खीसंख्या मदगैर्यहैर्मृतिमसत्खेटैश्च सज्जिः स्थितिं  
द्यूनेशो सचले शुभे सति वधुः साध्वी सुपुत्रान्विता ।  
पापोऽपि स्वगृहं गतः शुभकरः पत्न्याश्च कामस्थितो  
हित्वा पड्ब्ययरन्ध्रपान्मदनगाः सौम्यास्तु सौख्यावहाः ॥

It is through the (number of) planets in the 7th house that one ought to divine the number of women that a person may associate with. Of these, the number that will die (at an early age) will correspond to the number (of planets in the 7th house) that are malefic, while the number of benefics will denote the number that will survive. If the lord of the 7th be benefic and possessed of strength, the native will have a good-natured woman as his partner and be endowed with good children. Even a malefic will do good to the wife if he shall be in the 7th owning that house. Benefics in the 7th will be productive of good unless they happen to be the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th houses.

Also cf. जातकरत्न

स्वर्णे कलत्राधिपतौ कुटुम्बनाथे यदा त्वेककलत्रभाकृ ख्यात् ।  
ताभ्यां समेतैर्गृहनायकैर्वा कलत्रसंख्यां प्रवद्दन्ति सन्तः ॥

लग्नानङ्गपतिस्फुटैक्यगृहे जीवे विवाहं वदेत्  
चन्द्राधिष्ठिततारकावधपयोरैक्यांशके वा तथा ।  
जीवे मित्रनवांशके बलयुते यदेकदारान्वितः  
स्वांशे द्वित्रिकलत्रवान् बहुवधूनाथः सतुङ्गांशके ॥ २७ ॥

*Sloka 27.* Add together the figures for the lords of the Lagna and the 7th bhava. Find the Rasi, etc., indicated by the result. When Jupiter traverses the Rasi, etc., above found, the astrologer may predict a person's marriage. The time of marriage may also be determined in the same way in respect to the total of the figures for the ruler of the stars occupied by the Moon and the lord of the 7th bhava. If the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter belong to a friend, the person concerned will have but one wife. If the amsa in question be Jupiter's own, the number of wives will be 2 or 3. If the amsa be that of Jupiter's exaltation, the person concerned will be the lord of many wives.

#### NOTES.

According to फलशीषिका the probable time for marriage is thus ascertained :

शुक्रोऽस्तरे वा तनुनाथमांशकत्रिकोणमायाति तदा विवाहः ॥

The marriage may be expected to come off when Venus or the lord of the 7th house in its orbit transits through a sign which is triangular to the Rasi or Navamsa owned by the lord of the Lagna

कलत्रसंस्यस्य कलत्रहृष्टेशागमे वाऽय कलत्रपस्य ।

यदा विलग्नाधिपतिः प्रयाति कलत्रमें तत्र कलत्रलाभः ॥

The acquisition of a wife may happen during the dasa period

of the planet (1) posited in the 7th house, or (2) aspecting the 7th house. The same may also happen when the lord of the Lagna in his orbit comes to the Rasi signifying the 7th house.

**कलत्रनाथस्थितभांशकेशयोः सितभूपानायकयोर्बलीयसः ।**

**दशागमे दूनपयुक्तभांशकत्रिकोणगे देवगुरौ करण्यहः ॥ २८ ॥**

*Sloka 28.* Of the two planets that are the lords respectively of the Rasi and Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 7th bhava, find which is stronger. During the dasa period of that planet, the marriage of the person may take place, when Jupiter traverses the Trikona of the Rasi and amsa occupied by the lord of the 7th bhava. Again, find the stronger of the two planets Venus and the Moon. During the dasa period of the stronger planet, the period favourable to marriage may be found in the same manner as in the above case.

**शुक्रोपेतकलत्रराशिपदशाभुक्तिविवाहप्रदा**

**लग्नाद्वित्तपतिस्थराशिपदशाभुक्तौ च पाणिग्रहः ।**

**कर्मायुर्भवनाधिनायकदशाभुक्तौ विवाहः क्रमात्**

**कामेशेन युतः कलत्रगृहग्रस्तप्याकभुक्तौ तु वा ॥ २९ ॥**

*Sloka 29.* If the lord of the 7th bhava be associated with Venus, its Dasa and Bhukti may lead to marriage. Failing that, the Dasa and Bhukti of the lord of the Rasi occupied by the planet owning the 2nd bhava may have marriage-producing efficacy. The Dasa and Bhukti of the lords of the 10th and the 9th bhavas come next in order. Lastly, note the planet associated with the lord of the 7th bhava or the one occupying it. During the Dasa and Bhukti of one of these, marriage may take place.

## NOTES.

It is, perhaps, implied here that each succeeding alternative is to be resorted to when the preceding one is found to be not promising because of the weakness, etc., of the planet concerned.

सौम्यव्योमचरः स्थितः शुभगृहे चादौ ददाति श्रियं  
 पापक्षे शुभखेचरो यदि दशामध्ये विवाहादिकम् ।  
 क्ररः पापगृहोपगो यदि फलं पाकावसाने तथा  
 ^ सौम्यक्षे यदि सर्वकालफलदः सौम्यान्वितः शोभनः ॥३०॥

*Sloka 30.* If the planet powerful for producing marriage be benefic and in a benefic house, it will bring on the happy event at the commencement of its Dasa. If the planet, being itself benefic, should occupy a malefic house, the marriage and other such happy events will take place in the middle of its Dasa. If the planet and the house it occupies be both malefic, the event in question will happen at the end of its Dasa. But if the planet in question occupy a benefic house and be in conjunction with a benefic planet at the same time, its influence for good will prevail during the whole of its Dasa period.

लग्नेश्वरस्थितनवांशपतिस्वराशौ  
 चन्द्रे पुरन्दरगुरौ च कलत्रलाभम् ।  
 कामेशशुक्रगृहोऽमरमन्त्रिणीन्दौ  
 केन्द्रेऽथवा गुरुयुते सति गोचरेण ॥ ३१ ॥

*Sloka 31.* Astrologers say that the acquisition of a wife may take place when the Moon and Jupiter in their progress arrive at the 2nd place from the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the Lagna at the birth of the person concerned. The same event may also happen when Jupiter reaches a sign occupied by

the lord of the 7th bhava or Venus. A third possibility is when the Moon and Jupiter occupy a Kendra.

यत्संख्याकमजादिकामभवनं तद्वत्सरे वा नृणां

साष्टाब्दे कृतमौञ्जिकर्मपरतः कल्याणकालो भवेत् ।  
लग्नादस्तविलग्नायकयुतक्षेत्रांशके संभवा

या सा भर्तुमनःप्रसादकरणी भर्ती तथैव स्त्रियाः ॥ ३२ ॥

*Sloka 32.* An auspicious time for men's marriage (other than what has been mentioned before) occurs in the year of their life indicated by the number made up of 8 and the figure denoting the order from Mesha of the sign representing the 7th bhava: this year being in the nature of things subsequent to the investiture with the sacred thread generally preceding marriage (in the case of the twice-born class). Add the figures for the lords of the 7th and the 1st bhavas and find out the Rasi and amsa indicated by the sum total. The girl born in the Rasi and amsa thus found is the one to win the heart of the person concerned. The husband-elect must equally prove acceptable to the wife.

कामान्वितेक्षकवियच्चरराशिजाता

चन्द्रादतीव सुभगा च पतिप्रिया स्यात् ।

स्त्रीजातके च पतिरिष्टकरो वधुनां

दिग्देशजा भृगुसुतादबलाधिपत्ना ॥ ३३ ॥

*Sloka 33.* Note the planets occupying or aspecting the 7th bhava from the Moon. A girl born in a sign belonging to any one of these planets will be highly fortunate as a wife and enjoy her husband's favor. A husband determined similarly in the case of a female horoscope will prove acceptable. The direction of the

country of the bride will be that of the lord of the 7th bhava from Venus.

## NOTES.

According to Mantreswara, the direction of the country of the wife will be that signified by the Rasi owned by any one of the three planets, viz., (1) occupying the 7th house (2) owning the 7th house and (3) Venus. Cf.

कामस्थकामाधिपभार्गवानामृक्षं दिशं शंसति तस्य पत्न्याः ॥

See also the following :

शुक्राधिपितराश्यंशदिशो वा दारसंभवः ।

शुक्रजामित्रतो वापि दारेश्य दिशोऽथवा ॥

कलत्रसंस्थस्य तदीक्षकस्य लग्नात्तदीशस्य च चन्द्रतो वा ।

दिक्कृजातपत्र प्रवदेत्कलत्रं पुमाङ्गनायाश्च पति तथैव ॥

शुक्राष्टवर्गं निक्षिप्य शोधनायाः पुरैव तु ।

प्रागदक्षिणादिराशीनां फलान्येकत्र विन्यसेत् ॥

पृथक् पृथक् चतुर्दिशु तैश्च दारदिशं वदेत् ।

अधिके शोभनं विद्याच्छुभयुक्ते विशेषतः ॥

षष्ठाष्टमैशौः पापैश्च संयुता दिगशोभना ।

त्रिकोणेकाधिपत्याभ्यां शोध्य शुक्राष्टवर्गकम् ॥

येषु भेषु फलाधिकं तद्विभ्यो दारसंप्रहः ।

दारेशान्वितराश्यंशौ न्तयेन्मतिमान्नरः ॥

अथवा शुक्रसंयुक्तराश्यंशाभ्यां विचिन्तयेत् ।

चरोभयस्थिरक्षर्णशौर्दूरमध्यसमीपगम् ॥

॥ वरवधूजातकसंयोगः ॥

धनावसानस्तरयानरन्धगो धरासुतो जन्मनि यस्य दारहा ।

तथैव कन्याजनजन्मलग्नतो यदि क्षमाद्यनुरनिष्टदः पतेः ॥ ३४ ॥

*Sloka 34. Mars occupying the 2nd, the 12th, the*

7th, the 4th or the 8th bhava in the horoscope of a person may cause the death of his wife. If Mars occupy the same position in respect to the horoscope of the wife to be selected, the planet will prove injurious to the husband.

**करव्योमचरः स्त्रीणामष्टमस्थो विलग्नतः ।**

**नीचारिपापवर्गेषु यदि मृत्युकरः पतेः ॥ ३५ ॥**

*Sloka 35.* If a malefic planet occupying the 8th bhava from the Lagna in a female horoscope be in depression, inimical or malefic vargas, it proves fatal to the husband.

**द्यूनकुद्दम्बगतौ यदि पापौ दारवियोगजटुःखकरौ तौ ।**

**तादृशयोगजदारयुतश्चेज्जीवति पुत्रधनादियुतश्च ॥ ३६ ॥**

*Sloka 36.* If there be malefic planets in the 2nd as well as in the 7th bhava, they cause distress by bringing about a bereavement of the wife. If the person concerned be joined in wedlock to a woman born in a yoga such as has been described above, he lives possessed of children, wealth and other blessings.

**कलत्रराशित्रितयेऽथवा स्यात् तदीशसंयुक्तभराशिकोणे ।**

**कलत्रराशिर्यदि पुत्रशाली तदन्यराशिर्यदि पुत्रहीनः ॥ ३७ ॥**

*Sloka 37.* If the जन्मराशि (Janmarasi) of the wife be included in the triad designated कलत्रराशि (Kalatrasis) or in the triangular signs of the Rasi occupied by the lord of the 7th bhava in the horoscope of the husband, the latter will have sons. If the जन्मराशि (Janmarasi) of the wife be other than those that have been enumerated, he will have no issue by her.

## NOTES.

For कलत्रराशित्रितय, Cf. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

कलत्रनाथस्थितम् तदीयं राशिं कलत्रस्य विदुर्महान्तः ।

तस्योच्चनीयं यदि वा कलत्रराशिं तदंशत्रितयं तदीयम् ॥

Great astrologers have recognised the Rasi occupied by the lord of the 7th bhava in the husband's horoscope as the जन्मराशि (Janmarasi) of his wife. The exaltation and the depression signs of the lord of the 7th bhava in the male horoscope as well as the Rasi of the 7th bhava form the constituent parts of the triad representing the जन्मराशि (Janmarasi) of the कलत्र (Kalatra) or wife.

काठिन्योरुकुचा मदे दिनकरे कामाखिपे केन्द्रगे  
जीवेन्दुज्जसितान्विते गुरुकुचा शुष्कस्तना भूमिजे ।  
लम्बापीनपयोधरा सगुलिकछायासुताहिघ्वजे  
धूमादौ विषमाकृतिस्तनवती दुःख्येऽथवा कामपे ॥ ३८ ॥

*Slока 38.* If the Sun be in the 7th bhava, the wife will have breasts exceedingly strong. When the lord of the 7th bhava occupies a Kendra in conjunction with Jupiter, the Moon, Mercury or Venus, she will have a broad and swelling bosom; if Mars appear in the 7th bhava, her bosom will be shrunken. If the 7th bhava be occupied by Mandi, Saturn, Rahu or Ketu she will have fat pendent breasts. If Dhuma and other invisible planets be in the 7th bhava or if the lord thereof occupy a दुःस्थान (Dustthana), her breasts will be ill-shaped.

वन्ध्यासंगमिनेऽस्तगे समवधूकेलिं निशानायके  
भूपुत्रे तु रजस्वलाजनरति वन्ध्यावधूमेति वा ।  
वेश्यामिन्दुसुते तु विप्रवनितां जीवे सिते गर्भिणीं  
नीचस्त्रीरतिमक्तजात्सशिखिप्राप्तियवा पुष्पिणीम् ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* If the Sun be in the 7th bhava at a

person's birth, the object of his love and dalliance will be a barren woman ; if the Moon, a woman of the same class as himself ; if Mars, it will be a woman in menstruation or a barren wedded wife ; if Mercury, a courtesan ; if Jupiter, a woman of Brahmanic extraction ; if Venus, he will have a liaison with a woman already *enceinte*. If the planet occupying the 7th bhava be Saturn, Rahu or Ketu, the object of his affections will be a low-born female or one in her periods.

क्रीडागारमिने वनं सुखगते चारुस्वगेहं विघौ  
 भूपुत्रे सति कुच्यमिञ्छति बुधे जातो विहारस्थलम् ।  
 जीवे देवगृहं सिते तु सलिलं मन्देऽथवा पञ्चगे  
 केतौ माधवशङ्करप्रियसुतस्यानं वधूसङ्गमे ॥ ४० ॥

*Slokam 40.* If the Sun occupy the 4th bhava the person born will preferably have the society of his wife in a pleasure house in a forest region ; if it be the Moon, a fine room in his own residence ; if Mars, a snug place enclosed by walls ; if Mercury, a theatre or similar place of public entertainment ; if Jupiter, a temple ; if Venus, a retreat in water ; if Saturn, Rahu or Ketu, the favourite haunt of the deity हरिहरपुत्र (Hariharaputra) described as the offspring of Siva and Vishnu conjoined.

शुक्राशे मदनस्थितेऽवनिसुते कामाधिषे पञ्चमे  
 जायारिष्टमूपैति सप्तमगते भानौ कलत्रार्थवान् ।  
 दुःखौ कामकुदम्बपौ सभृगुजौ दुष्क्रिक्ययातौ तु वा  
 तत्संख्याककलत्रहा बलयुतौ विचास्तपौ दारवान् ॥ ४१ ॥

*Sloka 41.* If Mars occupy a Navamsa owned by Venus in the 7th bhava, and if the lord of that bhava be in the 5th, the person born will suffer bereavement

in the death of his wedded wife. If the planet occupying the 7th bhava be the Sun, he will be blessed with wife and wealth. If the lords of the 2nd and the 7th bhavas be associated with Venus in a दुःखान (Dusthana) or in the 3rd bhava, he will have the ill-luck to lose so many wives ; but if the lords of those bhavas be strong, his wife will continue alive during his life time.

जातः समेति भगचुम्बनमस्तनाथे  
शुक्रेण वीक्षितयुते भृगुमन्दिरे वा ।  
एवं कुदुम्बभवनाविपत्तौ तथा स्याद्  
दारक्षगे दशमपे ससिते तथैव ॥ ४२ ॥

*Stoka 42.* If the lord of the 7th bhava be aspected by or associated with Venus, or occupy a house owned by the latter, the person born will be so extravagantly fond of his wife as to indulge in भगचुम्बन (Bhagachumbana.) The effect is the same when the lord of the 2nd bhava is in the same position as that described for the lord of the 7th in the preceding case ; or when the lord of the 10th occupies the 7th in conjunction with Venus.

कामेश्वरो देवगुरुः सितो वा समं भगं चारुतं तरुण्याः ।  
इत्यं भगं सप्तमसाधिनाथे शनीन्दुतारासुतमध्ययाते ॥ ४३ ॥

*Stoka 43.* When Jupiter or Venus is the lord of the 7th bhava, the *pudendum muliebre* of a young woman would be lovely and symmetrical. It will be narrow if the lord of the 7th bhava be betwixt the the planet Saturn, the Moon and Mercury.

दीर्घं समेति भगमस्तपत्तौ जलक्ष्मे तत्कारके जलगृहोपगते तथैव ।  
सार्द्धं भगं मदनगे भृगुवीक्षितेऽब्जे गुह्यां त्वनार्द्धमूपयाति वधू सपाये ॥

*Stoka 44.* Its space will be ample if the lord of

the 7th bhava or its कारक (Karaka) be in a watery sign. It will be moist if the Moon occupying the 7th bhava be aspected by Venus; but if the Moon in the position described be associated with a malefic planet, it will be void of moisture.

लग्नेशस्थनवांशनाथगृहगे जीवे समेति स्त्रियं  
नीचारातिनवांशके सति मृतत्वीको विदारोधवा ।  
लग्ने कामपतिस्फुटादपहृते राशिश्चिकोणे गुरौ  
लग्ने सप्तमराशिपस्फुटहृते जीवे मृति योषितः ॥ ४५ ॥

*Stoka 45.* A man is joined to a woman when Jupiter is in a Rasi belonging to the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the Lagna at his birth; but if the Navamsa in question belong to the depression sign of the lord of the Lagna or to its enemy, the person concerned will lose the wife that he marries or have no wife at all. Subtract the figures for the Lagna from those for the lord of the 7th bhava. The difference indicates a certain Rasi. When Jupiter occupies this Rasi or its Trikona, astrologers say that the death of the person's wife will take place. The same event may happen when Jupiter is in a Rasi indicated by the excess of the figures for the Lagna over those for the lord of the 7th bhava.

लग्नात्कामपकारकौ शुभकरी वीर्याधिके सप्तमे  
पत्न्या साक्षुपूर्णति मृत्युमबला पाँपरयुक्तेक्षिते ।  
कामान्तिर्ददशपहारसमये शुक्राष्टवगोदिते  
राशी भानुसुनं कलत्रमरणं जीवे तदंशान्विते ॥ ४६ ॥

*Stoka 46.* If the lord as well as the Karaka of the 7th bhava from the Lagna be propitious and occupy the

7th place from the Lagna and if this 7th place be predominant in strength and unaspected by or unassociated with malefic planets, the wife dies simultaneously with the husband. Her death will occur during the period of the dasa or अपहार (Apahara) of a चिद्रा (Chidra) planet (*vide* Adhyaya 5, slokas 52-53) with reference to the 7th bhava, when Saturn occupies the Rasi ascertained to be fatal to the wife through the Ashtakavarga of Venus (*vide* Adhyaya 10) and when Jupiter is in a Navamsa owned by this fatal Rasi.

मदनभवननाथे पारिजातादिवर्गे  
सुरगुरुयुतद्वै शोभनस्थानयाते ।  
दधिमधुघृतसूपक्षीरपक्वोपदंशैः  
सह शुचिरुचिरान्नं चारुकान्तासुपैति ॥ ४७ ॥

*Stoka 47.* If the lord of the 7th bhava attaining a पारिजात (Parijatha) or a higher varga occupy a benefic place and be aspected by or associated with Jupiter, the person born will have at his meals food of a refined and excellent sort accompanied by such appetizing substances as curd, honey, clarified butter, sauce, milk and seasoned condiments ; and he will in addition be blessed with a charming helpmate.

## ॥ अथाष्टमभावफलम् ॥

आयुर्दायमनिष्टहेतुमुदयव्योमायुरीशार्कजै-  
रुक्तात्संकलयेत्थापि निधनप्राप्तं प्रवक्ष्ये पुनः ।  
अल्पायुर्व्ययगेऽथवा रिषुगते पापान्विते रन्ध्रपे  
लग्नेशेन युते तु तत्र विवले जातोऽल्पजीवी नरः ॥ ४८ ॥

*Stoka 48.* From what has been said already, it is

possible to ascertain the allotted period of a person's life as affected by the untoward events due to the positions of the lords of the 1st, the 10th and the 8th bhavas and of the planet Saturn; but as it crops up again in connection with निधन (Nidhana) or the 8th bhava now under treatment, it is to be dealt with once more. If the lord of the 8th bhava being associated with a malefic planet occupy the 12th or the 6th bhava, the person concerned will be short-lived. The same effect is produced when the lord of the 8th bhava being weak happens to be associated with the lord of the Lagna in one of the two bhavas above-named (*viz.* the 6th or the 12th).

#### NOTES.

For things to be deduced from the 8th bhava, *vide* the following from (1) जातकरत्न.

रन्ध्रस्थानान्जीवनं गुह्यदेशं क्षीरं-शौद्रं मूत्रकृच्छ्रादिरोगम् ।

भेदं दण्डं मारणं तस्य हेतुः कक्षं मासं वासरं ज्ञेयमत्र ॥

(2) जातकाभरण

नद्युत्तारात्यन्तवैषम्यदुर्गं शखं चायुः मङ्कटं चेति सर्वम् ।

रन्ध्रस्थानं सर्वदा कल्पनीयं प्राचीनानामज्ञाया ज्ञातकल्पः ॥

खस्ये रन्ध्रपतौ चिरायुरुदयच्छिद्राधिपौ पष्टुगौ

रिःफस्यौ यदि चा समेति मनुजो जातश्चिरायुर्बलम् ।

व्यापारोदयरन्ध्रराशिपतयः केन्द्रत्रिकोणायगा

दीर्घायुर्विवलाः सभानुतनया यद्यल्पमायुर्बदेत् ॥ ४९ ॥

*Stoka 49.* When the lord of the 8th bhava occupies its own house, the person born will be long-lived. If the lords of the 1st and the 8th bhavas occupy the 6th or the 12th bhava, then too will the person born enjoy prolonged vital energy. The lords of the 10th,

the 1st and the 8th bhavas in a Kendra, a Trikona or the 11th bhava lead to long life. But if they be weak and in conjunction with Saturn, the astrologer may declare life to be short:

## NOTES.

This as well as slokas 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 60 & 63 are found in जातकरत्न.

**कर्मेशरन्ध्रतनुपा बलशालिनश्च-**

**ज्ञातश्चिरायुरिनन्दनयोगहीनाः ।**

**द्वावप्यतीव बलिनौ यदि मध्यमायु-**

**रेको बली लघुतरायुरनायुरन्यः ॥ ५० ॥**

*Sloka 50.* If the lords of the 10th, the 8th and the 1st bhavas be all of them strong and unassociated with Saturn, the person born will be long-lived. If even two of them be strong, the person concerned will have medium life. If only one of them be strong, his life will be shorter than in the preceding case. If none of them be strong, he will have no period of life worth-mentioning.

**रन्धाधिपे पापगृहोपयाते दुःस्थानगे पापयुतेऽल्पमायुः ।**

**शुभान्विते शोभनराशियुक्ते शुभेक्षिते रन्धगते चिरायुः ॥ ५१ ॥**

*Sloka 51.* If the lord of the 8th bhava being in conjunction with a malefic planet occupy a malefic sign or दुःस्थान (Dustthana--6th, 8th or 12th), the life of the person concerned will be short. But if the planet owning the 8th bhava be associated with or aspected by a benefic one or occupy a benefic sign or the 8th bhava itself, the life of the person born will be long.

**नाशस्ये तनुपेऽथवा निधनपे पापेन युक्तेक्षिते**

**मूढेऽद्यगतेऽथवा रिपुगृहे जातो गतायुर्भवेत् ।**

**दीर्घायुर्निजतुङ्गे शुभयुते केन्द्रत्रिकोणेऽथवा  
रन्धे रन्धपतौ चिरायुरुद्यं याते विलग्नाधिष्ठे ॥ ५२ ॥**

*Sloka 52.* If the lord of the Lagna be in the 8th bhava or if the lord of the latter bhava in conjunction with or aspected by a malefic planet become invisible by its too great proximity to the Sun or be in the 6th bhava, the person born will be void of vitality. But if the lord of the 8th place from the Lagna be in its exaltation or in conjunction with a benefic planet or in a Kendra or a Trikona or in the 8th bhava itself, the person born will be blessed with long life. The same will be the case when the rising sign is occupied by its lord.

**लग्नादन्त्यगृहाधिष्ठे बलवति स्वक्षेत्रे चिरायुः सुखी  
लग्नेशो यदि रन्धपश्च बलिनौ केन्द्रस्थितौ चेत्था ।  
आधानोदयराशितोऽष्टमगृहान्मेषूरणं जन्मभं  
शुक्रज्ञामरवन्दितेक्षितयुतं यद्यायुरारोग्यभाक् ॥ ५३ ॥**

*Sloka 53.* If the lord of the 12th bhava from the Lagna occupy a स्वक्षेत्र (Swakshetra) and be strong, the person born will live long in comfort. The same effect follows when the lords of the 1st and the 8th bhavas are strong and occupy a Kendra. If Venus, Mercury or Jupiter occupy or aspect the Moon's place or the 10th from the sign of conception or birth or from the 8th bhava, the person concerned will enjoy health and long life.

**रन्धेशे रिपुरन्धरिः फगृहगे तत्पाकभुक्तौ मृतिं  
मन्दाक्रान्तगृहेशपाकसमये रन्धेशभुक्तौ तथा ।  
पाके रन्धगृहाधिष्ठस्य तदनुक्रान्तस्य भुक्तौ तु वा  
स्वेतानां बलदब्देन सकलं संचिन्त्य यतद्देह ॥ ५४ ॥**

*Sloka 54.* If the lord of the 8th bhava occupy the 6th, the 8th or the 12th bhava, the astrologer may predict the demise of the person concerned (1) during the dasa and bhukti of the lord of the 8th bhava ; or (2) during the dasa of the planet owning the Rasi occupied by Saturn when the bhukti of the lord of the 8th bhava is in progress ; or (3) during the dasa of the lord of the 8th bhava when the bhukti of the planet next in order to the रन्ध्रपा (Randhrapa—lord of the 8th bhava) is taking place—the question of “ which of the three alternatives is to be chosen as applicable to any particular case ” depending upon a nice balancing of the strength and weakness of the several planets concerned.

लग्नेशं निधनारिरिः फल्गुहगे साहौ सकेतौ तु वा  
होरारन्धपसंयुतग्रहदशा जातस्य मृत्युप्रदा ।  
तत्खेटान्वितराशिनायकदशा नाशप्रदा देहिना ।  
खेटाना प्रथमागतस्य फणिनः पाकापहारे क्रमात् ॥ ५५ ॥

*Sloka 55.* If the lord of the Lagna occupy the 6th, the 8th, or the 12th bhava in conjunction with Rahu or Ketu, the fatal dasa to the person born is that of the planet which is associated with the lord of the Lagna or of the 8th bhava. (If there be no planet so associated) the dasa of the planet owning the Rasi occupied by the lord of the Lagna or the 8th bhava will prove fateful. The death of the person concerned will occur during the bhukti and apahara of Rahu in the fatal dasa when Rahu takes precedence of other planets in ripening that portion of the fatal dasa.

व्यापाररन्धतनुनाथशनैश्चरणां  
मध्ये विधुन्तुदयुतो विबलग्रहो यः ।

तत्पाकभुक्तिसमये मरणं नराणां  
तद्युक्तवीक्षकनभोगदशान्तरे वा ॥ ५६ ॥

*Sloka 56.* If out of the lords of the 10th, 8th and the 1st bhavas and Saturn the weak one be associated with Rahu, death will usually take place during the dasa and bhukti of this weak planet; or during the dasa and antara of the planet aspecting it or associated with it.

नाशे नाशपतौ तु लग्नपदशाभुक्तौ समेत्यामयं  
लग्ने लग्नपतौ तु लग्नपदशाभुक्तौ शरीरार्तिभाक् ।  
पश्चादामयनाशनं तनुसुखं मोदश संजायते  
रन्ध्रेशो बलसंयुते तनुपतेदर्थे मृतिर्देहिनाम् ॥ ५७ ॥

*Sloka 57.* If the lord of the 8th bhava occupy the same, the person born will suffer from ailment during the dasa and bhukti of the lord of the 8th bhava. If the Lagna be occupied by its lord, the dasa and bhukti of the latter will bring on bodily suffering; but the person concerned will survive in each case, regain health and be happy. If the lord of the 8th bhava be strong, the dasa that brings on death is that of the lord of the Lagna.

जातस्य जन्मसमये विबले विलग्ने  
लग्नेशरन्ध्रपतिपाकमतीव कष्टम् ।  
पश्चादतीव सुखमेति विलग्ननाथे  
वीर्यान्विते निधनपस्य मृतिर्दशायाम् ॥ ५८ ॥

*Sloka 58.* If, at the birth of a person, the 1st bhava be void of strength, he will have much difficulty in tiding over the dasa periods of the lords of the Lagna

and the 8th bhava. Surviving this, he will have exceeding happiness. In the case in which the lord of the Lagna is strong, the death of the person concerned will occur during the dasa of the lord of the 8th bhava.

देहेशे च विनाशये वलयुते केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थिते  
तद्युक्तग्रहपाकभुक्तिसमये रोगापवादः फलम् ।  
रन्धेशस्तनुपश्च स्वेचरयुतौ केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थितौ  
रन्धस्थानगतस्य पाकसमये मृत्युं समेति ध्रुवम् ॥ ५९ ॥

*Sloka 59.* If the lord of the Lagna identical with the lord of the 8th bhava be strong and occupy a Kendra or Trikona position, the person born will suffer from disease or be exposed to public censure during the dasa of the planet if any, associated with the lord aforesaid of the Lagna and the 8th bhava. If the lords of the Lagna and the 8th bhavas occupy a Kendra or Trikona in conjunction with another planet, the person will surely have his demise during the dasa of the planet if any occupying the 8th bhava.

नोवेदष्टमस्वेचरो यदि तनुप्राप्तेन संचिन्तयेत्  
मन्दे लग्नगतेऽथवाऽष्टमगते तत्पाकभुक्तौ मृतिः ।  
रन्धेशोदयनायकौ सखचरौ युक्तग्रहो दुर्बलो  
यस्तस्य द्युचरस्य पाकसमये भुक्तौ च मृत्युं वदेत् ॥ ६० ॥

*Sloka 60.* But if there be no planet in the 8th bhava (in the case considered in the latter part of the previous sloka), the death of the person concerned should be divined by means of the planet occupying the Lagna. The event will happen during the dasa of the last-mentioned planet when Saturn arrives in its progress through the orbit at the Lagna or the 8th bhava. If the

lords of the 1st and the 8th bhavas be in conjunction with other planets, then find out which of the associated planets is weak ; and it is during the dasa and bhukti of this weak planet that the astrologer should declare as probable the death of the person concerned.

लग्नात्पञ्चमराशीपेन सहितव्योमाटनानां दशा  
संख्याभानुदृतावशेषगृहगे मृत्युं दिनेशे सति ।  
पुत्रेशो न वियच्चरेण सहितः स्वाब्देन संचिन्तयेत्  
लग्नेशेन युतान्दमंगविहृतं संक्रान्तिपूर्वं दिनम् ॥ ६१ ॥

*Slока 61.* (i) Find the aggregate number of years (according to उदुदशा-Ududasa) of the planets associated with the lord of the 5th bhava. Divide this by 12. The remainder should indicate the zodiacal sign occupied by the Sun at the time of the person's demise. But if such lord of the 5th bhava is not associated with any other planet, then the aggregate number of years according to उदुदशा (Udu dasa) of the lord of the 5th bhava should be divided by 12 and the remainder should indicate the zodiacal sign occupied by the Sun at the time of the person's demise. Again, add together the उदुदशा (Udu dasa) periods of the lord of the Lagna and the lord of the 5th bhava or the planet associated with the lord of the 5th bhava as the case may be and divide the sum by 30. The result will indicate the day of the person's demise counted from the Sankrama day of the month.

त्रिकोणे केन्द्रे वा यदि पितृतनुक्षेत्रपतयो  
दशाभृक्तौ तेषामनुभरणमाहुर्मुनिगणाः ।  
सभौमे मन्दाद्ये फणियुजि तु वेन्दौ निधनगे  
त्वपसारस्तसान्मरणमथवेन्दौ कृशतनौ ॥ ६२ ॥

*Sloka 62.* If the lords of the 9th, 1st and 4th bhavas should occupy a Kendra or Trikona, the sages say the mother of the person born will follow the father in death during the dasa and bhukti of one of these planets (which one of them ? should be determined from other sources). If the Moon in the 8th bhava be associated with Mars, Saturn or Rahu, the person concerned will become liable to epilepsy, and death will result from that disease. The same consequences follow if the Moon on the wane be associated with the above mentioned planets.

## NOTES.

*Cf.* V--86 *supra.*

*Cf.* सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

सुखेशभागयेशविलभनाथाक्षिकोणगाः केन्द्रगताश्च सर्वे ।

भुक्तौ यदा तत्परिपाककाले पित्रा सहैतानुमृतिं च मातुः ॥

रन्ध्रे शशाङ्के कणिनाथयुक्ते हीने त्वपसारयुतः समन्दे ।

तत्र स्थिते हीनबले शशाङ्के पिशाचपीडा जलजा च पीडा ॥

मौमाहिमन्दान्यतमेन युक्ते क्षीणे शशाङ्के निधनस्थितेऽपि ।

दुःस्थे त्वपसारभयान्मृतिः स्यात् पिशाचबाधा त्वयवा मृतिः स्यात् ॥

चन्द्रे वित्तगतेऽथवा निधनगे जातो बहुखेदवान्

कर्मस्थानगते कुजे बुधयुते दुर्गन्धदेहो भवेत् ।

पाये रन्ध्रगते तु पापसहिते रोगप्रमादाकरः

सौम्यव्योमगृहेऽतिशोभनयुते जातः समोदः सुखी ॥ ६३ ॥

*Sloka 63.* When the Moon is in the 2nd or the 8th bhava, the person born will be liable to excessive perspiration. If Mars occupying the 10th bhava be associated with Mercury, the person's body will emit foul smell. When a malefic planet occupying the 8th

bhava is associated with another malefic planet, the person born will suffer from a multitude of diseases and distractions. But if the planet occupying the 8th bhava be benefic and be associated also with a benefic planet, the person concerned will live in ease and comfort.

शीर्षोदयेषु चरभादिषु वित्तपस्य  
लग्राधिपस्य भुजगस्य दशापहारे ।  
पृष्ठोदये सति तदीयदग्नाणपस्य  
तद्वीक्षितादिसहितस्य मृत्ति वदेद्वा ॥ ६४ ॥

*Slока 64.* When a person is born with a शीर्षोदय राशि (Seershodaya Rasi) for the rising-sign, his death will occur in the dasa and apahara of the lord of the 2nd, 1st or of Rahu according as the शीर्षोदय (Seershodaya) rising sign is moveable, immoveable or of a dual kind. If the Lagna be a पृष्ठोदय (Prishtodaya) Rasi, the death will happen during the dasa and apahara of the lord of the Lagna-drekkana if the Lagna be a moveable sign ; if it be an immoveable one, the event will take place during the dasa and apahara of the planet aspected by the lord of the Lagna-drekkana ; if a dual Rasi, during the dasa and apahara of the planet in conjunction with the lord of the Lagna-drekkana.

## ॥ अथ नवमभावफलम् ॥

भाग्यप्रभावगुरुधर्मतपःशुभानि संचिन्तयेनवमदेवपुरोहिताभ्याम् ।  
भाग्येशदेवसचिवौ शुभवर्गयातौ भाग्ये शुभग्रहयुते समूपैति भाग्यम्॥

*Sloka 65.* It is with reference to the 9th bhava and Jupiter that an astrologer should think of a person's fortune, power, father or other such elderly person,

good works, strict observance of duty and general welfare. When the lord of the 9th bhava and Jupiter are in auspicious vargas and the 9th bhava is occupied by a benefic planet, the person born meets with good fortune.

## NOTES.

*cf.* जातकाभरण

धर्मक्रियायां मनसः प्रवृत्तिर्भाग्योपपत्तिर्विपलं च शीलम् ।  
तीर्थप्रयाणं प्रणयः पुराणैः पुण्यालये सर्वमिदं प्रदिष्टम् ॥

जातकरत्न.

शुभभवनाद्वृभाग्यं पितृपौत्रादयातपः प्राप्तिम् ।  
उस्त्वानं स्वान्तं सहभोक्तुन् दानयोगमपिविद्यात् ॥

Slokas 65—87 are also found in जातकरत्न.

पापारिनीचरविलुप्तकरा नभोगा  
भाग्यस्थिता यदि यशोधनधर्महीनाः ।  
पापोऽपि तुङ्गनिजमित्रगृहोपगश्चेद्  
भाग्ये तु भाग्यफलदः सततं नराणाम् ॥ ६६ ॥

*Slока 66.* If the planets occupying the 9th bhava be malefic, hostile, depressed or eclipsed, the persons born in the yoga will be void of good name, wealth or moral worth. Even a malefic planet in the 9th bhava, if in exaltation, in swakshetra or in a friendly house, invariably does good to the men concerned.

सौम्यखामियुतेक्षितं नवमम् भाग्यप्रदं प्राणिनां  
तद्राशीशसमेतराशिरमणो भाग्यस्य कर्ता भवेत् ।  
भाग्येशः परिपाचको भवति तत्पुत्रेश्वरो बोधक-  
स्तुङ्गस्वर्क्षगृहोपगा यदि चिरं भाग्यं प्रकुर्वन्ति ते ॥ ६७ ॥

*Sloka 67.* The 9th bhava occupied or aspected by a benefic planet or its own lord secures happiness to

the persons concerned. The planet owning the Rasi occupied by the lord of the 9th bhava is the author of the good fortune mentioned above. It is the lord of the 9th bhava that matures the same. The lord of the 5th place from the 9th bhava is its awakener. If these planets be in exaltation or in their own signs, they produce long-lasting happiness.

**माग्यस्ये दशवर्गजोच्चभवनस्वांशस्थिते पञ्चके**

**माग्यं श्रीविषुलं समेति नृपतिस्तत्सामिषुकेक्षिते ।**

**चत्वारो बलशालिनो नवमगा माग्यं प्रयच्छन्ति ते**

**तुङ्गस्वांशगताः स्वदेशविभवं त्वन्यत्र चान्यांशगाः ॥ ६८ ॥**

*Sloka 68.* If there be in the 9th bhava five planets occupying an exaltation house, a swakshetra, an उच्चांश (Uchchamsa) or a swakshetramsa in connection with any of the 10 Vargas (*vide* Adhyaya 1, sloka 30), and if they be at the same time associated with or aspected by the lord of the 9th bhava, the person born will have good fortune abounding in wealth and glory and will become a lordly personage. Four such planets similarly placed in the 9th bhava and possessing strength are capable of yielding good fortune to the person concerned. This good fortune, they give in the country of one's birth if they occupy a position of exaltation, swakshetra or an amsa belonging to either of these two. If they be in any other amsa, the good fortune will crop up to the person concerned in a foreign country.

**माग्ये तत्पतिशोभनेक्षितयुते भाग्यं समेति ध्रुवं**

**धर्मे पापयुते भृगौ शशिनि वा जातो गुरुस्त्वरितः ।**

**दष्टेऽकेण गुरौ नृपः क्षितिभूवा मन्त्री बुधेनार्थवान्**

**शुक्रेणाश्वपतिः सुखी तु शशिना मन्देन चोष्टादिमाक् ॥ ६९ ॥**

*Sloka 69.* When the 9th bhava is occupied or aspected by its lord or a benefic planet, the person born does assuredly become possessed of good fortune. If the Moon or Venus be in the 9th bhava associated with a malefic planet, the person concerned will become addicted to women belonging to venerable elders. If Jupiter (in the 9th bhava ?) be aspected by the Sun, the person concerned will become a lordly person ; if aspected by Mars, he will be a minister ; if by Mercury, he will be wealthy ; if by Venus, he will command cavalry ; if by the Moon, he will be happy ; and lastly if aspected by Saturn, he will come into possession of camels and such other riding animals.

## NOTES.

For the second quarter of the sloka, cf. जातकरत्न

चन्द्रे सपापे यदि धर्मराशौ भूगोः सुते वा गुरुदारगामी ।  
धर्माधिपस्थांशपतौ तथैव युक्ते तथा तादशदारगामी ॥

विद्वान् वारणगोतुरङ्गभनवानिन्द्रकद्वष्टे गुरौ  
सेनावाहनरलवान् नवमगे जीवे कुजाकेक्षिते ।  
विद्यावादविनोदवित्तविपुलः सूर्येन्दुजालोकिने  
शुक्रादित्यनिरीक्षिते विनयवाह जीवे तपःस्थानगे ॥ ७० ॥

*Sloka 70.* If Jupiter occupying the 9th bhava be aspected by both the Sun and the Moon, the person concerned will be wise and in possession of elephants, cows, horses and wealth ; if by the Sun and Mars, he will have an army, vehicles and precious stones ; if by the Sun and Mercury, he will amuse himself with learned discussions and have abundance of wealth ; if by the Sun and Venus, he will be polite in his address.

मन्द्रादित्यनिरीक्षिते गुणनिधिः प्राह्णो बहुग्रामवान्  
जीवे चन्द्रकुजेक्षिते पृथुयशाः सेनासुखश्रीयुतः ।  
तारेशेन्दुजवीक्षिते गृहसुखश्रेष्ठार्थशय्यासनः  
शुक्रेन्दुप्रविलोकिते वितनयः शूरो धनी कर्मकृत् ॥ ७१ ॥

*Sloka 71.* If Jupiter occupying the 9th bhava be aspected by the Sun and Saturn, the person concerned will abound in moral excellence and be wise and in possession of many villages ; if by the Moon and Mars, he will have extensive fame, command an army and enjoy ease and wealth ; if by the Moon and Mercury, he will be blest with domestic happiness, valuable property, bedding and furniture ; if by the Moon and Venus, he will lack children, though brave, active and wealthy.

चन्द्रादित्यसुतेक्षिते तु गुणवान् वादी विदेशं गतो  
जीवे शुक्रबुधेक्षिते नवमगे विद्याधिको जायते ।  
सर्वव्योमचरेक्षिते नरवरो राजा बहुद्रव्यवान्  
सौम्याः स्थावरवित्तराज्यफलदाः सर्वे तपःस्थानगाः ॥७२॥

*Sloka 72.* If Jupiter in the 9th bhava be aspected by the Moon and Saturn, the person concerned will be meritorious and become an expounder of the law in a foreign land ; if by Mercury and Venus, he will surpass in learning. If all the other planets aspect Jupiter in the 9th bhava, he will be a great personage, a king, in possession of much valuable property. All the benefic planets when found together in the 9th bhava are capable of securing, to the person subject to their influence, dominion and wealth lasting for a long time.

भाग्यस्ये शशिनि प्रभाकरसुतज्ञरेक्षिते भूपति-  
 स्तुञ्जयोमचरे तपःस्थलगते भूपः शुभालोकिते ।  
 सेन्दौ तिग्मकरे तु तत्र धनिको नेत्रामयात्तो मवेद्  
 दुःखी वादरतः कुजेन सहिते भानौ नृपालप्रियः ॥ ७३ ॥

*Stoka 73.* If the Moon occupying the 9th bhava be aspected by Saturn, Mercury and Mars, the person born will be a king; the same thing happens when a planet in its exaltation in the 9th bhava is aspected by a benefic one. If the Sun in conjunction with the Moon occupy that bhava, the person born will be wealthy but afflicted with Ophthalmia. If the Sun and Mars be together in the 9th bhava, the person concerned will be ill at ease, disputatious, but liked by kings.

भानौ सेन्दुसुते सपत्नबहुलो दुःखी रुग्णातः सदा  
 वाग्नीशेन युते पितृप्रियकरो जातः स्वयं वित्तवान् ।  
 शोणी शुक्रयुते रवौ शनियुते रुग्णः पिता दुक्षिरुह  
 चन्द्रे सावनिनन्दने तु जननीहन्ता धनत्यागवान् ॥ ७४ ॥

*Stoka 74.* If the Sun and Mercury appear in conjunction in the 9th bhava, the person born will have numerous enemies, will be unhappy and always suffering from some ailment. If the Sun in the 9th bhava be associated with Jupiter, the person born will be wealthy and do what will please a father. If the planet in conjunction with the Sun in the 9th bhava be Venus, the effect of it on the person born will be to make him sick. But if the Sun and Saturn occupy the 9th bhava together, the person concerned will be ailing as a father and that from a stomachic complaint. If there be the Moon and Mars associated together in the 9th bhava,

the person born will perpetrate matricide and will have to renounce his wealth.

वास्त्री शास्त्रकलापवान् नवमगे चन्द्रे सतारासुते  
 सेन्दौ मन्त्रिणि धीरधीर्नरवरः श्रीमान् गुरुस्थानगे ।  
 तारेशो कुलटापतिः सभृगुजे सापलमातृप्रियः  
 चन्द्रे मन्दयुते विधर्मगुणवान् माता कुलप्रच्युता ॥ ७५ ॥

*Sloka 75.* If the Moon and Mercury be together in the 9th bhava, the person affected by the yoga will be eloquent and conversant with many sciences. If Jupiter occupy the 9th bhava in conjunction with the Moon, the person born will be firm-minded, illustrious and prosperous. When the Moon and Venus are in the 9th bhava, the person concerned will have a strumpet for his wife and will be in favour with his step-mother. If the Moon in the 9th bhava be associated with Saturn, the person born will be void of all religious merit and his mother will be cast out of his family.

शास्त्री मोगसुखी कुजे बुधयुते सेज्ये धनी पूजितः  
 शुक्रेण द्विवधूपतिः सह कुजे-वादी विदेशं गतः ।  
 भौमे भानुसुतानिविते नवमगे पापी परस्तीरतः  
 सौम्ये शामरवन्दिते पदुमतिर्विद्वान् धनी पष्ठितः ॥ ७६ ॥

*Sloka 76.* If Mars and Mercury be together in the 9th bhava, the person born will be learned in the sacred books and devoted to pleasure and ease ; if Mars combine with Jupiter in that bhava, the person concerned will be wealthy and respected. The effect of Mars being associated with Venus in the 9th bhava is that the person born will have two wives and will be an ex-

pounder of law in a foreign land. If the planet combining with Mars in the 9th bhava be Saturn, the influence of the yoga on the person born is to make him wicked and addicted to women not his own. When Mercury and Jupiter are found together in the 9th bhava, the person born will be keen-witted, wise, wealthy and learned.

## NOTES.

For the 2nd पाद, cf. first quarter of sloka 5, *supra*.

**प्राङ्मो गीतरतिप्रियः सभृगुजे चन्द्रात्मजे पण्डितः  
सौम्ये मन्दयुते तु रोगतनुको वित्ताधिकोऽसत्यवाक् ।  
जीवे शुक्रयुते चिरायुरधिकश्रीमान् समन्दे गुरौ  
रोगी रक्षधनः सितेऽसितश्च भूपालतुल्यो भवेत् ॥ ७७ ॥**

*Sloka 77.* When Mercury and Venus combine in the 9th bhava, the person born will be wise, devoted to music and pleasure, and learned; when Mercury and Saturn are found together in that bhava, the person concerned will be sickly, surpassing in wealth, but untruthful; when Jupiter and Venus occupy the 9th bhava together, their influence on the person born will be to make him long-lived and exceedingly prosperous; when Jupiter and Saturn are in conjunction in the 9th bhava, the person born will suffer from disease and will be rich in jewels; when Venus is associated with Saturn in that bhava, the person born will become a king's compeer.

**रवीन्दुभौमा नवमोपयाता यदि क्षताङ्गः पितृमातृहीनः ।  
हिंसी विकर्मा रविचन्द्रसौम्या रवीन्दुजीवाः सुखवाहनाद्यः ॥ ७८ ॥**

*Sloka 78.* If the Sun, the Moon and Mars combine in the 9th bhava, the person born will become an or-

phan and have an impaired limb, if three planets occupying the 9th bhava be the Sun, the Moon and Mercury, the person born will be cruel and engaged in forbidden acts ; if the Sun, the Moon and Jupiter be found together in the 9th bhava, the person will enjoy much ease and will be rich in vehicles.

चन्द्राकौं ससितौ वधूकलहकुद्राजप्रियो विच्छा  
भाग्यस्थौ रविशीतगृ शनियुतौ भृत्यो विरोधी सताम् ।  
रव्यारौ सबुधौ तु तत्र सुभगः कद्दो विवादप्रियः  
सेज्यौ देवपितृप्रियः सुतवधूविच्छान्वितो जायते ॥ ७९ ॥

*Stoka 79.* When the 3 planets in the 9th bhava are the Sun, the Moon and Venus, the person born will be a royal favourite and lose his wealth by engaging in quarrels for women. If the Sun, the Moon and Saturn be associated together in the 9th bhava, the effect on the person born will be that he will have to serve as a menial and become obnoxious to good people. If in that bhava the Sun, Mars and Mercury be united, the person born will be lovely, but ill tempered and quarrelsome. If the combination in the 9th bhava consist of the Sun, Mars and Jupiter, the person concerned will evince love to Gods and the Manes and will be blessed with children, wife and wealth.

सूर्यारौ ससितौ विवादनिरतः कोपी वधूदूषकः  
लायाद्यनुयुतौ विवन्धुरधनो साधुः पितुर्मारकः ।  
धर्मस्थौ रविचन्द्रजौ गुरुयुतौ रात्रप्रियो विच्छान्  
सान्धौ राजसमः सभानुतनयौ पापी परस्त्रीपतिः ॥ ८० ॥

*Stoka 80.* If the Sun and Mars appear in conjunction with Venus in the 9th bhava, the effect of the

roga on the person born will be to make him disputatious, irritable and rakishly inclined to the seduction of women. If the Sun and Mars be associated with Saturn, the person born will be friendless indigent and will become a parricide. If the planets in the 9th bhava be the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter, the person born will be a royal favourite and own large wealth. If the Sun, Mercury and Venus be together in that bhava, they will make the person born equal to a king; if the planet combining in the 9th bhava with the Sun and Mercury be Saturn, the person born will be wicked and addicted to women not his own.

**जीवाकौं सितसंयुतौ परवधूसक्तो धनी पण्डितः  
साकीं जीवदिवाकरी यदि विटखामी तपःखानगौं ।  
आदित्यासितभार्गवा नवमगा हीनो नृपैदण्डितो  
बाल्ये तसमनाः सुखी च परतश्चन्द्रारशीताशुजाः ॥ ८१ ॥**

*Stoka 81.* The Sun and Jupiter combining with Venus in the 9th bhava make the person born rakish, wealthy and learned. If the same two planets become associated with Saturn in the 9th bhava, the person born will become a notorious libertine. When the Sun, Venus and Saturn appear together in the 9th bhava, the person born will become a vile convict. The Moon, Mars and Mercury conjoined in the 9th bhava give birth to one who, though afflicted in childhood, will become happy in later life.

**देवाराधनतत्परो नवमगैश्चन्द्रारशीत्वैः  
जातो नष्टकलत्रवान् क्षततनुः शुक्रेन्दुभूनन्दनैः ।  
क्षुद्रो मातृहरो महीपतिसमश्चन्द्रारश्चर्यत्मजैः  
आचार्यो धनवान् विभूश रजनीनाथज्ञदेवार्चितैः ॥ ८२ ॥**

*Slока 82.* If the Moon, Mars and Jupiter be together in the 9th bhava, the person born will devote himself to divine worship. The combination in the 9th bhava of the 3 planets the Moon, Mars and Venus will make the person concerned bereft of his wife and subject him to accidents resulting in bodily hurt ; if the Moon, Mars and Saturn be the trio planets in the 9th bhava, the person born will be of a base disposition, lose his mother but will become a king's peer ; the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter appearing in the भाग्य (Bhagya-9th) make the person born a teacher and a wealthy lord.

मातुः सपलीजनको विश्वः स्यात् चन्द्रशशुक्रा नवमोपयाताः ।  
यापी विवादप्रियबुद्धियुक्तो जातः सुधारशिमबुधार्कपुत्राः ॥ ८३ ॥

*Sloka 83.* When the Moon, Mercury and Venus are together in the 9th bhava, the effect will be that the person born will become subject to the control of his step-mother's father. If the Moon, Mercury and Saturn be the three planets in the 9th bhava, the person born will be wicked and inclined to pick quarrels.

चन्द्रामरेज्यौ ससितौ महीपः सार्कात्मजौ सद्गुणकर्मशीलः ।  
मन्दशशुक्रा नरपालतुल्यः कृषिक्रियावित्तपरो गुरुस्थाः ॥ ८४ ॥

*Sloka 84.* The Moon and Jupiter in the 9th bhava combining with Venus make the person born a king ; the same two planets associated with Saturn in that bhava make him inclined to virtuous acts. The three planets Saturn, Mercury and Venus in the 9th bhava give the person born a status equal to a king's and convert him into a money-making farmer.

राजप्रियो माण्डलिकः सजीवौ भाग्यस्थितौ भूमुतचन्द्रपुत्रौ ।  
शास्त्री सशुक्रौ चपलश्च भीरुः सभानुजौ वादपरोऽसमर्थः ॥ ८५ ॥

*Stoka 85.* Mars and Mercury combining with Jupiter in the 9th bhava make the person born a ruler of a province. The same planets combining with Venus in the same bhava will make him conversant with Sastras, but fickle-minded and cowardly. If those two planets again be associated with Saturn in the 9th bhava, the person born will be captious and incompetent.

रुद्रातो विद्वान् धर्मवान् जीवसौम्यौ धर्मस्थाने दानवाचार्ययुक्तौ ।  
विद्यावाग्मी सासितौ धर्मयाता जातः श्रीमान् जीवशुक्लचन्द्राः ॥

*Stoka 86.* If Mercury and Jupiter be associated with Venus in the 9th bhava, the person born will be celebrated for his learning and virtue. The same two planets, if associated with Saturn in the 9th bhava, will make the person concerned learned and eloquent. When Jupiter, Venus, Mercury and the Moon combine in the 9th bhava, a fortunate person takes his birth.

जातः साहसविक्रमार्जितधनः सूर्यारजीवार्कजैः  
शूरः सर्वगुणप्रपञ्चरसिकः शुक्रारजीवेन्दुभिः ।  
षट्पञ्चत्रिचतुर्विंश्चरयुते भाग्ये समेति श्रियं  
राजत्वं सबुधे विवोधनगुरौ जातः समेत्यश्रियम् ॥ ८७ ॥

*Stoka 87.* If the Sun, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn be together in the 9th bhava, the person born acquires wealth by his daring and prowess. Venus, Mars, Jupiter and the Moon in the 9th bhava make the person born valiant, endowed with every virtue and a critical faculty to appreciate works of art. When the combination in the 9th bhava generally consists of 6, 5, 4 or

3 planets, the person born attains prosperity. If the combination includes Mercury, the person concerned gets regal power; but if the combination be without Mercury or Jupiter, the person born gets evil fortune for his lot.

**जनयन्ति भाग्यसंस्था गुरुसौम्यविवर्जिता ग्रहाः पुरुषम् ।  
व्याधिप्रायमकान्तं जनहीनं बन्धनार्तमतिदीनम् ॥ ८८ ॥**

*Sloka 88.* Planets combining in the 9th bhava, if dissociated from Mercury and Jupiter, cause the birth of a person that will be diseased, unamiable, forlorn, pining in prison and exceedingly miserable.

#### NOTES.

This sloka has been taken from सारावली.

**भाग्याधिपे विनाशस्ये नीचशत्रुखगेक्षिगे ।  
कूरांशे नीचराश्यादौ भाग्यहीनो भवेत्तरः ॥ ८९ ॥**

*Sloka 89.* If the lord of the 9th bhava occupying the 8th be aspected by a depressed or inimical planet or be itself in depression or in a malefic amsa (षष्ठ्य-*Shasty*-amsa?), the person born will be unlucky.

**भाग्याधिपे शुभयुते शुभग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
तद्वावे शुभसम्बन्धे सत्कीर्तिधनभाग्यवान् ॥ ९० ॥**

*Sloka 90* When the lord of the 9th bhava is associated with a benefic planet and is aspected by another benefic planet and the 9th bhava itself has a benefic planet in it, the person born will enjoy good fame, wealth and prosperity.

#### NOTES.

The additional information in the next page from उत्तरपारांशर will be found useful :

धर्मेशो यदि कारकेतरसुहृत्स्वोच्चस्थिते दुःस्थिलं  
 त्यक्त्वान्योन्यगतेऽपि वा शुभयुते हष्टे यदि स्वामिना ।  
 प्रामानेकतटाकगोपुरपुरोद्धरं कर्तूनां क्रियाः  
 कुर्वन् सज्जनसंमतो विजयते जातः पुमान् भूतले ॥  
 मारयाधीशदिवाकरौ शुभयुतौ स्वान्योन्यमित्रोच्चगौ  
 दृष्टौ वापि शुभेन मध्यपतितौ तौ शोभनानां यदि ।  
 दीर्घायुर्जनकस्य तौ हि महितौ दृष्टौ शुभैः पापिभिः  
 त्वायुर्मध्यममल्पमेव हि वयो नीचौ च मूढौ यदि ॥

The following additional information relating to the 9th house is extracted from *फलदीपिका*.

धर्मे कुजे वा सूर्ये वा दुःस्थे तत्त्वायके सति ।  
 पापमध्यगते वापि पितृमरणमादिशेत ॥

If Mars or the Sun occupy the 9th house and the lord of the latter be in a दुःस्थान or betwixt two malefics, the effect will be the demise of the father (or one equal to a father) of the native soon after his birth.

दिवा सूर्ये निशा मन्दे सुस्थे शुभनिरीक्षिते ।  
 धर्मेशो बलसंयुक्ते चिरं जीवति तत्पिता ॥

If the Sun in the case of a day-birth or Saturn in the case of a night-birth be well-placed and aspected by benefics, and if the lord of the 9th be also strong, the father of the native will live for a long time.

मन्दारयोः शीतहृचौ च सूर्ये त्रिकोणगे तज्जननीपितृभ्याम् ।  
 त्यक्तो भवेच्छकपुरोहितेन हष्टे तनुजोस्ति सुखी चिरायुः ॥

If the two luminaries (the Sun and the Moon) be in trine to Saturn and Mars, the child will be abandoned by both the parents. If the 9th bhava be aspected by Jupiter, the child will be long-lived and happy.

शनिर्भग्याधिपः स्याच्चरस्थो न शुभेक्षितः ।  
 सूर्ये दुःस्थानगेऽप्यन्यतिपतरं ह्यपीडिति ॥

If Saturn owning the 9th house occupy a moveable sign and be unaspected by benefics, and if the Sun be in a दःस्थान, the child concerned lives under the care of a foster-father.

धर्मे तदीशो वा मन्दसुके दृष्टेऽपि वा चरे ।

जातो दत्तो भवेन्नूनं व्ययेशो बलशालिनि ॥

If, either the 9th house identical with a moveable sign, or the lord thereof being in a moveable sign be in conjunction with or aspected by Saturn and if the lord of the 12th house be strong, the child born is sure to be adopted by another.

सिंहासनांशे तन्माथे लग्नेशेन निरीक्षिते ।

कर्माधिपेन संदृष्टे महादानकरो भवेत् ॥ ९१ ॥

*Stoka 91.* When the lord of the 9th bhava has attained a Simhasanamsa and is aspected by the lord of the Lagna as well as by the lord of the 10th bhava, the person born will bestow great gifts.

जातः पुरोहितो वाऽपि ब्रह्मवंशसमुद्घवः ।

दानाध्यक्षोपकारी स्याद्वर्णभेदविकल्पना ॥ ९२ ॥

*Stoka 92.* The person born in the above yoga if of Brahminical birth may also become an officiating priest (of the royal household ?), or the benevolent director of alms-house. The alternative capacities are to be assigned according to the caste to which the person concerned may belong.

गुरौ तद्वावसथुके नवांशाधिपतौ तथा ।

शुभग्रहेक्षिते वाऽपि गुरुभक्षियुतो भवेत् ॥ ९३ ॥

*Stoka 93.* When Jupiter is in the 9th bhava and occupies its own Navamsa or is aspected by a benefic planet, the person born will evince a high sense of filial duty.

गुरुस्थाने सौम्ययुते गुरुवर्गसमन्विते ।  
तदीशे गुरुभागस्ये गुरुभक्तिरतः सुखी ॥ ९४ ॥

*Sloka 94.* When the portion of the 9th bhava which is associated with a benefic planet has likewise a Varga of Jupiter and the lord of that bhava occupies a Varga owned by Jupiter, the person born will delight in serving his parents and will be happy.

गुरुशुक्रबुधांशस्ये धर्मनाथे शुभेक्षिते ।  
शुभग्रहाणां मध्यस्ये धर्मकृत्स नरो भवेत् ॥ ९५ ॥

*Sloka 95.* If the lord of the 9th bhava occupies an amsa owned by Jupiter, Venus or Mercury and is aspected by a benefic planet or is amidst benefic planets, the person born will engage in virtuous acts.

धर्मे पापे पापमाक् सात्तदीशे पापसंयुते ।  
कूरषष्ट्यंशके वाऽपि धर्महीनो भवेत्तरः ॥ ९६ ॥

*Sloka 96.* When there is a malefic planet in the 9th bhava, the person born will be sinful. When the lord of the 9th bhava is associated with a malefic planet or occupies a malefic 60th portion of a sign, the person concerned will be void of virtue.

बलवति शुभनाथे केन्द्रकोणोपयाते  
शुभशतमुपयाति स्वामिद्वृष्टे विलम्बे ।  
सुरगुरुनवभागत्रिंशदंशत्रिभागे  
दशमभवनपे वा वीतभोगस्तपस्ती ॥ ९७ ॥

*Sloka 97.* If the lord of the 9th bhava occupy a Kendra or Trikona in great strength and if the Lagna be aspected by its lord, good fortunes come in a crowd. The same result will follow when the lord of the 10th

bhava occupies a Navamsa, a Trimsamsa or a Drekkana of Jupiter. But in either case, the person concerned will not indulge in enjoyments but will devote himself to a strict austere life.

सकलगगनवासाः स्वोच्चगा भाग्यराशौ  
धनकनकसमृद्धिं श्रेष्ठमुत्पादयन्ति ।  
यदि शुभखं चरेन्द्रैस्तत्र दृष्टा नभोगा  
विनिहतरिपुपक्षो दिव्यदेहः सुकीर्तिः ॥ ९८ ॥

*Sloka 98.* Every planet when in its own house or exaltation in the 9th bhava, produces most efficiently a superabundance of wealth and gold to the person concerned. If in the 9th bhava the planets be aspected by benefic ones, the person born will overcome all his opponents, possess a charming constitution and enjoy good fame.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is from माणवनी.

तातेशतत्कारकवेचरेन्द्रौ दुःख्यौ तयोः पुत्रमुखं न दृष्टम्  
केन्द्रत्रिकोणे यदि तौ नभोगौ वदेत्ययोः पुत्रमुखं हि दृश्यम् ९९

*Sloka 99.* When the lord of the पितृभाव (Pitrubhava) and its कारक (Karaka) occupy a दुःख्यान (Dushthana), the astrologer is to declare that the child's face was not seen by the father because of the planets being badly placed. But if the two planets referred to occupy a Kendra or Trikona position, it is possible to declare that the father has had the good fortune to see the face of the child.

पितुर्निशायां मरणं सुखेशशुकेन्द्रवः पष्टगता बलाद्याः ।  
सारीश्वरास्तन्मरणं तथैव चन्द्रेण हीनास्तु दिवा मृतिः स्थात् १००

*Sloka 100.* If the lord of the 4th bhava, Venus and

the Moon be strong and should either occupy the 6th bhava or be in conjunction with its lord, the death of the father will take place at night time. If the Moon be eliminated from the planetary positions named above, the yoga points to the father dying in the day time.

**सौम्ये चराद्यभागस्थे भाग्येशो गुरुसंयुते ।**

**गुरुशुक्रयुते द्वष्टे जपध्यानसमाधिमान् ॥ १०१ ॥**

*Stoka 101.* When the lord of the 9th bhava being benefic and in strength is aspected or associated with Jupiter or Venus, the person born will engage in the recitation of prayers, holy contemplation or abstract meditation on the nature of the Spirit, according as the portion occupied by the lord of the 9th bhava belongs to a moveable, immoveable or a dual Rasi.

**देवलोकादिभागस्थे कर्मेशो भाग्येषेऽपि वा ।**

**पारावतांशके सौम्ये ब्रह्मनिष्ठापरो भवेत् ॥ १०२ ॥**

*Stoka 102.* When the lord of the 10th or the 9th bhava has attained a Devalokamsa or other higher Vaiseshikamsa, and a benefic planet is in a Paravatamsa at the same time, the person born will become absorbed in the contemplation of the supreme spirit.

**पारावतादिभागस्थे धर्मेशो गुरुसंयुते ।**

**लग्नेशो गुरुसंद्वष्टे महादानकरो भवेत् ॥ १०३ ॥**

*Stoka 103.* When the lord of the 9th bhava being in conjunction with Jupiter has attained a Paravatamsa and the lord of the Lagna is aspected by Jupiter, the person born will bestow great gifts.

**इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते जातकपारिजाते  
सप्तमाष्टमनवमभावाद्यायश्चतुर्दशः ॥**

Thus ends &c.



# जातकपारिजाते पञ्चदशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ कर्मलाभव्ययभावाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XV.

THE EFFECTS OF THE 10TH, THE 11TH AND  
THE 12TH BHAVAS,

॥ अथ दशमभावफलम् ॥

आज्ञामानविभूषणानि वसनव्यापारनिद्राकृषि-  
प्रवज्यागमकर्मजीवनयशोविज्ञानविद्याः क्रमात् ।  
कर्मखामिदिनेशबोधनगुरुच्छायासुतैश्चिन्तये-  
दुक्तानि प्रविहाय पूर्वमशुभे माने विमानो भवेत् ॥ १ ॥

*Sloka 1.* Apart from what has been stated previously, an astrologer may ascertain a person's authority, his honorable rank, ornaments, apparel, activities, sleep, agriculture, retirement from the world, beneficent acts sanctioned in scriptures, means of livelihood, fame, knowledge of the special arts and learning generally, by means of the lord of the 10th bhava, the Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn. When the 10th bhava is inauspicious, the person born will be void of honor or pride.

*cf.* जातकाभरण

व्यापारमुदानृपमानराज्यं प्रयोजनं चापि पितुस्तथैव ।  
महत्पदासिः खलु सर्वमेतत् राज्याभिषाने भवने विचार्यम् ॥  
समृदितमृषिवर्यैर्मनवानां प्रयत्ना-  
दिह हि दशमभावे सर्वकर्म प्रकामम् ।

गगनगपरिहृष्टचा राशिखेटस्वभावैः

मक्कलमपि विचिन्त्यं सत्क्योगात्सुधीभिः ॥

कर्मेश बलवज्जिते च पलधीर्जितो दुराचारवान्

जीवज्ञासितभानवो विवलिनो दुःख्या विकर्मप्रदाः ।

गङ्गास्नानफलं समेति दशमे राहौ दिनेशेऽथवा

मीने कर्मणि चन्द्रजारसहिते जातः स मुक्तो भवेत् ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka 2.* If the lord of the 10th bhava have no strength, the person born will be fickle-minded and ill-behaved ; Jupiter, Mercury, Saturn and the Sun if badly placed lead the person concerned to vicious acts. When Rahu or the Sun occupies the 10th bhava, the person born will get the benefit of bathing in the Ganges. When Meena forms the 10th bhava and is occupied by Mercury and Mars, the person born will attain final emancipation.

#### NOTES.

This sloka as well as slokas 3 to 20 are found in ज्ञातकरम्.

मानेश्वरे शुक्रयुतं च केन्द्रे तुङ्गस्थिते तादृशतोयपूतः ।

व्यये बुधे तद्धवनाधिपे वा स्वोच्चान्विते नादशपुण्यभाक्ष स्थात् ॥

*Sloka 3.* When the lord of the 10th bhava occupies a Kendra in conjunction with Venus, or is in exaltation, the person born will purify himself by ablutions in the water of the Ganges. When Mercury occupies the 12th bhava or the lord of the last-mentioned bhava is in swakshetra or exaltation, the merit of such ablutions will accrue to the person concerned.

चन्द्रे कर्मणि जान्हवीसलिलतः पूतो हि पूतघुतौ

पापो यच्छति कर्मगो विवलवान् चूतक्रियासाहसम् ।

**सौम्या दुर्बलशालिनो दशमगाः सत्कर्मविघ्वंसकाः  
कर्मेश्वसुराचितैः क्रतुफलं संचिन्त्य सम्यग्वदेत् ॥ ४ ॥**

*Stoka 4.* When the Moon with clear rays occupies the 10th bhava the person born will be purified by the ablutions in the Ganges water. The Moon when malefic in the same bhava leads the person concerned to gambling and acts of violence. Benefic planets when weak in the 10th bhava destroy the beneficent deeds which the person may be inclined to do. The benefit of any sacrifice which may accrue to a person should be ascertained by means of the lord of the 10th bhava, Mercury and Jupiter, and then announced.

cf. उत्तरपाराशार

कर्मणः कारकश्च व्ययस्त्रिपुनिभनादन्यतम्यौ च मिवं  
स्वोच्चान्योन्यस्थलम्यौ शुभयुतविदितौ स्वामिनामेव तदेत् ।  
सत्कर्मादिप्रशस्ताद्वरसुरविवृताभ्यर्चनानिश्चकर्मा-  
प्यभ्यमनापि गश्चत्परहितपतयः कुर्वन्ते ते कृतार्थाः ॥

**एकस्थी तनुकर्मणौ यदि तयोरेकाधिपत्यं तु वा  
जातः स्वार्जितसद्वनेन कुरुते यज्ञादिकर्मोत्सवम् ।  
साकौश्च द्रध्वनेन साहित्याखिनि शुद्धैः सजीवे नृपः  
तत्त्वकवित्ततो यदि युते रव्यादिभिः कर्मपे ॥ ५ ॥**

*Stoka 5.* If the lords of the 10th and the 1st bhavas be in one place or if these two bhavas have one and the same lord the person born will perform sacrifices and other such meritorious acts with the help of money acquired fairly by himself. If the lord of the 10th bhava be associated with Saturn, the meritorious acts will go on with the help of money contributed by

Sudras. If the same planet be associated with Rahu or Ketu, the sacrificial acts of the person concerned will take place by means of money contributed by despicable people; if with Jupiter, the sacrifices, etc., of the person born will be set on foot by contributions from kings; if with the Sun or any other of the remaining planets, the rites will take place with the help of the money supplied by those relations whose karaka the planet in conjunction with the lord of the 10th bhava may happen to be.

नहुशुभधुजि माने वाजपेयादिसिद्धिः  
सितबुधयुतराशिखामिनौ दुर्बलाद्यौ ।  
यदि कृतसवनोऽपि प्राप्तकर्मप्रनष्टो  
भवति परमकर्मा दानवाचारशीलः ॥ ६ ॥

*Sluka 6* When the 10th bhava is occupied by many benefic planets, the person concerned will attain the merit of performing a Vajapeya sacrifice. But if the lords of the signs occupied by Venus and Mercury be void of strength, his sacrificial works even when advanced a great way will suffer interruption and will be lost. He will pass off for a person engaged in works of the highest merit being characterised by the practice and nature of the Asura community; viz. hypocrisy and ostentatious display.

चन्द्रात् कर्मणि शोभने बलयुते तुङ्गादिवर्गीस्थिते  
वागीशेन युतेक्षिते नरवरो यज्ञा यशस्वी भवेत् ।  
जीवज्ञासुरपूजितस्थितगृहाधीशा विनाशं गता  
जातः सत्फलकर्मवानपि कृता कर्मश्रियं नामृथात् ॥ ७ ॥

*Sluka 7.* When a strong benefic planet occupies

the 10th place from the Moon, and being in exaltation or other benefic Varga is associated with or aspected by Jupiter, the person born will be a person of importance performing sacrifices and of wide celebrity. If the lords of the houses occupied by Jupiter, Mercury and Venus be in the 8th bhava, the person born though performing meritorious works will not attain the glory, the rank or dignity which the authors of such works deserve.

कर्मेशश्चसुराचिता बलयुता यज्ञादिसत्कर्मदाः  
 सौम्यव्योमचरेण वीक्षितयुतास्ते वाजपेयादिमाक्रू ।  
 जीर्णोद्धारणमूर्ख्यगोपुरतटाकारामपुण्यप्रदा  
 यन्वा कर्मपतौ शुभे शशियुते माने विराहुध्वजे ॥ ८ ॥

*Sloka 8.* The lord of the 10th bhava, Mercury, and Jupiter when possessed of strength lead to the performance of good works such as sacrifices; if those planets be aspected by or associated with a benefic one, the person born will attain to the merit of performing Vajapeya and other sacrifices of merit. The planets above-mentioned secure in addition the merit accruing from the repair of old works, erection of towers, digging of reservoirs and laying out of parks. When the lord of the 10th bhava is benefic and in conjunction with the Moon, but free from the presence of Rahu or Ketu, the person born will perform sacrifices.

उच्चस्थे शशिजेऽहिकेतुवियुते भाग्योपयातेऽथवा  
 कर्मस्वामिनि भाग्यगे च मनुजो यागादिसत्कर्मवान् ।  
 कर्मेशि निजतुङ्गे तुधयुते तारासुते वाऽस्तगे  
 तुङ्गभ्यानगते मति क्रतुफलं जातः समेति ध्रुवम् ॥ ९ ॥

*Stoka 9.* When Mercury unassociated with Rahu or Ketu is in exaltation or in the 9th bhava, and when the lord of the 10th bhava occupies the 9th, the person born will be engaged in the performance of sacrifices and other meritorious works. When the lord of the 10th bhava occupies its exaltation and is associated with Mercury, or when the latter planet occupying the 7th bhava is in its exaltation at the same time, the person born gets assuredly the benefit of performing sacrificial works.

कर्मस्ये शशिनन्दने सवनकृत्साहिध्वजे कर्महा  
कर्मेशे रिपुरन्धरिः फगृहगे कर्मविरोधी भवेत् ।  
कर्मशस्य बुधस्य कर्मभवने राहौ मखध्वंसकः  
तुङ्गस्थानगतोऽपि कर्मगृहपो दुःस्थानगः कर्महा ॥ १० ॥

*Stoka 10.* If Mercury be in the 10th bhava, the person born will engage in sacrificial works; but if Mercury in the above position be associated with Rahu or Ketu, the person concerned will destroy religious rites. If the lord of the 10th bhava be in the 6th, 8th or the 12th, he would impede religious rites. If Rahu occupies the 10th place from Mercury identical with the lord of the 10th bhava, the person born would be a destroyer of sacrifices. The lord of the 10th bhava even in exaltation will lead to the destruction of a religious work undertaken when the exaltation house of the planet happens to be a दुःस्थान (Dusthana).

व्यापारधर्मभवने शुभखेटयुक्ते  
तन्नाथजीवितनुपा बलशालिनश्चेत् ।  
आचारधर्मगुणकर्मविधिप्रयुक्ते-  
श्वद्वापरो भवति विप्रकुलाग्रगण्यः ॥ १

*Slока 11.* If the 10th or the 9th bhava be occupied by benefic planets and the lords of those bhavas as well as Jupiter, and the lord of the Lagna be strong, the person born will be imbued with faith born of the performance of such excellent works as are based on custom and morality and will be reckoned as the foremost among the sacredotal class.

सौम्यान्वितानि गुरुकर्मकलप्रपुत्र-  
लग्नानि पञ्च भवनानि शुभेष्ठितानि ।  
तत्रायकाश्च बलिनो यदि सर्वतत्त्व-  
विद्याधिकक्तुसमस्तगुणप्रसिद्धः ॥ १२ ॥

*Sloka 12.* If the 9th, 10th, 7th, 5th and 1st bhavas be occupied or aspected by benefic planets, and the lords of the five bhavas in question possess strength, the person born will surpass in his knowledge of all truths and be widely celebrated for the complete excellence of his sacrificial works.

ज्ञानव्योमाधिवासास्तनुगुरुदशमस्थानपाः षड्बलाद्या  
जातः पट्टशास्त्रवेत्ता निखिलनिगमविद् ज्ञानदीक्षाशुपैति ।  
धर्मच्यापारलग्नाधिपञ्चुधिपञ्चाचार्यपाकापहारे  
सत्कर्मचारसर्वक्रतुफलनिगमज्ञानविद्याकरः सात् ॥ १३ ॥

*Sloka 13.* If the occupants of the ज्ञान (Gnana - 5th, 4th and the 2nd ?) and the 10th bhavas as well as the lords of the 1st, the 9th and the 10th, be possessed of abundant six-fold strength (षट्बल - Shadbala), the person born will be conversant with the six sciences and know all the Vedas and will receive initiation in sacred knowledge. In the पाक (Paka) and अपहार (Apahara) of the lords of the 9th, 10th and 1st bhavas, of Mercury and

of Jupiter, he will become a mine of sacred knowledge and science securing to him the benefit of performing sacrifices of all description and all kinds of beneficent works.

वन्दे रुतये जलराशियुक्ते करोति जीर्णोद्धरणादि पुण्यम् ।  
तटाककूपादिकमत्र लग्नात् कर्मेष्वरे गोपुरभागयुक्ते ॥ १४ ॥

*Sloka 14.* When the Moon is in the 3rd bhava identical with a watery sign, the person born will engage in acts of beneficence such as repairing old worn out works of public utility. In this connection, if the lord of the 10th bhava should have attained a Gopuramsa, the works repaired will be such as tanks and wells.

## ॥ प्रब्रज्यायोगः ॥

जातः पञ्चतुर्विंश्चरवरैः केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थितै-  
रेकस्थैर्वलिभिः प्रधानचलवत्स्वेष्टाश्रमस्यो भवेत् ।  
आदित्यासितजीवशुक्खरणीपुत्रेन्दुतारासुर्ते-  
वानप्रस्थविवासभिक्षुचरकाः शाक्यो गुरुजीवकः ॥ १५ ॥

*Sloka 15.* If at a birth, 4 or 5 planets possessed of strength occupy together a Kendra or a Trikona, the person born will attain the stage of life indicated by the strongest of the planets. According as the Sun, Saturn, Jupiter, Venus, Mars, the Moon or Mercury possesses greatest strength will the person concerned become a वानप्रस्थ (Vanaprasttha), a विवास (Vivasa) a भिक्षु (Bhikshu) a चरक (Charaka), a शाक्य (Sakya), a गुरु (Guru) or a जीवक (Jeevaka).

### NOTES.

For the explanation of these terms, see the next sloka.

cf. वृहत्ज्ञातक

एकस्मैश्चतुरादिभिर्बलयुतैर्जाताः पृथग्वीर्यैः

शाक्याजीविकभिसुशृद्धचरका निर्ग्रन्थवन्याशानाः ।

माहेयज्ञगुरुक्षम्पाकरसितप्रापाकरीनैः क्रमात्

प्रब्रज्ञा बलिभिः समाः परजितैस्तत्त्वामिभिः प्रक्षुप्तिः ॥

वानप्रस्थस्तपस्वी वनगिरिनिलयो नगशीलो विवासा

भिष्णुः स्वादेकदण्डी सततमुपनिषत्त्वनिष्ठो महात्मा ।

नानादेशप्रवासी चरकपतिवरः शाक्ययोगी कुशीलो

राजश्रीमान् यशस्वी गुरुरशनपरो जलपको जीवकः स्याद् ॥

*Sloka 16.* A वानप्रस्थ (Vanaprasstha) is a religious man engaged in the practice of rigorous and devout penance. A विवास (Vivasa) is a naked ascetic dwelling in hills and forests. A भिष्णु (Bhikshu) is an illustrious ascetic with a single staff for his symbol engaged ever and anon in the contemplation of the truths of the sacred scriptures. A चरक (Charaka) is a religious mendicant wandering over many countries. A शाक्य (Sakya) is an ill-behaved ascetic of the Buddhist class. A गुरु (Guru) is a celebrated teacher endowed with royal splendour. A जीवक (Jeevaka) is a garrulous and gluttonous mendicant.

कर्मस्या बलिनस्त्रयो गगनगाः स्वोच्चादिवर्गस्थिताः

कर्मेशश्च बलाधिको यदि यतिस्तनुल्यशीलोऽथवा ।

कर्मेशो बलवर्जिते गृहगृहप्राप्ते दुराचारवान्

तद्योगप्रदमध्यग्नौ धनमदस्थानाधिपौ कामधीः ॥ १७ ॥

*Sloka 17.* If there be three strong planets in the 10th bhava occupying their own, exaltation or other benefic Vargas and if the lord of the 10th bhava also predominant in strength, the person born will become

an ascetic or a person of similar habits. But if the lord of the 10th bhava be without strength and occupy the 7th place from the Lagna, the person concerned will be ill-behaved. If the lords of the 2nd and the 7th bhavas be amidst the three planets causing the ascetic yoga, the person will be lustfully inclined.

**तद्योगप्रदस्वेचरैरिनशनिष्ठोणीकुमारान्वितैः**

**सन्ध्यासं समुपैति वित्ततनयस्त्रीवर्जितो मानवः ।**  
**सौम्यांशोपगतः सहस्रिकरणस्तुङ्गान्तभागस्थितं**

**स्वेटं पश्यति यौवने वयसि वा बाल्ये यतीशो भवेत् ॥१८॥**

*Slока 18.* If the planets producing an ascetic yoga be associated with the Sun, Saturn and Mars, a person takes to the ascetic order because of his being without wealth, sons or wife. If the Sun occupying a benefic amsa should aspect the planet causing the ascetic yoga and occupying its highest exaltation point, the person concerned will become a lordly ascetic in his youth or even at a much earlier age.

**शुक्रेन्दुप्रविलोकिते गतवले लग्नाधिपे निर्दूनो**

**भिष्णुः स्थादितुङ्गभाँशकयुतस्तारापतिं पश्यति ।**

**एकस्थैरवलोकिते तु बहुभिल्प्रेश्वरे दीक्षितः**

**तद्योगप्रदभावकारकदशाभुक्तौ तदीयं फलम् ॥ १९ ॥**

*Sloka 19.* When the lord of the 1st bhava is weak and aspected by Venus and the Moon, the person born will be without wealth; and he will become a mendicant if a planet in an exaltation sign or amsa should aspect the Moon. If the lord of the Lagna be aspected by several planets conjoined in one sign, the person born will consecrate himself for asceticism. The effect

of each yoga will take place in the bhukti of the Karaka of the bhava that produces the yoga.

श्रीतांशुराशीशभिनात्मजो वा लग्नेश्वरः पश्यति दीक्षितः स्यात् ।  
मौमक्षणे मन्दद्वगाणभागे मन्देक्षिते श्रीतकरे यतिः स्यात् ॥ २० ॥

*Sloka 20.* If Saturn or the lord of the Lagna aspect the lord of the sign occupied by the Moon, the person born will betake himself to a religious order or mendicancy. If the Moon occupy a Drekkana owned by Saturn in a Rasi occupied by Mars and also be aspected by Saturn, the person concerned will become an ascetic.

#### NOTES.

cf. शृहज्ञातक, XV—3. Also see slokas 40—41 *infra*.

जीवारमन्दलग्नेषु मन्दद्वष्टियुतेषु च ।  
लग्नादूर्मगते जीवे नृपयोगोऽपि तीर्थकृत् ॥ २१ ॥

*Sloka 21.* Whenever the Lagna is owned by Jupiter, Mars and Saturn and has on it the aspect of the last-mentioned planet, and Jupiter is in the 9th bhava from the Lagna, even a Rajayoga that may possibly exist under these conditions will have the effect of making the person concerned a तीर्थ (Tirthha) or a holy man.

नवमस्थानगे चन्द्रे नमोगैर्नार्कलोकिते ।  
नृपयोगोऽपि संजातो दीक्षितो नृपतिर्भवेत् ॥ २२ ॥

*Sloka 22.* When the Moon occupying the 9th bhava is not aspected by any planet, the person born even when possessed of Rajayoga, becomes an ascetic prior to becoming a lordly person.

सुरगुरुशिहोरास्वार्किदृष्टासु धर्मे  
गुरुरथ नृपतिनां योगजस्तीर्थकृत् स्यात् ।

नवमभवनसंस्थे मन्दगेऽन्यैरहटे

भवति नरपयोगो दीक्षितः पार्थिवेन्द्रः ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* When Jupiter, the Moon and the Lagna are aspected by Saturn, and Jupiter occupies the 9th bhava, the person born in the Rajayoga will become a holy illustrious founder of a system of philosophy. When Saturn occupies the 9th bhava and is not aspected by any planet, the person possessed of Rajayoga will betake himself to the holy order before becoming a lord of men.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is from Brihat Jataka. The following two charts illustrate the two yogas given in the sloka.

Jupiter				Jupiter	Moon	Mars	Lagna
			Lagna	Saturn			
	I					II	
Saturn			Sun				
Mars	Moon	Mer. Venus					Sun Mer. Venus

ef. होराभ्यकरन्

मन्देक्षितेषु शशिलग्नगुरुव्यथेज्ये धर्मे सुतीर्थकृदिलापतियोगजातः ।

मूर्यात्मजे नवमगेऽन्यत्वगैरहटे स्यादीक्षितोऽपि नृपयोगभवो नृपेन्द्रः ॥

सितार्कभौमार्कसुता महाबलाः सुरेज्यभूनन्दनभानुभानुजाः ।

कुजेन्द्रवाणीशशनैश्चरा इमे समं गताश्चेज्जनयन्ति तापसम् २४

*Sloka 24.* Each of the following groups of planets when powerful and occupying an even sign may produce a तापस (Thapasa) devout hermit or an ascetic : (1) Vt

nus, the Sun, Mars and Saturn ; (2) Jupiter, Mars, the Sun and Saturn ; (3) Mars, the Moon, Jupiter and Saturn.

#### NOTES.

This as well as slokas 26—39 are from भरावली.

**अहैश्चतुर्भिः सहिते तदीशे केन्द्रत्रिकोणोपगतैस्तु मुक्तः ।**

**चतुर्ग्रहैः कर्मगतैः प्रव्रज्यामासोति जातः कथितो मुनीन्द्रैः ॥ २५ ॥**

*Sloka 25.* When the lord of the 10th bhava conjointly occupies a Kendra or Trikona position with four other planets, the person born will attain emancipation. If four planets be in the 10th bhava the effect of the yoga will be, say the astrological sages, that the person concerned will take to a life of asceticism.

#### NOTES.

This as well as slokas 23, 24, 26—41 are in जतकरत्त.

**कुञ्जार्कसोमार्कजदेववन्दितैः कुञ्जार्कचन्द्रात्मजमन्दमार्गवैः ।**

**रवीन्द्रुभौमासितदानवप्रियैर्मवन्ति जाता व्रतसंयुता नराः ॥ २६ ॥**

*Sloka 26.* When (1) Mars, the Sun, the Moon, Saturn and Jupiter, (2) Mars, the Sun, Mercury, Saturn and Venus or (3) the Sun, the Moon, Mars, Saturn and Venus combine in one bhava, the persons that are born become devotees.

**सितारब्ध्यात्मजजीवमास्करैः कुञ्जेन्द्रुदेवज्यवुधार्कनन्दनैः ।**

**सितेन्द्रुपृष्ठार्किशशाङ्कभूमिजैर्मवेत्पस्त्री वनपर्वताश्रयः ॥ २७ ॥**

*Sloka 27.* A holy man destined to dwell in a sylvan or mountain retreat has his birth when there is in a bhava any one of the following combinations : (1) Venus, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun ; (2) Mars, the Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and Saturn ; (3) Venus, Mercury, Saturn, the Moon and Mars.

चन्द्रेन्दुपुत्रासुरेज्यभास्करैः शशाङ्कस्थर्येन्दुजशुक्रभूमिजैः ।  
एकक्षेत्रेभिरहि प्रजाता भवन्ति विद्यामुनयोऽस्तदृष्टकाः ॥ २८ ॥

*Stoka 28.* Those that have at their birth, the Moon, Mercury, Mars and the Sun occupying one and the same sign with Jupiter or Venus will become wise inspired saints of such sanctity that the use of all weapons will be proscribed in their neighbourhood.

रवीन्दुभौमेन्दुजजीवभार्गवैः सुधाकराराकिंगुरुज्ञभास्करैः ।  
कुजेन्दुसूर्यार्किंसितेन्दुसंभवैभवैदमीभिः सहितैर्वती नरः ॥ २९ ॥

*Stoka 29.* A person will become a devotee if at his birth there be any one of the following combinations in any bhava : (1) The Sun, the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus; (2) The Moon, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter Mercury and the Sun ; (3) Mars, the Moon, the Sun, Saturn, Venus and Mercury.

सितेन्दुजीवार्कज्जानुलोहितैः सितार्किंजीवार्कमृगाङ्गसोमजैः ।  
एकत्र यतैर्गणनाटनैः सदा भवन्ति जाता मुनयस्तपस्विनः ॥ ३० ॥

*Stoka 30.* Each of the following combinations of six planets in one bhava is capable of making the person born under their influence a devotee—(1) Venus, the Moon, Jupiter, Saturn, the Sun and Mars ; (2) Venus, Saturn, Jupiter, the Sun, the Moon and Mercury.

कुजज्ञवागीशसितासितारूणैः सितार्किंजीवेन्दुजचन्द्रभूमिजैः ।  
बलग्रधानैर्गणनाटनैर्यदा यदि प्रजातः पुरुषस्तपस्विनाम् ॥ ३१ ॥

*Stoka 31.* A person will become one of the ascetic class, if, at his birth, one of the following groups of six planets combine in strength in one bhava : (1) Mars Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn and the Sun ; (2) Venus, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury, the Moon and Mars.

रवीन्दुवागीशदिनेशपुत्रैः शनैश्चरेन्द्रकसितैरवश्यम् ।

रवीन्दुपुत्रक्षितिजामरेज्यैतपस्विनो मूलफलाशनाः स्युः ॥ ३२ ॥

*Stoka 32.* Any one of the following combinations of 4 planets in one bhava has the effect of making the persons born under their influence take to a devotee's life with their sustenance derived from roots and fruits : (1) The Sun, the Moon, Jupiter and Saturn ; (2) Saturn, the Moon, the Sun and Venus ; (3) The Sun, Mercury, Mars and Jupiter.

वक्रार्कसोमात्मजदानवेज्या भौमेन्दुवागीशशशाङ्कपुत्राः ।

एकर्क्षगा जन्मनि यस्य जन्तोभवेद्यती वल्कलभूतिधारी ॥ ३३ ॥

*Stoka 33.* A person will become an ascetic clad in barks of forest trees and wearing stripes of ashes if at his birth one of the four-fold groups of planets mentioned below appear in one bhava : (1) Mars, the Sun, Mercury and Venus ; (2) Mars, the Moon, Jupiter and Mercury.

शशीन्दुष्टुक्षितिजार्कपुत्रा ब्रुधक्षमापुत्रसुरेज्यसौराः ।

एकत्रगा यस्य नरस्य जातं कुर्वन्ति ते तापसमेव शान्तम् ॥ ३४ ॥

*Stoka 34.* If, at a birth, there be any one of the two following combinations of 4 planets in one bhava, the effect on the person born will be to make him a tranquil-minded devotee : (1) the Moon, Mercury, Mars and Saturn : (2) Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn.

चन्द्रार्कभार्गवशशशाङ्कसुता बलिष्ठा

भौमेन्दुपुत्रसितभास्करनन्दनाश्च ।

मन्देन्दुवाक्पतिसिता नियतं यतीनां

कुर्वन्ति जन्मं कृतवल्कफलाशनानाम् ॥ ३५ ॥

*Sloka 35.* Four planets of great power in one bhava made up in the following wise invariably bring into being ascetics of harmless life dressing themselves in barks of trees and subsisting on fallen fruits : (1) The Moon, the Sun, Venus and Mercury ; (2) Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn ; (3) Saturn, the Moon, Jupiter and Venus.

रविशशिकुजशुक्रैश्चन्द्रभौमज्ञस्यै-  
गुरुसितरविमन्दैः शुक्रमन्देन्दुजीवैः ।  
कुजबुधसितचन्दैरभिरेकक्षयातै-  
र्भवति गिरिवनौकास्तापसः सर्ववन्धः ॥ ३६ ॥

*Sloka 36.* A devotee dwelling in hills and forests and revered by all is born under the influence of 4 planets in one bhava grouped in one of the following 5 ways : (1) The Sun, the Moon, Mars and Venus ; (2) The Moon, Mars, Mercury and the Sun ; (3) Jupiter, Venus, the Sun and Saturn ; (4) Venus, Saturn, the Moon and Jupiter ; and (5) Mars, Mercury, Venus and the Moon.

सितशशिकुजगुरुमन्दैश्चन्देन्दुजभौमगुरुशुक्रैः ।  
रविकुजशनिबुधजीवैर्भवति यती दुःखितो दीनः ॥ ३७ ॥

*Sloka 37.* An ascetic devoted to poverty and penance is born under the influence of 5 planets combining in one bhava in the following 3 ways :—(1) Venus, the Moon, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn ; (2) the Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Venus ; (3) The Sun, Mars, Saturn, Mercury and Jupiter.

कुजाकिंदेवेष्यसितेन्दुपुत्रैः शनीनसोमात्मजचन्द्रभौमैः ।  
नभश्चरैरेकगृहोपयातैर्जटाधरा वल्कलधारिणः स्युः ॥ ३८ ॥

*Sloka 38.* Ascetics clad in a tree-bark and wearing matted locks come into existence when one of the following five-fold groups of planets appears in one bhava : (1) Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Venus and Mercury ; (2) Saturn, the Sun, Mercury, the Moon and Mars.

भान्विन्दुजेन्दुकुजजीवसुरारिषूज्यैः  
सूर्येन्दुभौमगुरुशुक्रदिनेशपुत्रैः ।  
प्राप्नोत्यवश्यमिह तापसरूपमेभि-  
रेकर्क्षर्गंगनचारिभिरायताष्ठः ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* When the Sun, the Moon Mars, Jupiter and Venus combine in one and the same bhava with either Mercury or Saturn, the person born necessarily assumes the habit of a devotee and becomes gifted with long sight.

नवीक्षितश्चेदितरयहेन्द्रैर्लग्नाधिपः पश्यति भानुपुत्रम् ।  
लग्नाधिपं वा यदि भानुपुत्रः सन्यासयोगो हि बलेन हीनम् ॥

*Sloka 40.* If the lord of the Lagna having no aspect of other planets on itself, aspect Saturn, or if Saturn aspect the lord of the Lagna devoid of strength, there is the yoga leading to the assumption of asceticism.

#### NOTES.

This as well as the next sloka are in ज्ञातकरब.

Also शुक्रज्ञातक Adhyaya XV, sloka 3.

जन्मेशोऽन्यैर्यथाहेऽर्कपुत्रं पश्यत्याकिञ्जन्मपं वा बलेनम् ।

दीक्षां प्राप्नोत्याकिञ्चकाणसंष्टे भौमाकर्यं सौरद्युषे च चन्द्रे ॥

चन्द्रे भानुसुतेक्षिते रविसुतद्रेकाणयाते तथा

भिक्षुमन्दनिरीक्षिते रविसुतक्षोणीसुताशे विधौ ।

सन्यासप्रदखेचरः सगुलिकः साहिष्वजो वा यदि

कृतांशोपगतः करोति विगताचारं यतनां ध्रुवम् ॥ ४१ ॥

*Sloka 41.* When the Moon occupies a Drekkana of Saturn and is aspected by that planet, the yoga leads to the renunciation of the world. The same is the case when the Moon occupying an amsa of Saturn or Mars is aspected by Saturn. If the planet leading to the assumption of asceticism be associated with Rahu, Ketu or Gulika and at the same time occupy a malefic amsa, the person will be guilty of apostasy from the holy order.

## NOTES.

Cf यवार्थानिन्तामाणा

शनेर्वगाणे कुमुदात्मबन्धौ मन्देक्षिते तादरायोगमाहुः ।

मन्दांशके भूमिसुतांशके वा मन्देक्षिते चन्द्रयुते तथैत ॥

सन्यासयोगाधिपतौ सराहो क्रूरांशके वा गुलिकेन युक्ते ।

सन्यासमैक्ल्यमुदाहरन्ति भज्ञो भवेत्स्य शुभैर्विहीने ॥

रविलुप्तकरैर्दीक्षिता बलिभिस्तद्रतभक्त्यो नराः ।

अभियाचितमात्रदीक्षिता निहत्तरन्यनिरीक्षितैरपि ॥ ४२ ॥

*Sloka 42.* If strong planets capable of leading to asceticism (*vide Sl. 15 supra*) be obscured by the Sun's rays, the persons born will have great reverence for ascetics, though they may not become initiated into the holy order. If the planets referred to above be overcome in planetary war and aspected by other planets, the person concerned will seek admission into the holy order without success.

## NOTES.

This sloka is from Brihat Jataka.

If the Sun forms a conjunction with other planets as in sloka 15, *supra* then the man does not become a Sanyasin at all. What the Sun actually does is, he improves the devotional side in the school of philosophy denoted by the strong planet but does not make him a Sanyasin of that school of thought. If the planet

that is defeated (by conjunction as above) be aspected by any planet, then the man makes persistent efforts for attaining the end in view.

## जीवनम्

PROFESSION, LIVELIHOOD.

**अर्थात्:** पितृजननीसपत्नमित्रआत्मीभूतकजनाद्विकाराद्यः ।  
होरेन्द्रोदशमगतैर्विकल्पनीया भेन्द्रकस्पदपतिगाशनाथवृत्त्या ॥

*Stoka 43.* There is acquisition of wealth, *firstly*, from the father, mother, a foe, a friend, a brother, a wife or an inferior, according as the Sun or any of the other planets taken in order occupies the 10th place reckoned from the Lagna or the Moon; *secondly*, by means of the profession prescribed for the ruler of the 10th house or for the ruler of the Navamsa occupied by the planet owning the 10th place from the Lagna, from the Moon or from the Sun.

### NOTES.

Find the planet or planets occupying the 10th place reckoned from the Lagna as well as from the Moon. Ascertain which of them is strongest. If the Sun be such a planet, the native gets parental inheritance (from the father); if it be the Moon, he inherits property from the mother; if Mars, he gets money from enemies; if Mercury, from friends; if Jupiter, from brothers; if Venus, from wife; and if the planet be Saturn, he gets wealth from inferiors, such as servants, etc.

Planets in midheaven or aspiring to Midheaven (दशमाभिज्ञिणः -Dasamabhilashinaha) are to be treated accordingly.

Secondly, find out the rulers of the 10th house counted from the Lagna, the Sun and the Moon. Take the strongest of them. Find out in what Navamsa he is. The ruler of that Navamsa will influence the profession.

Let us take the example given in the notes to Adh. V, S1-7.

There is the Moon posited in the 10th place reckoned from

the Lagna as well as from the Sun, and there are no planets in the 10th house from the Moon. The Moon is therefore the only planet that influences his income.

According to the other view, the lords of the 10th places reckoned from the Lagna, the Sun and the Moon are Saturn, Saturn and Venus respectively. Saturn and Venus are in Dhanurnavamsa and Simha Navamsa respectively. The lords of these are Jupiter and the Sun; and the stronger of them is the Sun. The Sun is therefore the planet that influences the profession.

*cf.* गुणाका-

अर्थप्राप्तिनिर्नक्तननीद्विद्युषुहृद्भ्रातृयोषिद्-  
भृत्याद्कप्रभृतिखचैः कल्पनीयाः कमेण ।  
लग्नादिन्दोर्दशमगृहगैः स्वखण्डके गृहज्ञैः  
लग्नेन्द्रकस्पदपरिवृद्धस्थांशनाथस्य वृत्त्या ॥

Also सारावली

होरेन्द्रोर्बलयोगाद्यो दशमस्त्वभावजं कर्म ।  
तस्याविष्परिवृद्ध्या वृद्धिर्लेपात्न्यया हानिः ॥  
दिवसकराद्यैः खस्त्यैः शशिहोराभ्यां भवन्त्याढ्याः ।  
पितृपातृशत्रुहितनसहजत्रीभृत्यवर्गेभ्यः ॥

According to Bhattotpala, it is not correct to predict the profession by considering the strongest alone of the planets (1) posited in the tenth house reckoned from the Lagna and the Moon, or (2) owning the tenth house counted from the Lagna, the Sun and the Moon. Every one of these should be considered for determining the source of income of the native. He quotes in support of his view the following slokas of गार्गि (Gargi).

उदयाच्छशिनो वाऽपि ये ग्रहा दशमस्थिताः ।  
ते सर्वेऽर्थपदा ज्ञेयाः स्वदशासु यथोदिताः ॥  
लग्नार्क्षात्रिनाथेभ्यो दशमाविष्परिग्रहः ।  
यस्मिन्नवांशे तत्कालं वर्तते तस्य यः पतिः ॥

तद्वृत्त्या प्रवदेद्वितीं जातस्य बहवो यदा ।  
भवन्ति वित्तदास्तेऽपि स्वदशासु विनिश्चितम् ॥

If this view be accepted, the income for the native in question will have to be determined with reference to the planets Jupiter (the lord of the Navamsa Rasi occupied by Saturn) and the Sun (the lord of the Navamsa occupied by Venus), i.e., from the sources mentioned in slokas 44 and 49 *infra*.

To determine the ways by which a person will earn money, the planets which are in the 1st, 2nd and the 5th (opposite to the 11th) houses, in a friend's house, in an enemy's house or in his own house, indicate the source. If the planets be bad, there will be maximum labor and minimum income; if they be good, there will be minimum labor and maximum income. If the Sun is exalted in the above position and at the same time strong (in good houses, etc.,) then the person concerned will earn money by his own exertion. [Note that the Sun in exaltation causes maximum labor and maximum income, the same when the other malefics are posited in the tenth house] If more than one planet be strong, then the native will have more than one source of income.

The profession or occupation of a native is generally judged from the planet or planets occupying the tenth house and, if there should be none there, from those in the 1st and also from those aspecting the Sun and the Moon. Further, the planet which is posited very near the Sun or the 10th bhava whether before or after in the radix of a native and its condition—whether strong or weak—due to its position and aspect exert much influence in this respect.

अर्थासि कथयेद्विलग्नशशितोर्मध्ये बली यस्ततः  
कर्मेशस्थनवांशशराशिपवशाद्वित्ति जगुस्तद्विदः ।  
मैषजयोर्णरुणाम्बुधान्यकनकव्यापारमुक्तादिकै  
रन्योन्यागमदृतवृत्तिभिरिनस्यांशे तु जीवत्यसौ ॥ ४४ ॥

*Sloka 44.* An astrologer is to declare the acquisition of wealth by any person with reference to the predomi-

nance of the Lagna or the Moon as the case may be in his horoscope. As to the profession that he is likely to follow, those that are proficient in the subject say, it is to be determined through the lord of the sign owning the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 10th bhava. If the Navamsa referred to in the above belong to the Sun, the person concerned will earn a living by dealing in medicine, wool, grass, water, grain, work in gold, pearls and the like, as also by playing the part of an emissary between people wishing to approach each other.

## NOTES.

The occupations coming under the Sun are: some honorable employment either under the State or under some public body of men, kings, princes, emperors, dukes, earls, barons, etc., all titled appointments under the crown, jewellers, goldsmiths, gilders, owners of woollen mills or workers there, minters or men employed in mints, and the like.

जलोद्धवाना क्रयविक्रयेण कृषेश मृद्गदविनोदमागर्त् ।  
राजाङ्गनासंश्रयवित्तरूपानिशाकराशे वसनक्रयाद्वा ॥ ४५ ॥

*Stoka 45.* If the Navamsa under reference be that of the Moon, the person concerned gains a living by dealing in things derived from water such as couchs, pearls, etc., by agriculture, earths of various kind, by indulging in interesting controversies, by purchase of articles of apparel in which the wealth of lordly women is wont to be laid out.

## NOTES.

The employments signified by the Moon generally include sailors, mariners, navigators, fishermen, watermen, boatmen, dealers in pearls, those working in pearl fisheries, midwives, nurses, etc.

**चातोर्विंशदेन रणप्रकारात् स्तम्भाप्रिवादत्कलहप्रवृत्या ।  
जीवत्यसौ साहसमार्गस्थात् धरासुतांशे यदि चोरवृत्या ॥ ४६ ॥**

*Slока 46.* If the Navamsa in question belong to Mars, the person gains a livelihood by metallurgy, by war, by exhibiting tricks in which the operation of fire is apparently arrested (अग्निस्थङ्भ - Agnisthambha) and by engaging in other people's quarrels, in any act of daring, and lastly by resorting to the profession of a robber.

#### NOTES.

The professions indicated by Mars are all kinds of military men, such as soldiers, generals, colonels, captains, doctors, physicians, apothecaries, chemists, butchers, executioners engine drivers and the like—generally all workers in iron, steel or fire.

**शिल्पादिकाभ्यागमशास्त्रमार्गात् ज्योतिर्गणज्ञानवशाद्बुधाशे ।  
परायवेदाध्ययनाऽज्जपाच पुरोहितादाज्यवद्याग्मवृत्तिः ॥ ४७ ॥**

*Sloka 47.* If the Navamsa belong to Mercury, the person concerned will try to earn his livelihood by pursuing the arts, by poetry, by the profession of traditional doctrines, by a knowledge of the stars, by the recitation of the Vedas or muttering of prayers on behalf of others at the instance of the priest that has to direct their religious ceremonies.

#### NOTES.

Mercury's employments denote literary authors, translators, writers, accountants, astrologers, school masters, mathematicians, poets, lawyers, book-sellers, printers, postmen, etc.

**जीवीशके भूसुरदेवतानामुपासनाध्यापकरूपमार्गात् ।  
पुराणशास्त्रागमनीतिमार्गद्वयोपदेशैरकुसीदमादुः ॥ ४८ ॥**

*Sloka 48.* If the Navamsa belong to Jupiter, the person concerned, say the astrologers, will not resort to

usury as a source of living, but will support himself with what he can earn by playing the role of an instructor in the service of Brahmins and deities, and by teaching duties in the domain of morals and traditional observances based on scriptures and other old authoritative works.

## NOTES.

The occupations denoted by Jupiter include judges, priests, learned men, senators, preachers, clergymen, bishops, ministers and bankers.

**सुवर्णमाणिक्यगजाशमूलाद्वारा क्रयाज्जीवनमाहुरार्याः ।  
गुदौदनभारदधिक्येण लिप्याः प्रलोभेन शृणोः सुताशे ॥ ४९ ॥**

*Stoka 49.* If the owner of the Navamsa in question be Venus, the living will be derived from a place where gold, ruby, elephants or horses are produced; and by such means as trafficking in cattle, jaggery, cooked rice, salt, curdled milk and by the allurement of a female.

## NOTES.

Venus's professions indicate dealers in gold, ruby, elephants' or horses, cows, jaggery; hotel-keepers, confectioners, shepherds, musicians, painters, linen drapers, jewellers, players, embroiderers, lapidaries, scent-dealers, maid-servants, etc.

**शन्यंशके कुत्सितमार्गवृत्त्या शिल्पादिभिर्दृहमयैर्वधादैः ।  
विन्यस्तभाराज्जनविष्टलम्मादन्योन्यवैरागममार्गमूलात् ॥ ५० ॥**

*Stoka 50.* If Saturn be the owner of the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 10th place from the Lagna or the Moon, the person concerned will live by engaging in some vile pursuit, by works of art, etc., executed in wood, by the carrying out of punishments, etc., inflicted on criminals, by the bearing of burdens and by the overreaching of other people due to their being mutually at variance.

## NOTES.

Saturn's employments include shoe-makers, scavengers, grave-diggers, undertakers and all persons engaged in similar vile pursuits ; they also include gardeners, miners, brick-layers, etc.,

**शैव्यतुष्केन्द्रगृहोपयातैर्नीचद्रताचारताश्च निःखाः ।**

**भूर्साः परस्तापरविचश्चिलाः शराः कदाचिभपतिप्रियाः स्युः ५१**

*Sloka 51.* Persons at whose birth malefic planets occupy the four Kendras concern themselves with the rites and usages of the low vulgar people, have no property, possess themselves of other people's women and wealth, are ignorant, and by evincing heroism occasionally become objects of royal favor.

## NOTES.

This as well as slokas 52, 55, 56, 58 and 66 are to be found in जातकरत्न.

**सौम्यैषतुष्केन्द्रगृहोपयातैः कुलोचना वंशकरा नृपालाः ।**

**सर्वश्चधीविच्छयशोगुणाद्वा नरा नृपत्रीतिकरा (कृतोऽ?) थवा स्युः ॥**

*Sloka 52.* Persons at whose birth, benefic planets occupy the four Kendras will be lordly men and turn out the best of their race and founders of families ; or they will be endowed with an intellect that can comprehend all things and have abundant wealth, fame and excellent virtues, by means of which they will become royal favorites.

**कर्मकर्माश्वगाः सौम्या जातः पुण्यरतः सदा ।**

**पापिनः पापकर्मात्मा चन्द्राद्वा यदि जायते ॥ ५२ ॥**

*Sloka 53.* If benefic planets be in the 10th bhava reckoned from the Lagna or the Moon or in a Navamsa owned by the Rasi of the 10th bhava, the person born will always be beneficent. But if malefic planets be in

the bhava or amsa referred to above, the person born will be addicted to evil deeds.

**कर्मराश्यंशुपो यत्र तदीशः पापखेचरः ।  
धूमादिग्रहसंबन्धी यदि पापरतो भवेत् ॥ ५४ ॥**

*Sloka 54.* If the lord of the Rasi occupied by the planet owning the 10 bhava or an amsa thereof be malefic and associated with an उपग्रह (Upagraha) such as Dhuma, the person born will be wicked.

**सिद्धारंभः कर्मगे चन्द्रलग्नाद् भानौ मौमे साहसी पापबुद्धिः ।  
विद्वान् सौम्ये वाक्पतौ राजतुल्यः शुक्रे भोगी भानुजे शोकतत्त्वः**

*Sloka 55.* If the planet occupying the 10th place from the Moon be the Sun, the person concerned will succeed in all that he undertakes ; if Mars, he will be rash and evil-minded ; if Mercury, he will be learned ; if Jupiter, he will be a king's peer ; if Venus, a voluptuary ; and lastly, if the planet in question be Saturn, he will be afflicted with sorrow.

**चन्द्रात् कर्मगते रवौ सरुधिरे मत्तः परस्त्रीरति-  
ज्योतिर्विच सचन्द्रजे जलधनस्त्रीभूषणादिप्रियः ।  
सिद्धार्थो नृपसंमतश्च सगुरौ शुक्रेण युक्ते नृप-  
प्रीतिस्त्रीधनवृद्धिभाक् शनियुते दीनो दरिद्रो भवेत् ॥ ५६ ॥**

*Sloka 56.* If the Sun occupying the 10th place from the Moon be associated with Mars, the person born will be addicted to wine and to females belonging to other people ; if the Sun in the same position be associated with Mercury, the person born will have a knowledge of the stars and will evince a fondness for such objects as valuable articles obtained from water, women and ornaments ; if Jupiter be associated with

the Sun in the position referred to, the person born will be successful in all his undertakings and enjoy the esteem of his sovereign ; if Venus be in conjunction with the Sun in the 10th bhava from the Moon, he will enjoy royal favor and will have a wife with increasing wealth ; if Saturn be together with the Sun in the position adverted to above, the person born will be poor and dejected.

चन्द्रात् कर्मणि भूसुते बुधयुते शास्त्रोपजीवी भवेत्  
 सेज्ये नीचजनाधिपः सभृगुजे वैदेशिकः स्याद्विषयिक् ।  
 साकौं साहसिकोऽसुतश्च शशिनः कर्मस्थिते बोधने  
 सेज्ये षण्डतनुश्च दीनवचनः ग्व्यातो नृपालप्रियः ॥ ५७ ॥

*Sloka 57.* If Mars and Mercury occupy the 10th place from the Moon, the person born will earn his livelihood by means of his scientific knowledge ; if Mars and Jupiter occupy that place, he will dominate over the vulgar people ; if Mars be associated with Venus in the 10th place from the Moon, the person will become a merchant trading in foreign lands ; if Mars and Saturn be in that position, the person concerned will engage in daring deeds and will be childless. If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the 10th place from the Moon, the person born will be barren, of dejected speech, renowned and in royal favor.

माने चन्द्रमसो बुधे समृगुजे विद्यावधूविच्चवान्  
 साकौं पुस्तकलेख्यकश्च विषमाचारप्रवृत्तोऽथवा ।  
 जीवे शुक्रयुते तु विप्रजनपो भूप्रियः पष्ठितः  
 साकौं सर्वजनोपतापचतुरो जातः शिरारम्भधीः ॥ ५८ ॥

*Sloka 58.* If Mercury and Venus occupy the 10th

place from the Moon, the person born will be blessed with learning, wife and wealth; if Mercury occupy that place with Saturn, the person will be either a copyist of books or betake himself to unbecoming ways. If Jupiter be combined with Venus in the 10th bhava from the Moon, the person born will be a protector of the Brahminical community, esteemed by his sovereign and possessed of great learning. If the planet associated with Jupiter in that position be Saturn, the person born will skilfully contrive to trouble every body and will tenaciously adhere to his undertakings.

सुगन्धनीलचूर्गादिचित्रकारो भिपग्निक् ।  
कर्मस्थानगते मन्दे सासुरेज्ये निशाकरात् ॥ ५९ ॥

*Stoka 59.* If Venus and Saturn occupy the 10th place from the Moon, the person born will manufacture a fragrant black powder and similar cosmetic substances, will practise medicine and engage in trade.

आज्ञास्थानाधिषे सौम्ये शुभयुक्तेक्षितेऽपि वा ।  
शोभनांश्चगते वाऽपि जातस्त्वाज्ञाधरो भवेत् ॥ ६० ॥

*Stoka 60.* When the lord of the 10th bhava is a benefic planet, or is in conjunction with or aspected by a benefic planet, or is in occupation of a benefic Navamsa, the person born will be in a position of authority.

आज्ञाधिषे मन्दयुते रन्धनाथेन वीक्षिते ।  
ऋण्ये केन्द्राश्वी वा क्रूराज्ञां प्रकरोति सः ॥ ६१ ॥

*Stoka 61.* If the lord of the 10th bhava, associated with Saturn and aspected by the lord of the 8th bhava, occupy a malefic Navamsa or a Kendra Rasi, the person born will have to obey the behests of a cruel master.

कर्कटस्ये निशानोथे गुरुशुक्रनिरीक्षिते ।  
पारावतादिभागस्ये सत्कीर्तिधनवान् भवेत् ॥ ६२ ॥

*Stoka 62.* When the Moon occupying the sign Cancer and aspected by Jupiter and Venus attains a Paravata or other higher Vaisesikamsa, the person born will enjoy good reputation and affluence.

मानेशे शुभसंयुक्ते शुभमध्यगतेऽपि वा ।  
शुभग्रहांशके वाऽपि कीर्तिमानभिमानवान् ॥ ६३ ॥

*Stoka 63.* When the lord of the 10th bhava is associated with a benefic planet or is in the midst of two benefic planets or occupies a Navamsa of a benefic planet, the person born will have fame and a high sense of honor.

पापेक्षिते कर्मणि पापयुक्ते मानाधिपे हीनबलोपयाते ।  
जातोऽपवादी विगताभिमानः स्वकर्मतेजोबलकीर्तिहीनः ॥ ६४ ॥

*Stoka 64.* When the 10th bhava is occupied as well as aspected by a malefic planet and the lord of that bhava is reduced in strength, the person born will be a slanderer, without self respect, with no name, power, influence or act that he can call his own.

कर्मेशतन्त्रवादेशौ शनिसंबन्धसंयुतौ ।  
षष्ठाधिपेक्षितपुतौ बहुदारानिवतो भवेत् ॥ ६५ ॥

*Stoka 65.* If the lord of the 10th bhava as also of the Navamsa which it occupies—if these two planets be associated with Saturn and in conjunction with or aspected by the lord of the 6th bhava, the person born will have many wives.

भूद्युक्षितिराशिपौ च बलिनौ केन्द्रत्रिकोणायगौ  
कर्मेशे भूगुच्छन्दवीक्षितपुते कृष्णादिगोवितवान् ।

संबन्धी यदि कर्मणः शशिसुतो वाणिज्यशीलः सदा  
सौम्यासौम्ययुते तु सात्विकमना निद्री विमिश्नोऽन्यथा ॥६६॥

*Sloka 66.* If Mars and the lord of the 4th bhava being strong occupy a Kendra, a Trikona or the 11th bhava, and if the lord of the 10th bhava be aspected by or in conjunction with Venus and the Moon, the person will engage in such pursuits as agriculture and will have wealth of cattle. If Mercury be connected with the 10th bhava, the person concerned will always be engaged in mercantile transactions, and according as the planet or planets occupying the 10th bhava are benefic, malefic or both, he will be vigorous, slothful or of a mixed nature.

## ॥ अथ लाभभावफलम् ॥

लाभस्थानेन लग्नादस्तिवलधनचयप्राप्निमिच्छन्ति सर्वे  
लाभस्थानोपयातः सकलबलयुतः खेचरो वित्तदः स्यात् ।  
मानुषेऽज्ञातिवर्गादतिधनमुद्दुपो मातृवर्गेण मौमः  
स्वोत्थाच्चान्द्रिर्यदीष्टप्रभुविबुधसुहन्मातुलैर्वित्तमेति ॥ ६७ ॥

*Sloka 67.* It is through the 11th bhava from the Lagna that every accumulation of incoming wealth is expected ; the planet in the 11th bhava when possessed of full strength is capable of giving wealth. If the Sun be such a planet, much wealth is derived by the person concerned from paternal kinsfolk ; if the Moon, from maternal relations ; if Mars, from personal exertion ; if Mercury be the planet occupying the 11th bhava in full strength, wealth comes to the person concerned from a dear master, a discerning friend or a maternal uncle.

### NOTES

This as well as the next five slokas appear in जातकरत्न.

What can be divined from the 11th bhava is thus stated in the same work

आयेनार्यावासि पादावपि वामकर्णनिन्तां च ।

जातावपि च ककुञ्जान् ज्येष्ठान् ब्रूयाद्धनान्याशाम् ॥

Also जातकामरण

गजश्वेमाम्बररद्वजातमान्दोलिकामङ्गलपणहनानि ।

लाभः किलेषामखिलं विचार्यमेतत्तु लाभस्य गृहे ग्रहजैः ॥

सोत्थात् is another reading for स्वोत्थोत् in the 4th quarter of the sloka. The translation will then be : "if Mars, from a brother."

जीवो यच्छति वेदशास्त्रयजनाचारादिपूर्वीर्धनं

शुक्रः स्त्रीजनकाव्यनाटककलासङ्गीतविद्यादिभिः ।

दासीदासकुषिकियाजितधनं धान्यं समृद्धं शनिः

विप्रादिद्युचरेण बीक्षितयुते विप्रादयो विचदाः ॥ ६८ ॥

*Sloka 68.* Jupiter in the 11th bhava when in full strength gives wealth through the instrumentality of scriptural learning, observance of sacrificial rites and worthy sons. Venus in the same advantageous position, secures accession of riches through females and knowledge of the fine arts such as poetry, dramas and music. Saturn when thus placed gives abundance of wealth and corn produced from agriculture through the exertions of male and female slaves. The caste of the planets aspecting or occupying the bhava in question indicates the class of persons from whom the income of the person concerned is derived.

आयस्यः शुभस्वेचरः शुभधनं पापस्तु पापाजितं

मिश्रैर्मिश्रधनं समेति मनुजस्तज्जातकोक्तं वदेत् ।

लाभस्यानगतः समस्तगुणवानिष्टविकशेदली

जातो यानविभूषणाम्बवधूमोगादिविद्याधिकः ॥ ६९ ॥

*Stoka 69.* If the planet occupying the 11th bhava be benefic, the person born will have wealth acquired by fair means ; the same will be illgotten if the planet in the bhava be malefic ; and mixed if the occupants of the bhava be of a mixed nature. This fact, the astrologer should clearly state as revealed by the horoscope. If the planet in the 11th bhava be strong and preponderatingly friendly, the person born will possess every amiable quality and will be surpassingly blessed with every means of enjoyment such as vehicles, ornaments, articles of apparel, women, luxurious appliances and learning.

विशेषायगृहाधिपो तनुपतेरिष्टग्रहौ चेद्धनं  
सत्कर्मामरविप्रपूण्यविषये दानादियोग्यं वदेत् ।  
आयस्यो विषलः पराजितबलो नीचारिदुःखानपो  
रेकायोगकरो यदि प्रतिदिनं कुर्वीति मिथाटनम् ॥ ७० ॥

*Stoka 70.* If the lords of the 2nd and the 11th bhavas be friendly to the lord of the Lagna, the astrologer may declare that wealth of the person concerned will be given away to be used beneficially on behalf of good works, Gods and Brahmins. If the planet in the 11th bhava be weak or overthrown in planetary war, or depressed or owning an inimical sign or a दुष्ट्थान (Dussthana) or produce a रेकायोग (Reka yoga *vide* Adh. VI, *supra*), the person concerned will have to go abegging daily for his subsistence.

लाभेण्डे दिनपेत्थवा शशधरे भूपालतुल्याश्रयाद्  
भाँमे मन्त्रजनाग्रजानुजकुपिद्वारा धन लभ्यते ।  
शिद्धाबन्धुसुतैः सुधाकरसुते जीवे निजाचारतः  
शुक्रे रक्षवधूग्रादिपशुभिर्मन्दे कुबृस्या श्रियम् ॥ ७१ ॥

*Slока 71.* If the lord of the 11th bhava be the Sun or the Moon, the person born will acquire affluence by serving a king or one like him ; if it be Mars, wealth will be got through the instrumentality of royal ministers, an elder or an younger brother or by agriculture ; if it be Mercury, the means of acquiring wealth will be knowledge, relations or sons ; if it be Jupiter, it is through the observance of his religious duties that the person concerned will attain to prosperity ; if Venus own the 11th bhava, the riches of the person concerned will come through women, precious stones, elephants and other valuable quadrupeds ; and lastly, if Saturn be the owner of the 11th bhava, the person born will have to acquire his wealth by pursuing an ignoble occupation.

#### NOTES.

Some books read धनपेत्यवा for दिनपेत्यवा in the first quarter of the sloka.

लाभस्वानपतौ विलगभवनात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणस्थिते  
 लाभे पापसमन्विते तु धनवान् तुङ्गादिराश्यंशके ।  
 तथत्कारकवर्गतो बलवशाध्योगानुसारं वदेत्  
 तथत्स्वेटदशापहारसमये विचं वदेत्तदिशि ॥ ७२ ॥

*Sloka 72.* If the lord of the 11th bhava be in a Kendra or Trikona from the Lagna, or if there be a malefic planet in the 11th bhava or if the lord of the latter occupy a Rasi or amsa which is its exaltation its own or a friend's, the person born will be wealthy. The prediction in regard to wealth should be made in accordance with the strength of the planet associated with the bhava or its lord, and it will come from the class of persons whose karaka the associated planet may represent, and during its dasa and apahara and from the quarter belonging thereto.

Cf. सर्वार्थचिन्तामणि

लाभेश्वरे केन्द्रगते त्रिकोणे वा समन्विते ।  
लाभे वा पापसंयुक्ते धनलाभमुदीरयेत् ॥

## ॥ अथ व्ययभावफलम् ॥

लग्नादन्त्यतदीशभानुतनयैर्दूराटनं दुर्गतिं  
दातृत्वं शयनादिसौख्यविभवं वित्तक्षयं चिन्तयेत् ।  
रिःफल्ये चरखेचरे चरगृहे दुःखाननाथेऽथवा  
नानादेशवनाटनो हि शनिना युक्तेऽथवाऽलोकिते ७३

*Sloka 73.* It is through the 12th bhava, its lord and Saturn that an astrologer should divine a person's wandering far, misfortune or evil doom, liberality, the comforts of bed, etc.; dignity and waste of wealth. When the planet in the 12th bhava owns as well as occupies a moveable sign, or is the lord of a Dusthana or is in conjunction with or aspected by Saturn, the person born will indeed have to roam over many lands and forest regions.

### NOTES.

This sloka as also slokas 74—79 and 82 & 83 are in जातकरत्न.

What can be ascertained from the 12th bhava is stated in the same work thus :

व्ययभवनाद्वचयमस्तिलं पतनं नरकोऽङ्गवैकल्यम् ।

वामाक्षिचरणयुगलं शयनस्थानं विनिर्दिशेत्पाज्ञः ॥

Also जातकान्नरण

हानिर्दानं व्ययशापि दण्डो निर्बन्ध एव च ।

सर्वमेतद्वचयस्थाने चिन्तनीयं प्रयत्नतः ॥

रिःफलस्थानगते शुभे शुभयुते सौम्यग्रहालोकिते  
तथाथे विषलेऽरिनीचगृहगे वित्तव्ययाभावभाक् ।

**रिःफले विवले बलेन सहिते रिःफाधिषे विचाहा  
मिश्रव्योमचरान्विते तु सकलं मिश्रव्ययं देहिनाम् ॥ ७४ ॥**

*Sloka 74.* When the planet in the 12th bhava is benefic and is associated with as well as aspected by a benefic planet, and when the lord of that bhava is weak and occupies its inimical or depression sign, the person born will not have to spend his wealth. When the planet occupying the 12th bhava is weak, but its lord is in great strength, the person concerned will dissipate his wealth. When planets of a mixed character are associated with the lord of the 12th bhava, the persons concerned will have expense of a mixed nature.

**इष्टव्ययं भवति शोभनवर्गयाते दुष्टव्ययं विवलखेटयुतेक्षिते वा ।  
यस्कारकद्युचरवर्गजनादनर्थं जातः समेति बलहीनदशापहारे ॥ ७५ ॥**

*Sloka 75.* If the lord of the 12th bhava occupy benefic Vargas, all outlay of money will be on approved legitimate objects. The outlay will be questionable and bad when the lord of the 12th bhava is in conjunction with or aspected by a weak planet. The person concerned is liable to suffer evil from that class of persons, whose karaka the weak planet in question represents, during its dasa and apahara.

**कूरग्रहे बलवति व्ययगेऽरिनाश-  
स्यानाधिषे कृषिभनस्थितिनाशकः स्याद् ।  
रिःके चतुर्द्विपदभे सहतत्पदेन  
खेटेन सर्वपशुभृत्यविनाशमेति ॥ ७६ ॥**

*Sloka 76.* When a malefic planet owning the 6th or the 8th bhava occupies the 12th bhava in strength,

the person born will lose his status in regard to agriculture and monetary transactions. When the 12th bhava being a quadruped or a biped sign (*vide* Adhyaya 1, sloka 16) is occupied by a planet of a quadruped or biped character (*vide* Adhyaya 2, sloka 12), the person concerned will suffer the total loss of all servants and cattle.

विप्रादिखेचरयुते सति विप्रमुख्यैः  
स्त्रीवर्गतस्तु तरुणीखचरेण युक्ते ।  
रिःफे नरग्रहयुते रिपुणा सुहङ्के  
जातः सुहजनवशाद्वननाशमेति ॥ ७७ ॥

*Sloka 77.* A person will have his wealth consumed by people of the Brahmana and other castes according as the planets in the 12th bhava represent these. If female planets be in that bhava, it is through females that his wealth will go out; if male planets be in the bhava, loss of wealth will be brought about by an enemy. If the bhava in question be owned by a friendly planet, the person concerned will have to lay his money out on account of his friends.

त्यागी शुभग्रहयुते कृषिकश्च धर्मी  
पापेऽवसानगृहगे तु विवादशीलः ।  
नेत्रामयः पवनकृच्छपलोटनः स्या-  
दुच्छस्मित्रभवने तु परोपकारी ॥ ७८ ॥

*Sloka 78.* If the 12th bhava be occupied by a benefic planet, the person born will be liberal, virtuous and engaged in agriculture. If a malefic planet be in that bhava, the person concerned will be captious, suffering from eye-disease, flatulent, restless and roving. If

the planet in the 12th bhava be in exaltation, in its own or in a friendly sign, the person will be beneficent.

**भानुर्वा कृशशीतगुर्व्ययगतो वित्तस्य नाशं नृपै-**

**भौमो नाशयतीन्दुजेक्षितयुतो नानाप्रकारैर्द्धनम् ।**

**वागीशेन्दुसिता यदि व्ययगता वित्तस्य संरक्षकाः**

**सौम्यः शुक्रयुतेक्षितो यदि नृणां शश्यासुखं जायते ॥ ७९ ॥**

*Sloka 79.* If the Sun or the waning Moon be in the 12th bhava, the wealth of the person born will be liable to be seized and confiscated by the rulers. Mars occupying that bhava in conjunction with or aspected by Mercury destroys the wealth in various ways. Jupiter, the Moon and Venus in the 12th bhava help to conserve wealth. When Mercury occupies that bhava in conjunction with or aspected by Venus, the people concerned will have the comforts connected with the bed.

**व्ययेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्ये शुभवर्गसमन्विते ।**

**शुभस्वेच्चरसंदृष्टे पर्यङ्कशयनं वदेत् ॥ ८० ॥**

*Sloka 80.* If the lord of the 12th bhava be in its own or exaltation sign and has attained benefic vargas and is aspected by a benefic planet, the person born will enjoy the comforts of a bed on the couch.

**विचित्रमञ्चे शयनं व्ययेशे परमोच्चगे ।**

**भाग्यनाथेन वा दृष्टे मणिरत्नविभूषितम् ॥ ८१ ॥**

*Sloka 81.* When the lord of the 12th bhava is in the highest exaltation point or is aspected by the lord of the 9th, the person born will have the good fortune to lie on a bed adorned with jewels and precious stones resting on a handsome couch.

शुक्रे वा रविनन्दने हिमकरे रन्ध्रत्रिकोणस्थिते  
 तद्देहे शिथिलीभवेत्पतनं जातस्य केत्वन्विते ।  
 निद्रास्त्रीकृकलासगौलिंपतनं पापान्विते भागवे  
 भौमे कन्छपदर्शनं बुधयुते जातः श्वदष्टो भवेत् ॥ ८२ ॥

*Sloka 82.* When Venus, Saturn or the Moon occupies a Trikona position in respect to the 8th bhava and when the house representing the bhava occupied has Ketu in it, the person born will easily become liable to the misfortune called नरपतन (Narapatana, i. e., a sleeping man falling on him which is regarded as a dire portent). If Venus in the position above referred to be associated with a malefic planet, the portent may be the fall of a sleeping woman or a chameleon lizard on the person concerned. If Mars be so associated, the portent may take the form of the presence of a tortoise in the house. If Mercury combine with Mars in the position indicated, the person born may be bit by a dog and suffer from the rabies.

## NOTES.

The above meaning is but tentative. V. S.

मन्दाहिष्वजसंयुते तु निधनस्थानाधिपेनान्विते  
 रिःके दुर्गतिमेति पष्टपतिना दृष्टथवा मानवः ।  
 जातो याति परं पदं सुरगुरो लग्ने भ्रगौ कामगे  
 कन्यास्ये रजनीकरे यदि धनुर्लग्ने च मेषाशके ॥ ८३ ॥

*Sloka 83.* If the 12th bhava, with Saturn and Rahu or Ketu in it, is occupied by the lord of the 8th bhava or aspected by the lord of the 6th, the person born goes to hell. If Jupiter be in the Lagna, identical with Dhanus and with the Mesha Navamsa rising,

Venus occupy the 7th, and the Moon the sign Kanya, the person born under this yoga reaches the seat of the highest happiness at last.

दुःस्ये दुष्टगृहाधिपे बलयुते तद्भावपुण्डि वदेद्  
 आयुःस्थानपतौ तु यन्न विवले तद्भावनाशं तथा ।  
 लग्नेशः शुभखेटवीक्षितयुतो यद्भावशातो बली  
 तद्भावस्य शुभं करोति विपुलं नीचारिगस्त्वन्यथा ॥ ८४ ॥  
 इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते ज्ञातकपारिज्ञाते  
 पञ्चदशोऽध्यायः ॥

*Sloka 84.* If a planet owning a malefic house occupy a दुःस्थान (Dusthana) in strength, the bhava represented by the malefic house is said to be advanced. But if the lord of the 8th bhava be weak in any sign, the bhava represented by that sign is said to be impaired. If the lord of the Lagna occupied or aspected by a benefic planet occupy any bhava in strength, that bhava receives much benefit therefrom. The case is different when the lord of the Lagna is in depression, or in an inimical house.

Thus ends etc.

# जातकपारिजाते षोडशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ स्त्रीजातकाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XVI.

FEMALE HOROSCOPE.

श्रीष्टलारोग्यसन्तानविद्याकीर्तिविवर्द्धनम् ।  
तिथिभग्नहसंयुक्तं जातकं ब्रूमहे वयम् ॥ १ ॥

*Sloka* 1. We are now going to treat of the female horoscope with its characteristic lunation, Rasis and planets, because it is a means of promoting prosperity, power, health, offspring, knowledge and fame.

अर्थाज्ञेन सहायः पुरुषाणामापदण्डे पोतः ।  
यात्राकाले मन्त्री जातकमपदाय नास्त्वपरः ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka* 2. There is nothing in the world like a horoscope to help men in the acquisition of wealth, to save them like a boat in a sea of troubles and to serve them as a guide in their journeys.

#### NOTES.

The object of this sloka in this Adhyaya is only to show that it is the स्त्रीजातक (Sthri Jataka) that (is alluded to by the word जातक in the sloka and which) helps or guides the husband in the sea of troubles.

श्रीमज्जातकपत्रिका परहितव्योमाधिवासस्फुटैः  
पञ्चाङ्गव्यवराष्ट्रवर्गसहितस्थानादिषड्वीर्यजैः ।  
आयुर्गोचरयौगभावजफलैः सार्द्धं दशाचक्रजैः  
दीर्घायुःसुतभर्तृसौख्यविपुलश्रीकीर्तिदा लिख्यते ॥ ३ ॥

*Slока 3.* The female horoscope is to be written in a fine neat sheet of paper with correct planetary tables serviceable for reference and exhibiting the almanac (of the day of birth in question). It is to show also the Ashtakavargas (Adhyaya 10) of planets, their positional and other six-fold strength (षड्बल-Shadbala), the length of life of the person concerned, the गोचरफल (Gocharaphala) i.e. the effects of the progress of planets in their orbits, the योगफल (Yogaphala, Adhyaya 7) and the भावफल (Bhavaphala, Adhyayas 11-15). The horoscope should give at the same time the Dasa Tables mentioning the number of children destined to live to a great age, the happiness of the husband, the great prosperity and fame which the whole family is to enjoy.

स्त्रीणां जन्मफलं नृयोग्यमुदितं यत्तत्पत्तौ योजयेत्  
 तासां देहशुभाशुभं हिमकराल्लग्नाच्च वीर्याधिकात् ।  
 भन्तुणामगुणं गुणं मदगृहात् छिद्राच्च तेषां सृतिः  
 सौम्यासौम्यवलानलेन सकलं सञ्चिन्त्य सर्वं वदेत् ॥ ४ ॥

*Sloka 4.* Whatever effect may accrue from the horoscopes of females that is applicable only to men, should be ascribed to the husband. The good and evil affecting their person should be calculated from the Moon and the Lagna whichever of them is stronger. It is from the 7th place from the Lagna or the Moon that all that is worthy or unworthy in the husbands should be ascertained, and the death of the husbands is foretold through the 8th bhava (from the Lagna or the Moon). All this should be well weighed by the strength or weakness of the planets, benefic and malefic, before an announcement is made.

## NOTES.

cf. फलदीपिका

यद्यत्पुंप्रसवे क्षमं तदखिलं स्त्रीणां प्रिये वा वदेत्  
 माङ्गल्यं निधनात् सुतांश्च नवमालग्रात्तनोश्चारुताम् ।  
 भर्तारं सुभगत्वमस्तभवनात्सङ्गं मतीत्वं सुखात्  
 सन्तलेषु शुभप्रदास्त्वशुभदाः कूरास्तदीर्शं विना ॥

Whatever effect may accrue from the horoscope of a female that is applicable only to men should be ascribed to the husband. Her prosperity and happiness has to be deduced from the 8th house (from the Lagna or the Moon whichever is strong). Children should be declared through the 9th house and matters relating to her appearance, beauty, etc. should be determined from the Lagna. It is from the 7th place that her welfare and the (nature of the) husband should be ascertained while her association and chastity should be predicted from an examination of the 4th house. Benefics in these houses produce good results, while malefics in the above houses are productive of evil unless they happen to own the houses in which case the effect will be good.

स्त्रीणां जन्मनि लग्नशीतकरयोर्मध्ये बलीयस्त्वतः  
 संपद्रप्तबलानि तज्जवमतः पुत्रायवृद्धिं वदेत् ।  
 सौमग्न्यमनिष्टमष्टमगृहाङ्गर्त्तश्चिं यं सप्तमात्  
 केचिङ्गर्त्तशुभाशुभं शुभगृहादिच्छन्ति होराविदः ॥ ५ ॥

*Sloka 5.* Of the Lagna and the Moon, find which is the stronger. It is with reference to this that the luck, beauty and strength of women should be announced. Children and wealth in abundance should be declared through the 9th bhava therefrom. Wedded happiness or otherwise should be gathered from the 8th bhava; husband's fortune from the 7th. Some astrologers opine that the well-being or the reverse of the husband can be determined from the 9th bhava.

वैष्णवं निधनेन लग्नभवनात्तेजोयशःसंपदः  
 पुत्रं पञ्चमभावतः पतिसुखं कामेन केचिद्दिदुः ।  
 प्रब्रज्यामपि योषितामतिसुखं धर्मोपयातग्रहैः  
 शेषं भावजयोगजन्यमस्तिलं नारीनराणां सम् ॥ ६ ॥

*Stoka 6.* Some hold that widowhood is found out through the 8th bhava ; beauty, fame and fortune through the Lagna ; the son through the 5th ; wedded happiness with the husband through the 7th, asceticism as well as the exceeding tranquillity of women through the planets occupying the 9th bhava All else whether due to the bhavas or yogas are the same in regard to both men and women.

युग्मे लग्ननिश्चकरौ यदि वरस्त्रीरूपशीलान्विता  
 सौम्यालोकितसंयुतौ गुणवती साध्वी च संपद्युता ।  
 ओजक्षेषु पुरुषाङ्कितश्च चपला पुंचेष्टिता पापिनी  
 पापव्योमन्तरेण वीक्षितयुतौ जाता दुराचारिणी ॥ ७ ॥

*Stoka 7.* If the Lagna and the Moon be in an even sign, the female born will have the form and characteristics of the best of her sex. If they be aspected by or associated with a benefic planet, she will possess excellent qualities, of steadfast virtue and prosperous. If the sign occupied by them be an odd one, she would be masculine in form, fickle-minded, masculine in her bearing and sinful ; and if they be aspected by or associated with malefic planets, she will be profligate.

#### NOTES.

cf. फलदीपिका

उदयहिमकरौ द्वौ युग्मगौ सौम्यहष्टौ  
 सुतनयपतिभूषा संपदुक्त्वष्टशीला ।

अशुभसहितवृष्टौ चौक्षणौ पुंज्लभावा  
कुटिलमतिरवश्या भर्तुरुप्या दरिद्रा ॥

If both the ascendant and the Moon are in even signs and be aspected by benefic planets, the woman born will bear good sons, possess an excellent husband and be well-ornamented. She will be very prosperous and possess excellent qualities. If the Lagna and the Moon are in odd signs and be aspected by or associated with malefic planets, she will be masculine in her bearing, insincere, ungovernable and cruel beyond measure to her husband ; and she will be poor.

लघेन्द्र विषमर्क्षणौ शुभयुतौ सौम्यग्रहालोक्तिं  
नारी मिश्रगुणाकृतिस्थितिमतिप्रश्नावदी जागते ।  
युग्मागारगतौ तु पापसहितौ पापेक्षितौ वा तथा  
तद्राशीशयुतेक्षकग्रहबलादाहः समस्तं विदः ॥ < ॥

*Stoka 8.* If, in an odd sign, both the Lagna and the Moon be associated with or aspected by a benefic planet, the qualities, the aspect, the position, the gait and the intelligence of the female born will be of a mixed kind ; but if, in an even sign, both the Lagna and the Moon be associated with or aspected by a malefic planet, the character of the female born, say the wise astrologers, will be shaped wholly by the influence of the planet associated with or aspecting the lord of the even sign under reference.

ओजे विलगे पुरुषैर्बलिष्ठैर्बलान्वितैश्चन्द्रबुधासुरेऽयैः ।  
सामान्यशक्तौ सति सूर्यपुत्रे जाताश्रिताऽस्या वहवो धवाः स्युः ॥

*Stoka 9.* When the Lagna is in an odd sign ; when the masculine planets predominate in strength ; when the Moon, Mercury and Venus are strong and when Saturn has ordinary strength ; the female born will be a dependant and her husbands will be many.

युग्मे विलग्ने कुजसौम्यजीवशुक्रैर्बलिष्टैः खलु जातकान्या ।  
विख्यातनान्नी सकलार्थतत्त्वबुद्धिप्रसिद्धा मवतीह साध्वी ॥

*Slока 10.* When the Lagna is in an even sign, and when Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus have the greatest strength; the female born will be virtuous and become widely celebrated for her conspicuous ability to understand the intrinsic qualities of all things.

सौरे मध्यबले बलेन रहितैः शीतांशुशुक्रेन्दुजैः  
शेषैर्वर्णीर्यसमन्वितैः पुरुषिणी यद्योजराश्युद्गमा ।  
जीवारासफुजिदैन्दवेषु बलिषु प्रागलग्नराशौ समे  
विख्याताखिलशास्त्रयुक्तिकुशला स्त्री ब्रह्मवादिन्यपि ॥ ११ ॥

*Sloka 11.* When Saturn has but medium strength; when the Moon, Venus and Mercury are weak; and when the remaining planets are possessed of real strength, the female that is born in an odd Lagna will associate with many men. When Jupiter, Mars, Mercury and Venus are strong and when the rising sign is an even one, the woman born will become celebrated for her knowledge of every science developing ultimately into an expounder of the scriptures.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is from Brihat Jataka.

## ॥ त्रिंशांशफलम् ॥

लग्ने भौमगृहं गते शशिनि वा वीर्याधिके भूसुत-  
त्रिंशांशप्रभवाऽबला यदि दुराचारप्रयुक्ता भवेत् ।  
प्रेष्या भानुसुतांशके गुणवती साध्वी च जीवांशके  
सौम्यांशे मलिनी सितांशजवधू जारप्रताचारिणी ॥ १२ ॥

*Sloka 12.* When the Lagna or the Moon, whichever of them is stronger, is in a Rasi belonging to Mars, the female born in a Trimsamsa of Mars will be ill-behaved ; she will be a menial or slave if born in a Trimsamsa of Saturn ; worthy and virtuous if in that of Jupiter ; depraved if born in that of Mercury ; addicted to a paramour if the Trimsamsa of birth be that of Venus.

cf. फलदीपिका

चन्द्रे भौमगृहे कुजादिकथितत्रिशांशकेषु क्रमात्  
 दुष्टा दास्यसती सुरीलविभवा मायाविनी दृष्टिणी ।  
 शुक्रसे बहुदृषणान्यपतिगा पूज्या सुधीर्विश्रुता  
 इक्षे छञ्चवती नपुंसकसमा माध्वी गुणाद्वयोत्सुका ॥  
 स्वच्छन्दा भर्तृशातिन्यतिभहितगुणा शिलिपनी साधुवृत्ता  
 चान्द्रे जैवे गुणाद्वया विरतिरतिगुणा ज्ञातशिल्पातिसाध्वी ।  
 मान्दे दास्यन्यसक्ताश्रितपतिरसती निष्प्रजार्थक्षमे स्याद्  
 दुर्भायी हीनवृत्ता भरणिपतिवधूः पुंविचेष्टान्यसक्ता ॥

लभे भार्गवराशिगे कलहकृद् दुष्टा कुजस्यांशके  
 साध्वी पुत्रवती पुरन्दरगुरोरंशे पुनर्भूः शनेः ।  
 भौम्यस्यांशसम्मुद्रवाऽखिलकलासङ्गीतवाद्यप्रिया  
 शुक्राशे बुधवल्लभा च सुभगा लोकप्रिया जायते ॥ १३ ॥

*Sloka 13.* In a Lagna owned by Venus, a female born in a Trimsamsa of Mars will be vicious and quarrelsome ; she will be chaste and a mother of many children if born in a Trimsamsa of Jupiter ; remarried if in that of Saturn ; she will be fond of all the arts, music—vocal and instrumental—if born in a Trimsamsa of Mercury ; if the Trimsamsa of her birth be owned

by Venus, she will be fond of wise men, a favorite of her husband, and liked by people.

त्रिशशेऽवनिजस्य बोधनगृहे लग्ने तु पुत्रान्विता  
 मन्दांशे विधवाऽथवा मृतसुता क्लीचाकृतिस्था सती ।  
 जैवे भर्तुपरा बुधस्य तरुणी विख्याततेजस्तिनी  
 शौके चारुतरांबरामरणगोवित्प्रसिद्धा भवेत् ॥ १४ ॥

*Stoka 14.* When the Lagna is a sign owned by Mercury, the female born in a Trimsamsa of Mars will have sons ; if born in a Trimsamsa of Saturn, she will be a widow, have her children still born, or of the form of a eunuch ; if in a Trimsamsa of Jupiter, she would be chaste and devoted to her husband ; if in that of Mercury, she would be virile, famous and handsome ; if the Trimsamsa of birth be that of Venus, she will be conspicuous for her elegant attire, ornaments, cattle and wealth.

लग्ने चन्द्रगृहं गते बलवती क्षोणीसुतसांशके  
 जाता जारविनोदशीलरसिका पापेक्षिते शीतगौ ।  
 विश्वस्ता रविजस्य निर्जरगुरोरल्पायुरल्पात्मजा  
 बौधे शिल्पकलावती भृगुसुतत्रिशांशके काषुका ॥ १५ ॥

*Stoka 15.* When the Lagna is a sign owned by the Moon, and the Trimsamsa of birth is owned by Mars, the female born will be endowed with physical strength ; and if the Moon be aspected by malefic planets, she will take delight in ministering to the amusements of her paramours ; if the Trimsamsa be that of Saturn, she will become a widow ; if the same belong to Jupiter, she will be short-lived and will have few children ; if of Mercury, she will be skilled in the arts ;

if the Trimsamsa of birth be that of Venus, she will be lustful.

**मानुषेत्रगते तनौ शशिनि वा भूनन्दनस्याशके  
नारी पुंप्रकृतिस्थिता च कुलटा मन्दांशके दुःखिता ।  
जीवांशे नृपवल्लभा गुणवती सौम्यस्य पुंचेष्टिता  
दुष्टा चासुरवन्दितस्य कुपतिस्तेहान्विता रोगिणी ॥ १६ ॥**

*Sloka 16.* When the Lagna or the Moon happens to be in a sign owned by the Sun, and the Trimsamsa of birth that of Mars, the female born will have a masculine disposition. If the Trimsamsa belong to Saturn, she will be unchaste and unhappy; if to Jupiter, she will be the beloved of a royal husband and endowed with good qualities; if the same belong to Mercury, she would be masculine in her ways and vicious; and lastly if born in a Trimsamsa of Venus, she will be attached to an unworthy husband and will suffer from diseases.

**वागीशस्य गृहोदये वसुमतीपुत्रस्य भागोऽवा  
विष्वाका चरिवारिणी रविसुतस्यांशे दरिद्रा भवेत् ।  
जीवांशे धनवल्लभूषणवती सौम्यस्य संपूजिता  
साध्वी दानवमन्त्रिणः सुतवती सद्वल्लभूषान्विता ॥ १७ ॥**

*Sloka 17.* When the rising sign is owned by Jupiter, the female born in the Trimsamsa of Mars will be renowned and have a following; she will be indigent if born in the Trimsamsa of Saturn; if the Trimsamsa of birth be Jupiter's, she will have an abundance of wealth, clothing and ornaments; if she be born in that of Mercury, she will be virtuous and highly respected; if in that of Venus, she will possess children, good clothing and ornaments.

लग्ने मन्दगृहे बलिन्यवनिजत्रिशांशके शोकिनी  
 मन्दांशे सति दुर्भगा निजकुलाचारानुरक्ता गुरोः ।  
 सर्वज्ञा कुलटा बुधांशजनिता शुक्रस्य वन्ध्या सती  
 लग्नेन्दुस्फुटयोगतस्तु सकलं त्रिंशांशजं वा वदेत् ॥ १८ ॥

*Sloka 18.* When the rising sign belongs to Saturn and is strong, the female born in a Trimsamsa of Mars will be distressed; if her birth be in a Trimsamsa of Saturn, she will be disliked by her husband; if in that of Jupiter, she will strictly adhere to the customs or usage of her family; if in Mercury's, she will know all things but unchaste; if in a Trimsamsa of Venus, she will be barren and profligate; the effects due to Trimsamsa should be announced after correctly weighing the influence of the Lagna and the Moon.

आग्रेयैर्विधवास्तराशिसहितैर्भित्रैः पुनर्भूर्भवेत्  
 करे हीनबलेऽस्तगे स्वपतिना सौम्येक्षिते प्रोद्धिता ।  
 अन्योन्यांशकथोः सिताष्वनिजयोरन्यप्रसक्ताङ्गना  
 यने वा यदि शीतरशिमसहितौ मर्तुस्तदानुज्ञया ॥ १९ ॥

*Sloka 19.* When malefic planets occupy the 7th bhava, the female born will become a widow; if the planets in the 7th bhava be of a mixed sort, she will remarry; if there be in the 7th bhava a weak malefic planet aspected by a benefic one, the female born will be put away by her husband; if Venus and Mars occupy each other's Navamsa, the woman will be addicted to other men; if these two planets be associated with the Moon in the 7th bhava, she will associate with other men at the instance of her own husband.

#### NOTES.

This sloka is taken from Brihat Jataka.

*Cf.* Stokas 30 and 31, *infra*. Also *cf.* जातकाभरण  
अन्योन्यांशावस्थितौ भौमशुक्रौ स्थातां कान्तासङ्गतान्येन दूनम् ।  
चन्द्रोपेतौ शुक्रवक्रौ सारस्थावाङ्गेवास्यामिनश्चामनन्ति ॥

For the first *pada*, *cf.* फलटीपाल

आग्नेयैर्मदनस्थितैश्च विधवा पित्रैः पुनर्भवेत् ॥  
खैरिणी या पति त्यक्त्वा सवर्णं कामतः श्रेत् ।  
अश्वतं च प्रजादारं पुनर्भूः संस्कृता पुनः ॥ २० ॥

*Stoka 20.* A female is styled wanton when she forsakes her husband and resorts to another of her caste from lust. A woman is said to be remarried when, her organ of generation being unbroken, she is taken (anew) as a wife another time with the proper matrimonial rites.

मौरारक्षे लग्ने सेन्दुशुक्रे मात्रा सार्द्धं पुंश्वली पापद्वष्टे ।  
कौजेश्वतांशे सौरिणा व्याधियोनिश्चारुश्रोणो वल्लभा सद्गृहांशे ॥२१॥

*Stoka 21.* When a sign of Saturn or Mars is the Lagna and the Moon or Venus (according as the birth is by night or day) aspected by a malefic planet occupies it, the female born in the yoga will lead an unchaste life with the mother; when the setting Navamsa belongs to Mars and is aspected by Saturn, she will have a diseased womb; If the Navamsa under reference belongs to a benefic planet, she will have handsome hips and be much liked by her husband.

#### NOTES.

This stoka is from Brihat Jataka.

*Cf.* जातकाभरण

लग्ने मितन्दू कुञ्जमन्दभस्थौ क्रुंकितौ सान्ध्यरता जनन्या ।  
सारं कुञ्जे माउर्कसुतेन हष्टे विनष्टयोनिश्च शुभाशुपांशे ॥

गुणाकर

मन्दारभं तनुगते ससितोऽुनाथे मात्रा सहैव कुलटा खलखेटहृषे ।  
कौजेशके मदगते शनिवीक्षिते च रुग्योनिरुत्तमदशा सुभगा शुभांशे ॥

Also गुणाकर

सौररस्त्वे तद्रक्षशिनि सशुके विलग्नगे जाता ।  
मात्रा साके कुलटा कुरग्रहवीक्षिते भवति ॥  
बूने तु कुजन्वांशे शशिना दृष्टे सरोगयोनिः श्री ।  
सदृहभागे चारुश्रोणी पतिवल्लभा भवति ॥

Mother is indicated by Venus in day-births and by the Moon in night-births (Chapter III—15 *supra*). Lagna must be one of Aries, Scorpio, Capricorn and Aquarius; Venus or the Moon as the case may be should occupy the Lagna and be aspected by a malefic planet. The female owning this nativity becomes immortal along with the mother. If a Navamsa of Mars be setting and be aspected by Saturn, she suffers from diseased organs. If the Descendant be in a शुभग्रहनवांश (Subhagrahanavamsa) or be occupied by benefics, or the ruler is aspected by benefics or in शुभांश (Subhamsa), she is loved by her husband.

The first पाद (Pada) of the sloka has been interpreted by Bhattacharyya thus: "When a sign of Saturn or Mars is the Lagna and the Moon and Venus aspected (*both of them*) by a malefic planet occupy it." This is not acceptable.

बलहीनेऽस्त्वे पापे सौम्यग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
पत्ना विसृज्यते नारी नीचारित्ये च वैरिणी ॥ २२ ॥

*Sloka 22.* When a weak malefic planet occupies the 7th and is aspected by a benefic one, the female concerned will be put away by her husband (*Cf. sloka 30 infra*), if the malefic planet in the 7th bhava be depressed or in an inimical house, she will be at variance with her husband.

*Cf. फलदीपिका*

disagreement

मन्दकुजयोर्गृहेषे लग्नेन्दू भृगुरपि च पुंश्चल्यभिहिता ॥

उत्सृष्टा मदनस्थिते दिनकरे शत्रुग्रहालोकिते  
 विश्वस्तावनिजे वधूरमणयोरन्योन्यवैरं तु वा ।  
 सौम्यासौम्ययुते कलत्रभवने जाता पुनर्भूः शनौ  
 कामस्थे रिपुवीक्षिते त्वविधवा जाता जरां गच्छति ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* If the Sun occupying the 7th bhava be aspected by inimical planets, the female born will be cast away; if Mars occupy a similar position, she will become a widow or her husband and herself will become mutually embittered; when good and bad planets occupy the 7th bhava, the female concerned will remarry; when Saturn in the 7th bhava is aspected by an inimical planet, she will attain to a good old age and yet have her husband alive.

cf. बृहस्पतिक

उत्सृष्टा रविणा कुजेन विधवा चाल्येऽस्तराशिस्थिते  
 कन्यैवाशुभवीक्षितेऽकृतनये द्यूने जरां गच्छति ॥

Also जातकामरण

मममे दिनपतौ पतिमुक्ता क्षोणिजे च विधवा खलु वाल्ये ।  
 पापस्वेच्छविलोकनयाते मन्दगे च युवतिर्जरती स्यात् ॥  
 पापर्क्षे मदनस्थिते शनियुते वैधव्यमेत्यङ्गना  
 जारासक्तविलासिनी सितकुजावन्योन्यराश्यंशकौ ।  
 चन्द्रे कामगृहं गते तु पतिना सार्द्धं दुराचारिणी  
 मन्दारक्षविलग्रगौ शशिसितौ वन्ध्या सुतस्थे खले ॥ २४ ॥

*Sloka 24.* When a malefic sign representing the 7th bhava is occupied by Saturn, the female will become afflicted with widowhood. If Venus and Mars occupy each other's Rasi or Amsa, she will be a coquette and addicted to a paramour. (Cf. sloka 19, *supra*.) If the Moon be in the 7th bhava, she will lead a depraved life

along with her husband. If the Moon and Venus occupy the 1st bhava identical with a sign owned by Saturn or Mars and if a malefic planet be in the 5th bhava, the female concerned will be barren.

## NOTES

cf वर्गजातक quoted in हीराल.

अन्योन्यांशि सितारौ चेज्जागसक्ता भवेद्वधुः ।

तथैव सप्तमे चन्द्रे दुश्चरी पतिना सह ॥

मन्दारक्षे विलग्नस्थौ शशिशुक्रौ यदा तदा ।

नन्द्या भवति सा नारी पञ्चमे पापद्वयुते ॥

कलत्रराश्यंशगते महीजे मन्देक्षिते दुर्भगमेति कन्या ।

शुक्राशंगे सौम्यदशा समेते कलत्रराशौ पतिवल्लभा स्यात् २५

*Slока 25.* When Mars occupies a Navamsa belonging to the Rasi of the 7th bhava and is aspected by Saturn, the female born will have the bad luck to be disliked by the husband. But when Mars is occupying a Navamsa of Venus in the Rasi representing the 7th bhava and is aspected by a benefic planet, she will be the favorite of her husband.

भौमागारविलग्नां शशिमितौ नारी पतिद्वेषिणी

चन्द्रज्ञौ परतत्ववादचतुरा भौमेन्दुजौ भोगिनी ।

चन्द्रज्ञासुखवन्दिता यदि सुखद्रव्यान्विता लग्नगा

वामीशो यदि लग्नगः सुतनया प्रज्ञाविभूषान्विता ॥ २६ ॥

*Sloka 26.* If the Moon and Venus be in a sign of Mars identical with the Lagna, the female born will have an aversion to her husband ; if the Moon and Mercury be in the position described above, she will be skilled in the discussion of the highest truths ; if Mars and Mercury be in the Lagna adverted to, she will be

voluptuous ; if the Moon, Mercury and Venus combine in the Lagna under reference, she will possess every comfort ; if Jupiter be in the Lagna aforesaid, she will bear good sons, be intelligent and have ornaments.

**तुमस्या गगनाटनाः शुभकरा रन्धे सपापे वधू-**  
**वैधव्यं समूपैति पापभवने पापग्रहालोकिते ।**  
**रन्धेशांशपतौ खले च विधवा निःसंशयं भास्मिनी**  
**सौम्ये रन्धगतैः समेति तरुणी प्रागेव मृत्युं पतेः ॥ २७ ॥**

*Sloka 27.* If the benefic planets be in their exaltation, but the 8th bhava containing a malefic planet be represented by a malefic sign and aspected by a malefic planet at the same time, the female born in the yoga will be afflicted with widowhood ; when the lord of the Navamsa occupied by the owner of the 8th bhava is also malefic, the woman concerned will without doubt become a widow ; if several benefic planets be in the 8th bhava, the female will die prior to her husband in the prime of her life.

**भाग्यस्याः शुभखेचराः सरगते पापेऽष्टमस्येऽध्यवा**  
**भर्तृश्रीबहुपुत्रसौख्यविभवैः साद्दं चिरं जीवति ।**  
**क्रैर्बन्धुगृहोपगैर्बहुसुतप्राप्ता भवत्यज्ञना**  
**चापे वा कटकोदये पतिसुतप्राप्त्या दरिद्रान्विता ॥ २८ ॥**

*Sloka 28.* When benefic planets occupy the 9th bhava and there is a malefic planet in the 7th or the 8th, the female born will live long with her husband, affluence, a numerous progeny and the accessories of comfort and happiness ; if malefic planets be in the 4th bhava, the woman concerned will have many children : if Dhanus or Kataka be the Lagna in the latter case, she

will become poor and distressed by bearing many children to her husband.

## NOTES.

*Cf.* चन्द्रामरणहोरा (by यवनानार्थ).

पापयस्थाने स्थिते सौम्ये सपांडस्तेऽष्टमेऽपि वा ।

भर्तुः पुत्रसुखैः सार्ज्ज दीर्घकालं च जीवति ॥

धनुष्कर्कटकील्यनं भर्तुः पुत्रादितुःखदा ।

3rd पाद (Pada). According to Mantreswara the effect of malefics occupying the 4th house is to make the female unchaste.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

सुखं पापैर्युक्ते भवति कुलटा ॥

गोसिंहालिवधूदये सुतगते चन्द्रेऽल्पपुत्रान्विता

पापैरष्टशुभोदयाष्टमगतैर्दारिश्चशोकाकुला ।

सौम्यासौम्ययुतैश्च मिश्रफलिनी सौम्यैः शुभश्रीयुता

पुत्रेशेऽरिगते तनौ रिपुपतौ श्वेषण मृत्युर्भवेत् ॥ २९ ॥

*Stoka 29.* When Vrishabha, Simha, Vrischika or Kanya is the Lagna and the Moon is in the 5th bhava, the female born will have few sons (*Cf. sloka 43 infra*) ; if malefic planets occupy the 9th place from the 8th bhava or the 8th from the Lagna, she will be afflicted with poverty and sorrow ; when the above places are occupied by benefic as well as malefic planets, she will have good and evil for her lot ; if those places be occupied exclusively by benefic planets, she will be blessed with prosperity and good fortune. When the lord of the 5th bhava is in the 6th and the lord of the latter is in the Lagna, her death will be caused by a sharp weapon.

## NOTES.

*Cf.* गर्गजातक quoted in होगरत्न.

सिंहालिवृषकन्यासु चन्द्रे तिष्ठति पञ्चमे ।  
 अल्पापत्यं विजानीयात्पुरुषेषु तथा वदेत् ॥  
 लग्नाच्चाष्टमभागस्थैः पार्षदैः खफलान्विता ।  
 सौम्यग्रहैरसंमित्रैः सर्वथा क्लेशमाप्नुयात् ॥  
 क्रूरग्रहे सुखगतं बहुप्रसवमादिशेत् ।

For first पाद (Pada), *vide* sloka 43 *infra*.

करग्रहैरस्तगतैः समस्तैर्विलग्नाशेविचवा भवेत् सा ।  
 मित्रैः पुनर्भूरिह जातकन्या पत्युद्दिक्षिता हीनबलैरसद्धिः ॥३०॥

*Sloka 30.* If all the malefic planets be in the 7th bhava from the Lagna, the female born will become a widow; if the planets in the 7th bhava be mixed, the female concerned will remarry; if malefic planets occupying the 7th bhava be weak, she would be repudiated by her husband.

#### NOTES.

*Vide* sloka 19 *supra*.

स्त्रीजन्मलग्नान्मदगे शशाङ्के शुक्रारयुक्ते यदि जातकन्या ।  
 सा पत्युद्दिक्षापरगामिनी स्यात्सौरारभांशोपगते तथैव ॥ ३१ ॥

*Sloka 31.* When the Moon occupies the 7th bhava from the Lagna in conjunction with Venus and Mars, the female born will associate with another man at the instance of her husband. The same effect follows when the Moon occupies in the 7th bhava a Navamsa owned by Saturn or Mars. (*Vide* sloka 19, *supra*.)

सौरारभांशोपगतग्रहेषु शुक्रेन्दुशुक्लेष्यशुभेदितेषु ।  
 जाता कुलाचारगुणैर्विहीना मात्रा च साकं व्यभिचारिणी स्यात् ३२

*Sloka 32.* When planets in the Rasis or Ambas of Saturn and Mars are aspected by malefics and are

associated with Venus (if the birth be in the day time) or the Moon (if the birth be in the night), the female born will abandon the traditional virtue of her caste, taking to harlotry in company with her mother.

## NOTES.

This sloka should be read along with 111.—15 *supra*. According to the latter, Venus and the Moon respectively play the role of mother during the day and night.

*Cf.* also sloka 21, *supra*.

श्वितितनयनवांशे लग्रतः सप्तमस्थे  
दिनकरबुधवृष्टे व्याधियोनिः प्रजाता ।  
शुभकरनवभागे सप्तमस्थानसंस्थे  
शुभगसुतवती सा चान्यथा दुर्भगा स्यात् ॥ ३३ ॥

*Sloka 33.* When a Navamsa of Mars occupying the 7th place from the Lagna is aspected by the Sun and Mercury, the female born will have a diseased womb (*Cf. sloka 21, supra*) ; but when the Navamsa under reference belongs to a benefic planet, the female concerned will be much liked by her husband and blessed with children ; else she will become an object of aversion to her husband.

कामासक्तमनस्तिनी च विधवा पापद्वये सप्तमे  
पश्चात्स्वामिवधं करोति कुलटा पापत्रये चास्तगे ।  
राजामात्यवराङ्गना यदि शुभे कामं गते कन्यका  
मारस्ये तु शुभत्रये गुणवती राज्ञी भवेद्भूपतेः ॥ ३४ ॥

*Sloka 34.* If the malefic planets occupying the 7th bhava be two, the female born will be lustfully inclined and become a widow ; if they be three, she will be unchaste and ultimately do away with her husband ; when a benefic planet is in the 7th bhava,

the female concerned will become the favourite wife of a king's minister; when there are three such planets in that bhava, she will become the queen of a ruler of the earth.

अन्योन्यांशुगतौ सितार्कतनयावन्योन्यदृष्टौ तु वा  
कुम्भे चाष्टमभागजातवनिता कामाग्रितसा भवेत् ।  
वैधव्यं समुपैति चन्द्रभवनात् क्रे मदस्थानगे  
चन्द्रादस्तगृहोपगः शुभकरो राज्यास्पदं यच्छति ॥ ३५ ॥

*Stoka 35.* When Venus and Saturn occupy each other's Navamsa or aspect mutually, the female born in the 8th rising Navamsa of Kumbha will be afflicted with too much lust; she will become a widow when a malefic planet occupies the 7th place from the Moon; if the planet in the 7th bhava from the Moon be auspicious, the yoga will secure to her sovereign authority (a royal domain).

#### NOTES.

It will be seen that the 8th Navamsa of Kumbha is Vrishabha Navamsa and is owned by Venus.

cf. मापावली

शुक्राभितौ यदि परस्परभागसंस्थौ शौक्रेऽय हषिपथगावुदये घटांशे ।  
ख्रीणामतीव मदनाग्निमदः प्रवृद्धः ख्रीभिः रामं च पुरुषाकृतिभिर्लभन्ते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

अन्योन्यभागेक्षणगौ सितार्की यदा सितर्के ततुगे घटांशे ।

कन्दर्पशान्तिं कुरुते नितान्तं नारी नराकारकाङ्गनाभिः ॥

Also बृहज्ज्ञातक

द्वक्षमंस्थावसितसितौ परस्परांशे शौक्रे वा यदि व्रतराशिसंभवांशः ।

ख्रीभिः ख्रीमदनविषानलं प्रदीपं संशान्तिं नयति नराकृतिस्थिताभिः ॥

ख्रीजन्मलमे शशिशुक्रयुक्ते कोषान्विता सा सुखभागिनी स्यात् ।  
सर्वत्र चन्द्रे सति तत्र जाता सुखान्विता वीतरतिः प्रिया स्यात् ॥

*Sloka 36.* When the rising sign at the birth of a female is occupied by the Moon and Venus, she will be short-tempered and live in ease and comfort. In every case where the Lagna is occupied by the Moon, the female born generally lives in ease with no craving for carnal enjoyment and is amiable.

## NOTES.

cf. वीरजातक quoted in द्वारका.

क्रोधान्विता सौभ्यपरा मितेन्द्रौ लग्नस्थिते कम्भनसंयुता च ।

बुधे कलाद्वया सुखभावयुक्ता गुणैर्युता शुक्रगुरु तर्यैव ॥

शुक्रेन्दुभे रूपगुणाभिरामा कलावती जीवबुधोदये तु ।

लग्नस्थिता जीवबुधासुरेज्या जाताङ्ग्ना सर्वगुणप्रसिद्धा ॥ ३७ ॥

*Sloka 37.* If a sign owned by Venus or the Moon be the Lagna at the birth of a female, she will be amiable for virtues and good looks. If the Lagna belong to Jupiter or Mercury, she will be skilled in fine arts. If Jupiter, Mercury and Venus occupy the Lagna, the female born will be renowned for the possession of every feminine excellence.

वाचस्पतौ नवमपञ्चमकेन्द्रसंस्थे

तुङ्गादिके भवति शीलसमन्विता च ।

साध्वी सुपुत्रजननी सुखिनी गुणाद्वया

नूनं कुलदृश्ययशस्करिणी भवेत्सा ॥ ३८ ॥

*Sloka 38.* When Jupiter occupies the 5th, the 9th or a Kendra bhava or is in exaltation at the birth of a female, she will be well-behaved, chaste, bearing good sons, happy and possessed of excellences; she will verily bring credit to her own and her husband's families.

यदि शुभमकरदृष्टा शिल्पिनी शुद्धचित्रा  
 सततमिह सलज्जा चारमूर्तिः सुपुत्रा ।  
 वहुधनसुखशुक्ता वहुभे वहुभत्वं  
 ब्रजाति शुभशतानां भाजनत्वं च होरा ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* If the Lagna at the time of birth of a female be aspected by benefic planets, she will be skilled in the arts, pure-minded, modest at all times, handsome, bearing worthy sons and have much wealth and enjoyment; she will be highly in favor with her husband and become the recipient of a thousand blessings.

चन्द्रे कर्कटकोदये च वलिमिः शुक्रज्ञजीवेन्दुभिः  
 नानाशास्त्रकलारसञ्चतुरा विख्याततेजस्तिनी ।  
 कामसैरथवा विलग्रभवनाद्वर्मस्थितैः स्वेच्छैः  
 प्रब्रज्याशुपथ्याति जन्मसमये पाणिग्रहे चिन्तयेत् ॥ ४० ॥

*Sloka 40.* When the Moon occupies Kataka identical with the rising sign and when Venus, Mercury, Jupiter and the Moon are strong, the female born will be profoundly learned in the several sciences and arts, and renowned for her spiritual influence. When a malefic planet is in the 7th bhava, the female concerned will devote herself to asceticism corresponding to the planets if any in the 9th bhava. The yogas enumerated hitherto are to be considered in connection with the time of birth and the time of gift of a girl in marriage.

#### NOTES.

The reading कामसैरथवा is hopelessly corrupt. It ought to be something like कूरे मन्मधगे

*Cf.* सारावली quoted in होरारब.

कूरे यामिन्द्रगते नवमे यदि खेचरा भवन्ति नूनम् ।

प्रवृन्यामासोति तदा नवमे ग्रहसंभवे नैव ॥  
 बलिभिर्वृष्टगुरुशुक्रैः शशाङ्कमहितैर्विलग्ने शशिभे ।  
 स्त्री ब्रह्मवादिनी स्यादनेकशाश्वेषु कुशला च ॥

Also see next sloka.

**पापेऽस्ते नवमगतग्रहस्य तुल्यां प्रवृन्यां युवतिरूपैत्यसंशयेन ।  
 उद्धाहे वरणविधौ प्रदानकाले चिन्तायामपि सकलं विघ्नेयमेतत् ॥**

*Sloka 41.* When a malefic planet is in the 7th bhava, the woman concerned will without doubt devote herself to the asceticism answering to the planet in the 9th bhava. The yogas mentioned hitherto become applicable in connection with the time of marriage, the time of selecting a girl, the time of her gift and the time when a query is made regarding her.

#### NOTES.

This as well as sloka 43 have been taken from Brihat Jataka.

Any planet--whether benefic or malefic--will not bring about widowhood but will make the woman born more devoted to her husband. She will sacrifice herself for him according to the philosophical temperament denoted by the planet in the 9th house as described in Adh: XV. S1. 15 *supra*.

An important principle is enunciated here. There must be a planet in the 9th—positive Trikona of the zodiac—to give good results at the time of marriage, betrothal, etc., or at the time of talk regarding marriage.

गुणाकर

अस्ते पापे धर्मयातग्रहोक्तां प्रवृन्यां स्त्री याति निःसंशयेन ।  
 दानोद्धाहे प्रश्नकालेषु चैव चिन्त्यं सर्वं हौरिकैस्तत्र युक्तच्या ॥

Also सारावली

क्रूरे जामित्रगते नवमे यदि खेचरो भवति नूनम् ।  
 प्रवृन्यामासोति तदा नवमे ग्रहसंभवेनैव ॥

नन्मकाले विवाहे च चिन्तायां वरणे तथा ।  
 चिन्त्यं स्त्रीणां तु यत्प्रोक्तं घटते तत्पतिष्वपि ॥

जन्मन्युद्गाहकाले च चिन्तायां वरणे तथा ।  
 स्त्रीणां चिन्ता बुधेनोक्तं घटते तत्पतिष्वपि ॥ ४२ ॥

*Slока 42.* The foregoing inquiry in regard to females is applicable, as is said by a wise sage, to the time of their birth, the time of their marriage, the time of query and the time of going in quest of them and may lead also to the revelation of the character of their husbands.

क्रेष्टमे विधवता निधनेश्वरांशे  
 यस्य स्थितो वयसि तस्य ममे प्रदिष्टा ।  
 सत्स्वर्थगेषु मरणं स्वयमेव तस्याः  
 कन्यालिंगोहरिषु चाल्पुसुतत्वमिन्दौ ॥ ४३ ॥

*Sloka 43.* When the 8th bhava is occupied by a malefic planet, the woman concerned becomes a widow and the widowhood will occur at the age (period after marriage) signified by the ruler of the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th house; when benefic planets occupy the 2nd house at the same time, the woman herself will die before her husband and she will have few children when the Moon is in Virgo, Scorpio, Taurus or Leo.

#### NOTES.

The period given for each planet in the Naisargikayurdaya (*vide V.2 supra*) system is the period meant here when widowhood occurs.

If born with any one of the signs Virgo, Taurus, Leo and Scorpio as the Lagna and a malefic planet in the 8th bhava and a benefic planet in the 2nd bhava, she dies without undergoing widowhood and without issue.

गुणाकर

कन्यासिंहालिगोषु स्थितवति शशिनि स्वल्पपुत्रा प्रदिष्टा ॥  
कूरे मृत्युगते भवेद्विधवता यस्यांशके मृत्युपः:  
पाके तस्य शुभेषु चार्यभवने तस्याः स्वयं पञ्चता ॥

Also सारावली

पापेऽष्टमे तु विधवा निधनाविपत्तिर्नवांशके यस्य ।  
तस्य दशायां मरणं वाच्यं तस्याः शुभैद्वितीयस्यैः ॥  
कन्यालिवृषभसिंहे शिशिरमयूखेऽल्पपुत्रा स्यात् ।  
पुत्रभवने शुभयुते निरीक्षिते वा तथैव स्यात् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

वैष्णवं स्यात्पापखेऽष्टमस्थे रन्धस्वामी संस्थितो यस्य चांशे ।  
मृत्युः पाके तस्य वाच्योऽङ्गनायाः सौम्यैरर्थस्थानगैः स्यात्खयं हि ॥  
कन्यालिगोसिंहगते शशाङ्के पक्षेऽरुक्षाक्षी स्वलु साल्पपुत्रा ।  
पुत्राल्यं चेच्छुभखेचरेन्द्रैर्हृष्टं युतं वा बहुता च येषाम् ॥

Also फलदीपिका

कूरेष्वायुषि भर्तृहन्त्र्यपि धने सन्तखयं स्त्रीमृतिः ॥  
सुतस्थेऽलिङ्गीगोहरिषु हिमगौ चाल्पतनया ॥

The following additional information from फलदीपिका will be found to be useful.

ज्येष्ठध्रातरमन्त्रिकां च पितरं भर्तुः कनिष्ठं क्रमात्  
ज्येष्ठाश्वासुरशूर्पञ्चाश्च वनिता घन्तीति तज्ज्ञा विद्युः ।  
चित्राद्र्मसुजगस्वराटशतभिषड्मूलाग्नितिष्योद्गवा  
वन्ध्या वा विधवाऽथवा मृतसुता त्यक्ता प्रियेणाधना ॥

Astrologers declare that (1) eldest brother, (2) mother, (3) father, and (4) youngest brother respectively of a person will die (soon after the marriage) if his wife be born under the stars (1) Jyeshta (2) Aslesha (3) Moola and (4) Visakha. Females born under the asterisms Chitra, Ardra, Aslesha, Iveshta, Satabhishak, Moola, Krittika and Pushya will be barren, will become widows

mothers of children that are dead, cast away by their husbands or will be without wealth.

चन्द्रास्तोदयभाग्यपा: सहशूमैः सुस्थानगा भास्वरा:  
 पूज्याचन्धुषु पृण्यकर्मकुशला सौन्दर्यभाग्यान्विता ।  
 र्भुः प्रीतिकरी सुपुत्रसहिता कल्याणशीला सती  
 तावद्वाति सुमङ्गली च सुतनुर्यावच्छुभाव्येष्टमे ॥

If the lords of (1) the Lagna, (2) the 9th house and (3) the sign occupied by the Moon be associated with benefics and are posited in good houses and be of brilliant rays (be not be eclipsed), the woman concerned will be held in high esteem by her relations. She will do many good deeds, will be very handsome and be prosperous. She will please her husband, bear good sons and be virtuous in her disposition, the period of this happy life with her husband depending on the strength derived by the 8th house from benefics (either by association or aspect).

रन्द्रे मिश्रबले शुभाशुभस्वगैरालोकिते वा युते  
 दम्पत्योः समकालमृत्युमरिवलज्योतिर्विदः संविदुः ।  
 एकस्त्री मदलग्रापौ च यदि वा लभस्थिते कामपे  
 कामस्ये तनुषे शुभग्रहयुते मृत्युस्तयोस्तुल्यतः ॥ ४४ ॥

*Sloka 44.* When the 8th bhava has strength of a mixed character owing to its being occupied or aspected by auspicious as well as inauspicious planets, the pair will die at one and the same time, say the astrologers unanimously. When the lords of the 7th bhava and the Lagna are together in one bhava or when the lord of the 7th bhava is in the Lagna and the lord of the latter occupies the 7th bhava in conjunction with an auspicious planet, the husband and the wife will die simultaneously.

सत्स्वर्थगेषु स्वयमेव सा स्त्री विपद्यते तत्परिपाककाले ।  
 रन्धस्थतमाथतदंशपानां दशापहारे मृतिमाहुरार्याः ॥ ४५ ॥

*Slока 45.* When auspicious planets occupy the 2nd bhava, say the revered seniors, the female concerned will have her death at the time of the ripening of their Dasas and during the Antardasa and Apahara of the planet occupying the 8th bhava, its lord or the lord of the Navamsa wherein is the lord of the 8th bhava (whichever of them may have predominant strength).

सहजभवननाथे पुंग्रहे पुंग्रहक्षे  
पुरुषखचरयुक्ते पुंग्रहालोकिते वा ।  
नयनभवनकेन्द्रे कोणगे वा बलिष्ठे  
बहुधनसुखवन्तं सोदरं याति जाता ॥ ४६ ॥

*Sloka 46.* When the lord of the 3rd bhava happens to be a male planet of predominant strength occupying a male sign identical with the 2nd, a Kendra or a Kona bhava and is aspected by or in conjunction with a male planet, the girl born will have a brother destined to enjoy much wealth and happiness.

सहोदरस्यानपलाभनाथौ विलग्नतः पश्चमराशियातौ ।  
नृपालतेजोगुणरूपवन्तं सहोदरं जातवधूः समेति ॥ ४७ ॥

*Sloka 47.* The girl at whose birth the lords of the 3rd and the 11th bhavas from the Lagna occupy the 5th bhava will have a brother endowed with the spirit, the virtues and the majestic mien of a ruler of men.

## ॥ अथ पतिलक्षणम् ॥

यस्या मन्मथमन्दिरे गतवले शून्ये खलालोकिते  
सौम्यव्योमनिवासदृष्टिरहिते भर्ता नरः को भवेत् ।  
क्लीबः स्यात्पतिरस्तगे शशिसुते साकर्त्त्मजे दुर्भगा  
वन्ध्या वा तरुणी चरे मदगृहे नित्यं प्रवासान्वितः ॥ ४८ ॥

*Sloka 48.* When the 7th bhava is without strength, unoccupied and aspected not by a benefic but by a malefic planet, the female born will have a contemptible wretch for her husband ; when Mercury is in the 7th bhava, the husband will be impotent ; if Saturn be associated with Mercury in the same bhava, the woman will be barren or loathed by her husband ; when a moveable sign represents the 7th bhava, he will always be away from home.

## NOTES.

Perhaps the reading must be भर्ता भवेत् कानरः (कानर = कापुरुष).

Cf. गणजातक quoted in हांगराल.

शुद्धेऽस्ते दुर्बले यस्याः पापग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।  
 सौम्यग्रहहशा हीने भर्ता कापुरुषो भवेत् ॥  
 बुधमन्दयुतेऽस्ते च पतिः क्लीबसमो भवेत् ।  
 वन्ध्या वा दुर्भगा वाऽपि सा च नित्यं प्रवासिनी ॥  
 सप्तमे चरराशौ च तदीशो चरभांशके ।  
 भर्ता प्रवासशीलः स्यात् स्थिरमे स्वगृहे वसेत् ॥

Also आतकाभरण

शुन्ये मन्मथपन्दिरे शुभखौर्नालोकितं निर्वले  
 चालायाः किल नायको मुनिवरैः कापुरुषः कीर्तिः ।  
 जामित्रं बुधमन्दयोर्यदि गृहं पण्डो भवेत्रिश्चितं  
 राशौ तत्र चरे विदेशनिरतो द्रव्यञ्जे च मिश्राम्यथातः ॥

Also शृहजातक

शुन्ये कापुरुषोऽवलेऽस्तम्भवनं सौम्यग्रहावीक्षितं  
 क्लीबोऽस्ते बुधमन्दयोश्चगृहे नित्यं प्रवासान्वितः ॥

स्वांशे भास्वति कामगे मृदुरतिकीडाविनोदी पतिः

चन्द्रे सौख्यमुपैति भूमितनयो जारो वधूतत्परः ।

विद्वान् चन्द्रसुते जितेन्द्रियवरो जीवे मदस्थानगे

शुक्रे कान्तवपुः सुखी च रविजे वृद्धोऽतिमूर्खो भवेत् ४९

*Sloka 49.* When the Sun occupies its own Navamsa in the 7th bhava, the female born will have a husband gentle and diverting by his excessive playfulness. When the Moon occupies such a position, she will be happy ; when Mars is in the same position, the husband will be devoted to his wife though playing the gallant towards other women ; if the planet occupying its own Navamsa in the 7th bhava be Mercury, the husband will be learned ; if Jupiter be in that bhava, the female concerned will get a spouse who will have all his senses under control ; if it be Venus, the husband will be handsome and voluptuous ; lastly, if it be Saturn, he will be an old dolt.

## NOTES.

cf. गर्गजातक quoted in होरारल.

अस्तेऽङ्गे स्वांशगे स्वक्षेपं भर्ता रतिपरो मृदुः ।  
 चन्द्रेऽस्ते स्वक्षेपे स्वांशे मृदुसरवशः पतिः ॥  
 भौमेऽस्ते स्वांशके क्षेत्रे खीलोलो निर्धनः पतिः ।  
 सौम्येऽस्ते स्वांशके क्षेत्रे भर्ता विद्वान्मवेत् सुखी ॥  
 जीवेऽस्ते स्वांशके स्वक्षेपे गुणवान् विजितेन्द्रियः ।  
 शुक्रेऽस्ते स्वांशके क्षेत्रे कन्यासौभाग्यवान् सुखी ॥  
 मन्देऽस्ते स्वांशके क्षेत्रे वृद्धो मूर्खो भवेत् पतिः ।  
 एवं सप्तमराशिस्यैग्रहैनृणां वदेत् फलम् ॥

स्थान्मार्दवाङ्गो गुणवान् प्रगल्भो जामित्राश्यंशकजा तु याऽस्याः ।  
 सौरेऽस्तगे स्वांशगृहोपयाते वृद्धोऽतिमूर्खः पतिरेव तस्माः ॥ ५० ॥

*Sloka 50.* When a female is born in a Navamsa belonging to the Rasi of the 7th bhava, her husband will be softbodied, possessed of excellent qualities, and full of assurance. When Saturn in the 7th bhava occupies his own Amsa or Rasi, the female concerned will be wedded to an old and exceedingly dull husband.

दुःख्यौ धर्मगृहेशदेवसचिवौ भर्ता गतायुभवेत्  
 दीर्घायुर्धनवान् त्रिक्लोणगृहगौ केन्द्रस्थितौ वा यदि ।  
 विद्वान् बोधनवाहनेशसहितौ सारांकजौ कर्षकः  
 स्वर्मानुभ्वजसंयुतौ यदि खलः सारीश्वरश्चोरराद् ॥ ५१ ॥

*Stoka 51.* A female will have a decrepit husband when the lord of the 9th bhava and Jupiter happen to occupy a दुःख्यान् (Dusthana) at her birth ; he will be long-lived and wealthy if the two planets occupy a Tri-kona or a Kendra bhava. If they be associated with the lord of the 4th bhava or Mercury, the husband will be a person of learning ; if they be associated with Mars or Saturn, he will be an agriculturist ; if with Rahu or Ketu, a villain ; if with the lord of the 6th bhava, he will become a robber-chieftain.

गौराङ्गः पतिरस्तगे दिनकरे कामी सरोषेक्षणः  
 चन्द्रे रूपगुणान्वितः कृशतनुभोगी रुगार्तो भवेत् ।  
 नग्रः कररसोलसः पदुव्रचः संरक्तकान्तिः कुञ्जे  
 विद्याविच्छिगुणप्रपञ्चरसिकः सौम्ये मदस्थानगे ॥ ५२ ॥

*Stoka 52.* The husband will be fair-limbed, lustful and have fiery eyes when the Sun occupies the 7th bhava in a female's horoscope ; if the Moon be in that bhava the husband of the female concerned will be handsome, worthy, spare, voluptuous and troubled with ailments ; if Mars be in the 7th bhava, she will have for her spouse, a man humble in appearance, delighting in cruelty, indolent, with a ready tongue and of a ruddy hue ; if Mercury occupy the bhava in question, the husband will be a man of taste, amply endowed with learning, wealth and excellent qualities.

दीर्घयुनृपतुल्यविस्तविभवः कामी च बाल्ये गुरुं

कान्तो नित्यविनोदकेलिचतुरः काव्ये कविः क्षमापतिः ।  
मन्दे वृद्धकलेवरोऽस्थिरतनुः पापी पतिः कामगे

राहौ वा शिखिनि स्थिते मस्तिनधीर्नीचोऽथवा तत्समः ५३

*Stoka 53.* If the planet occupying the 7th bhava be Jupiter, the husband of the female concerned will be a person blessed with long life, with wealth and power equal to a king's, and lustful in his youth; if Venus, he will be lovely, ever playful and diverting and gifted with the highest poetical faculty; if Saturn, he will be old, infirm and wicked; and lastly if Rahu or Ketu be in the 7th bhava, the husband of the female concerned will be a low, evil-minded wretch or some such person.

दिग्देशस्थितिवर्मकर्मजगुणाः पुंजातके योषितां

ये नारीजनजातके निजष्टां संयोजितास्तत्वतः ।

घनांशोपगतग्रहेषु बलवत् खेटांशुतुर्याः सुताः

केन्द्रे कामपतिः करोति विपुलं कल्याणकालोत्सवम् ॥५४॥

इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते जातकपारिजाते

स्त्रीजातकाध्यायः षोडशः ॥

*Stoka 54.* In this chapter on Female Horoscopy, we have given accurately with reference to husbands the same information which we gave while treating of men's horoscope regarding wives such as the regions from which they may come, their status, the protection of their virtue and the qualities evinced in their acts. The number of children will correspond to the number of Navamsas attained by the powerful among the planets occupying the 7th bhava or its Amsa. The lord of that bhava when occupying a Kendra will produce much jubilation on marriage and other festal occasions.

Thus ends &c.

# जातकपारिजाते सप्तदशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ कालचक्रदशाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XVII.

#### KALACHAKRADASA.

The (कालचक्र) kalachakra-system of ayurdaya referred to already in Adhyaya 5, sloka 33, is based on the Moon's position in a नक्षत्रपाद or quarter of an asterism. For the purposes of this ayurdaya, the 27 stars from Aswini to Revati are classified into nine groups of three each, the five odd groups or triads being styled सव्य (Savya) or दक्षिण (Dakshina) and the four even ones as अपसव्य, (Apasavya) वाम (Vama) or उत्तर (Uttara). The peculiarity of a सव्य (Savya) triad is that its 12 padas (पाद) are assigned to the 12 Rasis from Mesha onwards. In an अपसव्य (Apasavya) triad, the 12 padas belong to the 12 Rasis reckoned in a reverse order from वृश्चिक to घनुम्.

The 12 Nakshatra-padas (नक्षत्रपाद) whether of a सव्य (Savya) or of an अपसव्य (Apasavya) triad can be brought under the four triangular signs according to the Rasis to which they are severally assigned. In accordance with this classification, four kinds of परमायुस (Paramayus) or maximum life will be shown to result. (*Vide* sloka 12).

Each कालचक्रनक्षत्रपादायुस (Kalachakra nakshatrapadayus) in its entire length comprises nine mahadasas (महादशा) presided over by nine Rasis and their lords. The order in which the several Nakshatra padas get each its nine mahadasas is indicated in the mnemonic formulas for the सव्य (Savya) and अपसव्य (Apasavya) chakras respectively. These formulas are expressed by conventional letters कटपयदि (Katapayadi) referred to already in page 696. Two additional letters क्ष and ल used in the formulas denote the numbers 11 and 12 respectively.

The following hints may give a clue to the law governing the assignment of the mahadasas to the several Nakshatra padas.

In a सन्ध्यचक्र (Savya chakra) the mahadasas begin from Mesha onwards to Meena and thence they pass on to Vrischika and go in a reverse order up to Dhanus and thence revert to Mesha and end in Meena.

Thus we have had 3 cycles representing 36 mahadasas for the first four Rasyamsas (राश्यंश) or the first nakshatra of a triad. The 4th cycle begins with Vrischika and passing on in a reverse order ends in Dhanus. The 5th cycle runs from Mesha to Meena; the 6th from Vrischika backward to Dhanus. These three cycles give the kalachakra dasas to the four nakshatra padas comprising the second star of a सन्ध्य (Savya) triad. The 7th, 8th, and 9th cycles are identical with the 1st, 2nd and 3rd cycles respectively. Thus it will be seen that the four padas of the 3rd star of a सन्ध्य (Savya) triad have the same mahadasas as those of the first.

There are nine cycles also corresponding to the twelve padas of an अपसन्ध्य (Apasavya) triad, but with this difference. The cycles in this chakra run in an order exactly the opposite of what obtains in the सन्ध्यचक्र (Savya chakra). The first cycle begins with Dhanus and ends with Vrischika. The second runs from Meena to Mesha in the reverse order. The third passes from Dhanus to Vrischika identically with the 1st. These three cycles assign the mahadasa to the first four padas comprising the first nakshatra of an अपसन्ध्य (Apasavya) triad. The 4th and the 6th cycles are identical with the 2nd, i. e., from Meena in a reverse order to Mesha while the 5th is with the 1st or the 3rd, i. e., from Dhanus to Vrischika. These three enable us to find the mahadasas of the middle four padas forming the second star of an अपसन्ध्य (Apasavya) triad.

It is a peculiarity of the अपसन्ध्यचक्र (Apasavya chakra) that the last four padas have the same mahadasas as the middle ones; that is the 7th, 8th and 9th cycles correspond to the 4th, 5th and 6th respectively in an अपसन्ध्यचक्र (Apasavya chakra).

For the lengths of the mahadasa periods of the several Rasis and their lords, the reader is referred to *sloka 6*.

It appears to be an accepted canon in the kalachakra system that the maximum length of the life of any person whether born in the beginning, middle or end of a नक्षत्रपाद (nakshatra pada) should not exceed the length of the nine mahadasas (for that pada) reckoned from that at birth.

For a knowledge of the terms देह (Deha), जीव (Jeeva), मण्डुकगति (Mandukagati), मर्कटगति (Markatagati), सिंहावलोकन (Simhavalokana), the reader should refer to slokas 89—92. In connection with the terms मण्डुकगति (Manduka gati) and मर्कटगति (Markata gati), it will be interesting to note that in a सव्यचक (Savya chakra), the two movements take place from Kanya to Kataka and Simha to Mithuna respectively, while in an अपसव्यचक (Apasavya chakra) they are invariably from Kataka to Kanya and Mithuna to Simha and these occur only in the cycles which run from Vrischika to Dhanus and vice versa.

A reason for this will appear when we remember that it is only by such an arrangement the order of planets in both the cycles can be made identical.

प्रणम्य परमात्मानं शिवं परमकारणम् ।  
खेचारिचक्रमध्यस्थं चतुःषष्ठिकलात्मकम् ॥ १ ॥  
एग्रच्छ देवदेवेशमीश्वरं सर्वमङ्गला ।  
कालचक्रगतिं सर्वां विस्तराद्वद मे प्रभो ॥ २ ॥

*Slokas 1-2.* Bowing to Siva, the supreme soul, the prime cause of all things, standing in the centre of the planetary systems and comprehending in his omniscience the 64 branches of knowledge, the all-benign goddess Parvati asked that supreme Ruler of all Gods as follows : “Tell me, oh lord, in detail the entire course of the wheel of time कालचक्र (Kalachakra).”

ईश्वर उवाच ।

अहमादित्यरूपोऽसि चन्द्रं त्वां संप्रचक्षते ।  
संयोगेन वियोगेन जगत्सावरजङ्गमम् ॥ ३ ॥

देहा-  
विषः

## कालचक्रदशा-संब्य-

प्रथमपादः	कुजः	षौ— मेषकुज—	१८— ७वृषभशुक्र—	२८— १६मिथुनबुध—	३८— ९कटकचन्द्र—	४ २१
द्वितीयपादः	शनिः	न— मकरशनि—	१०क्ष— ४कुभशनि—	११त्र— ४मीनगुरु—	१२दा— १०वृश्चिककुज—	८ ७
तृतीयपादः	चुक्रः	रु— वृषभशुक्र—	२षो— १६मेषकुज—	१क्ष— ७मीनगुरु—	१२षु— १०कुभशनि—	११ ४
चतुर्थपादः	चन्द्रः	वा— कटकचन्द्र—	४षी— २१सिंहरवि—	५त्र— ५कन्याबुध—	६सं— ९तुलाशुक्र—	७ १६

प्रथमपादः	कुजः	ह— वृश्चिककुज—	८स— ७तुलाशुक्र—	७श— १६कन्याबुध—	६व— ९कटकचन्द्र—	४ २१
द्वितीयपादः	शनिः	अ— कुभशनि—	११ना— ४मकरशनि—	१०षो— ४षुगुरु—	९क— १०मेषकुज—	१ ७
तृतीयपादः	चुक्रः	स— तुलाशुक्र—	२द— १६वृश्चिककुज—	८षी— ७घनुर्युस—	९न— १०मकरशनि	१० ४
चतुर्थपादः	चन्द्रः	वा— कटकचन्द्र—	४षी— २१सिंहरवि—	५गा— ५मिथुनबुध—	३र— ९वृषभशुक्र—	२ १६

प्रथमपादः	कुजः	षौ— मेषकुज—	१८— ७वृषभशुक्र—	२८— १६मिथुनबुध—	३८— ९कटकचन्द्र—	४ २१
द्वितीयपादः	शनिः	न— मकरशनि—	१०क्ष— ४कुभशनि—	११त्र— ४मीनगुरु—	१२दा— १०वृश्चिककुज—	८ ७
तृतीयपादः	चुक्रः	रु— वृषभशुक्र—	२षो— १६मेषकुज—	१त्र— ७मीनगुरु—	१२षु— १०कुभशनि—	१ १०
चतुर्थपादः	चन्द्रः	वा— कटकचन्द्र—	४षी— २१सिंहरवि—	५त्र— ५कन्याबुध—	६सं— ९तुलाशुक्र—	१ १६

वश्रम्यकरणि

							परमा- युस्. in years	जीवा- धिपः	आंशा
-	5 ता-	6 स-	7 हो-	8 वी-	9	= 100 गु			भेष
सिंहरवि-	5 कन्यावुध-	9 तुलाशुक-	16 इश्विककुज-	7 धनुर्गुरु-	10				
-	7 च-	6 वै-	4 ण-	5 गः-	3	= 85 उथः	वृषभ		
शुक-	16 कन्यावुध-	9 कटकचन्द्र-	21 सिंहरवि-	5 मिथुनबुध-	9				
-	10 धा-	9 य-	1 र-	2 गं-	3	= 83 उथः	मिथु		
करशनि-	4 धनुर्गुरु-	10 मेषकुज-	7 वृषभशुक-	16 मिथुनबुध-	9				
-	8 वि-	9 म-	10 क्ष-	11 त्र-	12	= 86 गुरुः	कटक		
शिककुज-	7 धनुर्गुरु-	10 मकरशनि-	4 कुम्भशनि-	4 मीनगुरु-	10				
-	5 व-	3 र-	2 ष-	1 त्र-	12	= 100 गुरुः	सिंह		
हरवि-	5 मिथुनबुध-	9 वृषभशुक-	16 मेषकुज-	7 मीनगुरु-	10				
-	2 गो-	3 भी-	4 मा-	5 च-	6	= 85 उथः	कन्या		
शुक-	16 मिथुनबुध-	9 कटकचन्द्र-	21 सिंहरवि-	5 कन्यावुध-	9				
-	11 त्र-	12 जः-	8 सि-	7 तः-	6	= 83 उथः	तुला		
शनि-	4 मीनगुरु-	10 इश्विककुज-	7 तुलाशुक-	16 कन्यावुध-	9				
-	1 वै-	12 धु-	11 नि-	10 फः-	9	= 86 गुरुः	वृश्चि		
कुज-	7 मीनगुरु-	10 कुम्भशनि-	4 मकरशनि-	4 धनुर्गुरु-	10				
-	5 ता-	6 स-	7 हो-	8 वी-	9	100 गुरुः	धनुस		
हरवि	5 कन्यावुध-	9 तुलाशुक-	16 इश्विककुज-	7 धनुर्गुरु-	10				
-	7 च-	6 वै-	4 ण-	5 गः-	3	85 उथः	मकर		
शुक-	16 कन्यावुध-	9 कटकचन्द्र-	21 सिंहरवि-	5 मिथुनबुध-	9				
-	10 धा-	9 य-	1 र-	2 गं-	3	= 83 उथः	कुम		
करशनि-	4 धनुर्गुरु-	10 मेषकुज-	7 वृषभशुक-	16 मिथुनबुध-	9				
-	8 वि-	9 न-	10 क्ष-	11 त्र-	12	= 86 गुरुः	मीन		
शिककुज-	7 धनुर्गुरु-	10 मकरशनि-	4 कुम्भशनि-	4 मीनगुरु-	10				

देहः  
विष्पः

## कालचक्रदृशा-अपसव्य-

4. रोहिणी; 10. मषा;  
16. विशाखा; 22. श्रवण;

5. सुग्गिशरा; 11. पूर्वफल्गुनी;  
17. अनुराधा; 23. अविष्टा;

6. आद्रा; 12. उत्तरफल्गुनी;  
18. ज्येष्ठा; 24. शतमधिक

प्रथमपादः	गुरुः	ष— धनुर्गुरु—	9 न— मकरशनि—	10 क्षे— कुमशनि—	11 श्र— मीनगुरु—	12
द्वितीयपादः	बुधः	ता— कन्याबुध—	6 सा— 9 तुलाशुक्र—	7 द— 16 वृश्चिककुज—	8 श्र— 7 मीनपुरु—	12
तृतीयपादः	बुधः	च— कन्याबुध—	6 मी— 9 सिंहरवि—	5 भो— 5 कटकचन्द्र—	4 गी— 21 मिथुनबुध—	3
चतुर्थपादः	गुरुः	त्र— मीनगुरु—	12 यो— 10 मेषकुज—	1 रा— 7 वृषभशुक्र—	2 गी— 16 मिथुनबुध—	3
प्रथमपादः	गुरुः	त— मीनगुरु—	12 क्षु— 10 कुमशनि—	11 नि— 4 मकरशनि—	10 षि— 4 धनुर्गुरु—	9
द्वितीयपादः	बुधः	गे— मिथुनबुध—	3 रा— 9 वृषभशुक्र—	2 य— 16 मेषकुज—	1 ध— 7 धनुर्गुरु—	10
तृतीयपादः	बुधः	गो— मिथुनबुध—	3 मां— 9 सिंहरवि—	5 वा— 5 कटकचन्द्र—	4 ची— 21 कन्याबुध—	6
चतुर्थपादः	गुरुः	षि— धनुर्गुरु—	9 न— 10 वृश्चिककुज—	8 सि— 7 तुलाशुक्र—	7 त— 16 कन्याबुध—	6
प्रथमपादः	गुरुः	त— मीनगुरु—	12 क्षु— 10 कुमशनि—	11 नि— 4 मकरशनि	10 षि— 4 धनुर्गुरु—	9
द्वितीयपादः	बुधः	गे— मिथुनबुध—	3 रा— 9 वृषभशुक्र—	2 य— 16 मेषकुज—	1 ध— 7 धनुर्गुरु—	10
तृतीयपादः	बुधः	गो— मिथुनबुध—	3 मां— 9 सिंहरवि—	5 वा— 5 कटकचन्द्र—	4 ची— 21 कन्याबुध—	9
चतुर्थपादः	गुरुः	षि— धनुर्गुरु—	9 न— 10 वृश्चिककुज—	8 सि— 7 तुलाशुक्र—	7 त— 16 कन्याबुध—	9

## चक्रवाक्यानि

							परमा- युग- in years.	देशा- पिंपः अंशः
प-	1 रां-	2 ग-	3 मि-	5 व-	4	= 86	चन्द्रः वृषभः	
मेषकुज-	7 वृषभशुक्-	16 मिथुनबुध-	9 सिंहरवि-	5 कटकचंद्र-	21			
षु-	11 नि-	10 धि-	9 दां-	8 सा-	7	= 83	शुक्रः तुल	
कुंभशनि-	4 मकरशनि-	4 धनुर्गुरु-	10 वृश्चिककुज-	7 तुलाशुक्-	16			
रा-	2 य-	1 ध-	9 न-	10 श्व-	11	= 85	शनि: कन्या	
वृषभशुक्-	16 मेषकुज-	7 धनुर्गुरु-	10 मकरशनि-	4 कुंभशनि-	4			
मा-	5 मे-	4 त्ता-	6 स-	7 ह-	8	= 100	कुजः सिंह	
सिंहरवि-	5 कटकचंद्र-	21 कन्याबुध-	9 तुलाशुक्-	16 वृश्चिककुज-	7			
दां-	8 स-	7 स्त-	6 मे-	5 व-	4	= 86	चन्द्रः कटक	
वृश्चिककुज-	7 तुलाशुक्-	16 कन्याबुध-	9 सिंहरवि	5 कटकचंद्र-	21			
न-	10 श्व-	11 त्र-	12 प-	1 रः-	2		83 शुक्रः मिथु	
मकरशनि-	4 कुंभशनि-	4 मीनगुरु-	10 मेषकुज-	7 वृषभशुक्-	16			
स-	7 दा-	8 त्रि-	12 षु-	11 ने-	10		85 शनि: वृष	
तुलाशुक्-	16 वृश्चिककुज-	7 मीनगुरु-	10 कुंभशनि-	4 मकरशनि-	4			
मि	5 वा-	4 गा-	3 रि-	2 का-	1		100 कुजः मेष	
सिंहरवि-	5 कटकचंद्र-	21 मिथुनबुध-	9 वृषभशुक्-	16 मेषकुज-	7			
दां-	8 स-	7 स्त-	6 मे-	5 व-	4		86 चन्द्रः मार्ग	
वृश्चिककुज-	7 तुलाशुक्-	16 कन्याबुध-	9 सिंहरवि-	5 कटकचंद्र-	21			
न-	10 श्व-	11 स-	12 प-	1 रः-	2		83 शुक्रः कुंभ	
मकरशनि-	4 कुंभशनि	4 मीनगुरु-	10 मेषकुज-	7 वृषभशुक्-	16			
स-	7 दा-	8 त्रि-	12 षु-	11 ने-	10		85 शनि: मक	
तुलाशुक्-	16 वृश्चिककुज-	7 मीनगुरु-	10 कुंभशनि-	4 मकरशनि-	4			
मि-	5 वा-	4 गा-	2	3 रि-	2 का-	1		100 कुजः धनु
सिंहरवि-	5 कटकचंद्र-	21 मिथुनबुध-	9 वृषभशुक्-	16 मेषकुज-	7			

Easwara said—

*Slока 3.* ' I am of the nature of the Sun and thou art declared to be the Moon. The whole universe consisting of mobile and immobile things is brought about by the conjunction and opposition (separation) of the Sun and the Moon.

पञ्चप्राचीरालिखेद्वाणसंख्या तिर्यग्रेखावर्जितान्तश्चतुष्काः ।

प्रागादीशा द्वादश व्योमवासा ज्योतिश्चक्षामिनस्तूराध्याः ॥

*Sloka 4.* Draw five straight lines from west to east and five cross-wise in such a manner that the interior four squares are left vacant (are not represented in the chakra). The resulting twelve squares are the twelve celestial signs Mesha and others, the lords of the east and other points of the compass.

धराजशुक्लशशशीनसौम्यसितारजीवार्कजमन्दजीवाः ।

क्रमेण मेषादिषु राशिनाथासदंशपाश्चेति वदन्ति सन्तः ॥ ५ ॥

*Sloka 5.* Wise men say that Mars, Venus, Mercury, the Moon, the Sun, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Saturn and Jupiter are respectively the lords of the signs from Mesha onwards and also of their amsas.

भूतैकविंशद्विगिरयो नवदिक्षोदशाब्धयः ।

सूर्यादीनां क्रमादब्दा राशीनां स्वामिनो वशात् ॥ ६ ॥

*Sloka 6.* 5, 21, 7, 9, 10, 16 and 4 are the years respectively of the 7 planets reckoned from the Sun. The years of the signs correspond to the years of their lords.

अश्वीपुनर्वस्त्रहस्तमूलप्रोष्टपदादिषु ।

अंशकान् गणयेन्मेषात्प्रादक्षिण्यक्रमं वदेत् ॥ ७ ॥

सोहिणीमध्यैशास्ववैष्णवादिषु भेषु च ।  
अंशकान् वृश्चिकार्दिनां गणयेदपसव्यतः ॥ ८ ॥

*Slokas 7-8.* In the 5 triads of stars beginning respectively with Aswini, Punarvasu, Hasta, Mula and Purvaproshtapada, reckon the quarters from Mesha in the प्रदक्षिण (Pradakshina) order. In the four triads commencing with Rohini, Makha, Visakha, and Sravana, reckon the quarters from Vrischika in the अप्रदक्षिण (Appradakshina) order.

दक्षिणात्रिकनक्षत्रं द्वादशांशकराशिषु ।  
चक्रं प्रदक्षिणीकृत्य मीनान्तं विन्यसेत्पुनः ॥ ९ ॥  
उत्तरात्रयनक्षत्रं वृश्चिकाद्यप्रदक्षिणम् ।  
कृत्वा चापान्तकेऽन्यसिन् ज्ञातव्ये दक्षिणोत्तरे ॥ १० ॥

*Slokas 9-10.* The चक्र (chakra) consisting of a दक्षिण (Dakshina) triad of stars should be cast in the प्रदक्षिण (Pradakshina) order from Mesha to Meena among the 12 Rasis to which the Navamsas composing the triad belong. Again, the 12 quarters of the triad called उत्तर (Uttara) (in contrast with दक्षिण (Dakshina) of the previous sloka) are to be assigned to the 12 Rasis in the अप्रदक्षिण (Appradakshina) order from Vrischika to Dhanus. Thus, दक्षिण (Dakshina) and उत्तर (Uttara) have to be apprehended as distinct each from the other.

सव्यापसव्यमार्गेण चाश्विन्यादि त्रिकं त्रिकम् ।  
देहादि गणयेत्सव्ये वामे जीवादि गण्यते ॥ ११ ॥

*Sloka 11.* Thus, the triads of stars reckoned from Aswini are to be distinguished as दक्षिण (Dakshina) and उत्तर (Uttara) just as their padas are reckoned in the प्रदक्षिण (Pradakshina) or अप्रदक्षिण (Appradakshina) order

of Rasis. In the सव्य (Savya) triad the reckoning begins with देह (Deha). In the अपसव्य (Apasavya) triad it begins with जीव (Jeeva).

मेषगोयमकुलीरमन्दिरेष्वंशकेषु परमायुरुच्यते ।

ज्ञानकं मदगजस्तदा क्रमात् तत्र कोणभवनेषु तद्वदेत् ॥ १२ ॥

*Sloka 12.* In the अंश (Amsas) i. e. quarters of the nakshatras representing the houses Mesha, Vrishabha, Mithuna and Kataka, the greatest life is declared to result, being measured respectively by the numbers 100, 85, 83 and 86. The same holds good in respect to the Trikona Rasis of the four foregoing.

एवमायुः परिक्षानं देहजीवौ प्रकल्प्य च ।

सब्ये तु प्रथमाशस्तु देह इत्यभिधीयते ॥ १३ ॥

जीवः सर्वेष्वन्त्यपादो विलोममपसब्यके ।

*Slokas 13 and 13½.* There can thus be a thorough knowledge of the age of a person when what are called देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva) are previously settled. In the सव्यचक (Savya chakra) the first division of every Rasi is called देह (Deha) and the last is termed जीव (Jeeva). In the अपसव्यचक (Apasavya chakra) this is reversed.

देहजीवे यदा राहुः केतुमौर्मो रविः स्थितः ॥ १४ ॥

तदा तस्मिन् भवेन्मृत्युदेहे रोगः प्रवर्तते ।

*Slokas 13½-14½.* When Rahu, Ketu, Mars, or the Sun happen to be in the conjunction of देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva), there will be death in consequence thereof. If they happen to be in देह (Deha) alone, disease sets in.

Cf. पराशर

देहजीवसमायोगे भौमार्करविजादिभिः ।

एकैकयोगे मरणं बहुयोगे तु का कथा ॥  
 यत्र स्थानेषु सज्जीवो देहयोगसमन्वितः ।  
 तत्र पापग्रहैर्योगे तदशामरणं वदेत् ॥  
 देहयोगे महाबाधा जीवयोगे तु मृत्युदः ।  
 द्वाभ्यां संयोगमात्रेण हन्यते नात्र संशयः ॥  
 जीवे जीवो यदा राहुः सौरिर्वक्रो रविः स्थितः ।  
 मृत्युकालगति ज्ञात्वा शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥

देहजीवगृहं यातः सौम्यो जीवश्च भाग्वतः ॥ १५ ॥  
 सुखसंपत्करं सर्वं शोकरोगविनाशनम् ।  
 मिश्रखेचरसंयुक्ते मिश्रं फलमवाभ्यात् ॥ १६ ॥

*Slokas 14½-16.* When Mercury, Jupiter and Venus go to a house which represents देह (Deha) or जीव (Jeeva), then everything tends to happiness and prosperity and there is an end of sorrow and sickness. When the देह (Deha) or the जीव (Jeeva) house is occupied by a mixture of good and bad planets, the effect would be of a mixed nature.

## NOTES.

Parasara adds :

जीवे जीवो यदा सोमः सौम्यो जीवः सितः स्थितः ।  
 तदा सौख्यं प्रकुर्वन्ति रोगमृत्युविनाशनम् ॥  
 पापक्षेत्रदशायोगे देहजीवौ तु दुःखदौ ।  
 शुभक्षेत्रदशायोगे शुभयोगे शुभं भवेत् ॥  
 देहे शुभग्रहैर्युक्ते भूषणादि ध्रुवं भवेत् ।  
 जीवे शुभग्रहैर्युक्ते पुत्रदारादिकाँलभेत् ॥  
 सिंहावलोकसमये मण्डूकगतिसंभवे ।  
 अपमृत्युभयं तस्मिन् प्रायश्चित्ताद्विमुच्यते ॥ १७ ॥

*Sloka 17.* At the time there is a शिखावलोकन (Sim-havalokana, backward glance of a lion, *vide infra* sloka 89-91) or a मण्डूकगति (Mandukagati, a frog leap) happens, there is danger of untimely death from which one is released by an expiation.

Cf. पराशर

मण्डूके तु महाब्याधिर्मर्कटे तु महद्यम् ।  
 सिंहावलोके मरणं गर्गस्य वचनं यथा ॥  
 कन्यायां कर्कटे वाऽपि सिंहभे मिथुनेऽपि च ।  
 मण्डूकगतिसंज्ञा वै तादृशं रोगकारणम् ॥  
 मीने तु वृश्चिके वाऽपि चापे मेषे तथैव च ।  
 सिंहावलोकने चैव तादृशं च फलं लभेत् ॥  
 सिंहावगतिमार्गे च माण्डूकीगतिसंभवः ।  
 अपमृत्युकरस्तस्मिन् प्रायश्चित्तान् शोचति ॥  
 मीनात् वृश्चिके याते ज्वरो भवति निश्चितम् ।  
 कन्यायाः कर्कटे याते मातृबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥  
 सिंहात् मिथुने याते लिङ्यां व्याधिर्मर्केद्वयम् ।  
 कट्टकात् हरौ याते वषो भवति देहिनाम् ॥  
 पितृबन्धुमृतिं विद्याच्चापान्मेषं गते पुनः ॥  
 मीनात् वृश्चिके याते ज्वरो भवति देहिनाम् ।  
 पाथोनात् कर्कटे याते मातृबन्धुवधूमृतिः ॥ १८ ॥

*Sloka 18.* When there is a transit from Meena to Vrischika, fever attacks the persons concerned. When there is a passage from Kanya to Kataka, the death takes place of one's mother, relation or wife.

कट्टकात् हरौ याते व्याधोगं कदेद्वयः ।  
 सिंहात् मिथुनं याते स्वस्त्रीयाविर्मृतिमर्वेत् ॥ १९ ॥

*Sloka 19.* When there is a passage from Kataka to Simha (after a मण्डूकपूति - Mandukaputi), a wise astrologer should predict a disease due to an ulcer or wound. When there is a passage from Simha to Mithuna, there will be disease or death of one's own wife.

पुत्रबन्धुमृतिं विद्याक्षापान्मेर्षं गते पुनः ।  
शुभग्रहेऽसिष्मयं पापग्रहयुते भयम् ॥ २० ॥

*Sloka 20.* When the transit is from Dhanus to Mesha, the death of a son or other such relative is to be apprehended. When an auspicious planet occupies the house of transit, there is no risk; but when it has a malefic planet, there is danger.

कन्यायाः कर्कटे याते पूर्वभागे महान् भवेत् ।  
उत्तरां दिशमाश्रित्य शुभयात्रां गमिष्यति ॥ २१ ॥

*Sloka 21.* When there is a transit from Kanya to Kataka the person concerned becomes great during the former portion of it, and goes upon a happy trip towards the north.

सिंहानु भिथुने याते पूर्वभागं विसर्जयेत् ।  
कार्यारंभे तु नैऋत्यां सुखयात्रां गमिष्यति ॥ २२ ॥

*Sloka 22.* When there is a transit from Simha to Mithuna, the former portion thereof should be shunned as inauspicious at the commencement of an undertaking; but a trip then in the southwest will be auspicious.

कर्कटादक्षिणे सिंहे कार्यहानिश्च रोगकृत् ।  
दक्षिणां दिशमाश्रित्य पश्चादागमनं भवेत् ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* When there is a transit from Kataka to Simha in a सव्या (Savya) movement, there is failure of one's business and sickness comes in its wake; and

there is a return *via* southwest towards the south —*i. e.* in plain English, there is a passage from Simha towards Vrishaba through Mithuna.

मीनांशु शूक्रिके क्रान्ते उदगच्छति सङ्कटम् ।  
चापान्मैषे भयं यात्रा व्याधिर्बन्धुभृतिर्भवेद् ॥ २४ ॥

*Slока 24.* When there is a passage from Meena to Vrischika, *i. e.* in the northern direction, trouble disappears. When the transit is from Dhanus to Mesha, the passage is risky; disease and death of a relation may occur.

तत्र संपद्विवाहादि शुभं भवति पश्चिमे ।  
शुभारुदे नृपप्रीतिः सर्वसंपत्करी नृणाम् ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* When this passage is reversed, *i. e.* from Mesha to Dhanus there is prosperity, marriage and other such auspicious event. When the house of transit is occupied by a benefic planet, there will be royal favor leading to every kind of prosperity.

देहो मेषश्चापसिंहाजभानां जीवश्चापी गोवधूनक्भानाम् ।  
आकोकेरो देहसंज्ञं नृयुग्मं जीवं सव्ये चापसव्ये विलोमात् ॥

*Sloka 26.* In the case of the चक्र (Chakra) belonging to Mesha, Dhanus and Simha, the lord of the देह (Deha) is Mars and the lord of जीव (Jeeva) is Jupiter. In the case of the चक्र (Chakra) belonging to Vrishabha, Kanya and Makara, the lord of the देह (Deha) is Saturn and that of जीव (Jeeva) is Mercury. This holds good for सव्यचक्र (Savya chakra). This is to be taken in reverse order for the अपसव्यचक्र (Apasavya chakra).

#### NOTES.

Compare the following from an astrological work (name unknown).

॥ सर्वचक्रे ॥

मेषस्य तु स्वयं देहो धनुर्जीवः प्रकीर्तिः ।  
 भौमशुक्रेन्दुजेन्द्रकसौम्यभृत्वारमन्त्रिणः ॥  
 वृषस्य मकरो देहो मिथुनं जीव उच्यते ।  
 मन्दौ गुहकुजौ शुक्रसौम्येन्द्रकबुधास्तथा ॥  
 मिथुनस्य वृषो देहः स्वयं जीवः प्रकीर्तिः ।  
 शुक्रवक्रौ गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुभौमौ भृगुरुर्बः ॥  
 कुलीरस्य स्वयं देहो मीनो जीवः प्रकीर्तिः ।  
 इन्द्रकज्ञा भृगुभौमो गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुस्तथा ॥  
 सिंहस्य वृश्चिकं देहं मीनो जीव इहोच्यते ।  
 भौमशुक्रेन्दुजेन्द्रकसौम्यशुक्रारमन्त्रिणः ॥  
 कन्यायाः कलर्ण देहः स्वयं जीव इति स्मृतः ।  
 मन्दौ गुरुकुजौ शुक्रबुधचन्द्रार्कसौम्यकाः ॥  
 तौलिकायाः स्वयं देहः कन्या जीव इहोच्यते ।  
 शुक्रवक्रौ गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुवक्रौ सितो बुधः ॥  
 वृश्चिकस्य कुलीरं तु देहो जीवो धनुः स्मृतः ।  
 इन्द्रकज्ञाः सितो भौमो गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुः स्मृतः ॥  
 चापस्य मेषो देहः स्यात् स्वयं जीव इति स्मृतः ।  
 भौमशुक्रबुधेन्द्रकसौम्यभृत्वारमन्त्रिणः ॥  
 मकरस्य स्वयं देहो मिथुनो जीव उच्यते ।  
 मन्दौ गुरुः कुजः शुक्रो बुधेन्द्रकबुधास्तथा ॥  
 कुमस्य वृषभो देहो मिथुनो जीव उच्यते ।  
 शुक्रवक्रौ गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुभौमौ भृगुरुर्बः ॥  
 मीनस्य तु स्वयं जीवो देहः कर्कटकः स्मृतः ।  
 इन्द्रकज्ञा भृगुभौमो गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुस्तथा ॥

॥ अपसम्बन्धः ॥

वृश्चिकस्य धनुर्जीवो देहः कर्कटकः स्मृतः ।  
 गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुर्भैमो भृगुः सौम्याकचन्द्रमाः ॥  
 तौलिकायाः स्वयं देहः कन्या जीव इति स्मृतः ।  
 सौम्यभृगवारदेवेन्या मन्दौ चापालितौलिकाः ॥  
 कन्यायाः कन्यका जीवः कुमो देह इति स्मृतः ।  
 सौम्याकेन्दुजुधाः शुक्रवक्रौ गुरुशनी तथा ॥  
 मिथुनस्य वृश्चिको देहो मीनो जीव इति स्मृतः ।  
 गुरुवक्रौ भृगुः सौम्यः सूर्येन्दुज्ञा भृगुः कुजः ॥  
 कुलीरस्य स्वयं देहो मीनो जीव इति स्मृतः ।  
 गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुर्भैमः शुक्रसौम्यौ रविः शशी ॥  
 मिथुनस्य स्वयं जीवो वृषभो देह उच्यते ।  
 सौम्यभृगवारगुर्वार्किमन्देन्यारा भृगुस्तथा ॥  
 वृषस्य मकरो देहो मिथुनं जीव उच्यते ।  
 सौम्याकेन्दुजशुक्रारगुरुमन्दशनैश्वराः ॥  
 मेषस्य तु स्वयं देहो धनुर्जीवः प्रकीर्तिः ।  
 गुर्वारमितसौम्यार्का इन्द्रसौम्यमिताः कुमः ॥  
 मीनस्य तु स्वयं जीवो देहः कर्कटकः स्मृतः ।  
 गुरुर्मन्दौ गुरुर्भैमभृगुसौम्या रविः शशी ॥  
 कुमस्य तु वृषो देहो मिथुनो जीव उच्यते ।  
 सौम्यभृगवारगुरवो मन्दौ जीवः कुजः कविः ॥  
 मकरस्य स्वयं देहो मिथुनं जीव उच्यते ।  
 सौम्याकेन्दुजशुक्रारगुरुमन्दशनैश्वराः ॥  
 चापस्य तु स्वयं जीवो मेषो देह इति स्मृतः ।  
 गुर्वारशुक्रसौम्यार्कचन्द्रसौम्या भृगुः कुजः ॥

उक्षा देहो युग्मकोणं गताना जीवं युग्मागारमादुर्भूनीन्द्राः ।  
मीनो जीवः कर्कटो देहराशिः सव्ये चक्रे ककिकीटान्त्यमानाम् ॥

*Sloka 27.* In the सव्यचक्र (Savya chakra), the lord of देह (Deha) is Venus and the lord of जीव (Jeeva) is Mercury in the case of the चक्र (Chakra) belonging to Mithuna, Thula and Kumbha. With respect to the चक्र (Chakra) owned by Kataka, Vrischika and Meena, the lords of जीव (Jeeva) and देह (Deha) are respectively Jupiter and the Moon.

देहजीवसमायुक्तैभौमार्किरविभोगिभिः ।  
एकैकयोगे मरणं बहुयोगे न संशयः ॥ २८ ॥

*Sloka 28.* When Mars, Saturn, the Sun and Rahu occupy देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva) separately, death is to be feared. Of this there can be no doubt when several of them occupy these places.

देहयुक्तो महारोगं जीवयुक्तो महद्वयम् ।  
द्वाभ्यां संयोगमात्रेण हन्यते नात्र संशयः ॥ २९ ॥

*Sloka 29.* The planet occupying the देह (Deha) produces a dangerous malady while the one occupying the जीव (Jeeva) brings on great risk. If both the देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva) be occupied by the malefic planets named (in the previous sloka), then, undoubtedly, the person concerned becomes a victim.

अधिरोगो भवेद्द्वाभ्यामपमृत्युखिभिर्भवेत् ।  
चतुर्भिर्मृतिरापना देहजीवे भवेद्यदि ॥ ३० ॥

*Sloka 30.* With two malefic planets in the देह (Deha) or जीव (Jeeva) there will be growing disease; with three of them, there ought to be sudden or untimely death. When all the four are present, death sets in.

युगपदेहजीवौ तु पापग्रहयुतौ तथा ।

राजचोरादिभीतिश्च द्वाभ्यां मृत्युर्न संशयः ॥ ३१ ॥

*Sloka 31.* If देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva) be simultaneously occupied by a malefic planet, there is danger to be feared from the king, robbers or other such agency, but if they be simultaneously occupied by two malefic planets, death will undoubtedly happen.

अग्निबाधा रवौ विद्याच्चन्द्रे ज्वलनबाधकम् ।

भौमे शस्त्रकृता पीडा वासुबाधकरं बुधे ॥ ३२ ॥

गुरौ चोदरबाधा स्यात् शुक्रेऽपि भयमाप्न्यात् ।

शनौ गुरुमेन बाधा स्याद् राहौ विषकृतां रुजम् ॥ ३३ ॥

*Slokas 32-33.* Damage by fire will result when the Sun is in such a malefic position. The Moon in the same position will cause injury by conflagration. Mars will bring on hurt inflicted by a deadly weapon Mercury will produce trouble due to flatulence. Jupiter in such an inauspicious position will cause trouble in the stomach. Venus will bring on risk by fire; Saturn produces colic; Rahu gives birth to ailments due to venomous bites.

आत्स्थानगतो जीवो दारस्थानगतः कुजः ।

तथा जन्मगतो मन्दो राहुर्नवमराशिगः ॥ ३४ ॥

चन्द्रोऽष्टमगृहं यातः सूर्यो रिःऽगृहं गतः ।

बुधः सप्तमभावस्थो भार्गवः शत्रुराशिगः ॥ ३५ ॥

इत्येवं मरणस्थानं तस्मिन् पापयुतेऽथवा ।

पापद्वेष्टरिनीचस्ये दुर्बले दुःखमाप्न्यात् ॥ ३६ ॥

*Sloka 34-36.* Jupiter in the 3rd house, Mars in

the 7th, Saturn in the natal star, Rahu in the 9th house, the Moon in the 5th, the Sun in the 12th, Mercury in the 7th and Venus in an inimical house are each of them मरणस्थान (Maranasthana) or death occasioners. When the planet which is thus termed मरणस्थान (Maranasthana) is in conjunction with a malefic planet or aspected by one such or occupies an inimical or depression house or is destitute of strength, the person concerned comes to grief.

## ॥ देहजीवफलम् ॥

भानुः करोति विविधापदमथनाशं  
आर्तिज्वरारिजनभीतिपदच्युतिं च ।  
पित्तार्तिगुलमग्रहणीक्षयकर्णरोगं  
पश्चादिबन्धुमरणं सहजादिनाशम् ॥ ३७ ॥

*Sloka 37.* The Sun, when in देह (Deha) or जीव (Jeeva) causes adversities of various sorts, loss of wealth, disease, fever, risk from enemies, loss of one's place, bilious affections, spleen, diarrhoea, consumption, disease of the ear, death of cattle and kindred and the loss of brother or other dear relation.

चन्द्रः स्वबन्धुजनमङ्गमकन्यकासि-  
मारोग्यभूषणसुखांबरराज्यपूज्यम् ।  
दानक्रियादिसुरभूसुरपुण्यतीर्थ-  
स्थानार्चनं मृदुसुखानसुखं करोति ॥ ३८ ॥

*Slk. 38.* The Moon leads to association with one's own kith and kin culminating in the acquisition of a virgin girl as a helpmate ; to health, ornaments, luxurious apparel and respect in the land ; to acts of

gift and to the propitiation of Gods and Brahmins at baths in holy waters ; to soft repose and pleasant meals.

भौमः करोति तनुतापरुग्मिचोर-  
 भीतिं स्वबन्धुकलहं सहजादिनाशम् ।  
 श्वेत्रार्थनाशपदविच्युतियुद्धनीतिं  
 गुल्मार्शकुष्टविषशत्रुभयं कुवृत्तिः ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* Mars in a bad position, produces inflammation of the body, disease and dread of fire and robbers, quarrel with kindred, death of a brother or other dear relation, loss of land and treasure, falling off in rank, policy leading to war, colic, piles, leprosy, danger from venomous reptiles and foemen.

ज्वरमासुरिका पैत्यं ग्रथिस्फोटं कुजस्य च ।  
 विषाग्निशस्त्रचोरारिनृपभीतिं वदेद्धधः ॥ ४० ॥

*Sloka 40.* Fever, small-pox, biliaryness, knotty tumour, danger from venomous reptiles, fire, weapons, robbers, foes and the king should a wise astrologer predict in addition, with respect to Mars.

सौम्यः करोति सुहृदासमहत्प्रसाद-  
 विज्ञानशीलनिगमागमशास्त्रबोधम् ।  
 स्त्रीपुत्रदारनृपभूषणगोगजाश्च-  
 लाभं विवेकघनबुद्धियशोभिवृद्धिम् ॥ ४१ ॥

*Sloka 41.* Mercury secures the favor of benevolent, trusty great men, a knowledge of worldly affairs, good manners, an insight into Vedas, philosophy and science; the acquisition of women, progeny, wives, royal ornaments, kine, elephants and horses ; the increase of discernment, wealth, intellect and fame.

जीवः करोति विविधार्थसुखं महत्वं  
 राज्याभिषेकमवनिप्रभूपूजनाद्यम् ।  
 स्त्रीपुत्रलाभसुखभूषणभोजनार्थ-  
 मारोग्यकार्त्तिविजयं च परोपकारम् ॥ ४२ ॥

*Sloka 42.* Jupiter leads to the many joys of affluence, eminent rank, coronation in the kingdom, the esteem of kings and similar honors; blessings of a family life, ornaments, abundant food, wealth, health, fame, victory and beneficence.

शुक्रः करोति रतिलाभसुखाङ्गनादि-  
 चित्रांबरार्थपशुवाहनरत्नजालम् ।  
 गानक्रियानठनगोष्ठिमहत्प्रतापं  
 सत्कीर्तिदानविभवं सुजनैः समाजम् ॥ ४३ ॥

*Sloka 43.* Venus secures sexual delight and the society of fine women; the pleasures of pictorial art, fine apparel, wealth, cattle, vehicles, gems and precious stones; musical concerts, dancing parties, lordly magnificence, good fame, great liberality and association with the virtuous.

मन्दः करोति कलहं तनुकृच्छ्रमृत्यु-  
 बन्ध्वार्तिमप्तिरिपुभूतभयं विषार्तिम् ।  
 मानार्थहानिमभिमानकलत्रपुत्र-  
 नाशं गृहार्थकृषिवाणिजगोविनाशम् ॥ ४४ ॥

*Sloka 44.* Saturn brings about quarrels, physical pain, death, affliction of relatives; dread of fire, enemies and ghosts, trouble from venomous reptiles, loss of honor, of wealth, of self respect; of wife, of children, of home-comforts, of agriculture, of trade and of cattle.

राहौ देहेरिपीडात्मा बन्धुकष्टपरिग्रमम् ।  
पक्षघातादिपीडा च राजभीति वदेन्नग्नाम् ॥ ४५ ॥

*Slока 45.* An astrologer may predict that when Rahu occupies देह (Deha), the people concerned suffer annoyance from enemies, see their relations in trouble, have to take to a wandering life, are afflicted with palsy and have to fear danger from their king.

केतौ चोराग्रीषीडादिरक्तस्नावादिपीडनम् ।  
दारिश्वं बन्धुनाशं च स्थाननाशं धनक्षयम् ॥ ४६ ॥

*Sloka 46.* When Ketu occupies देह (Deha), trouble crops up from thieves, fire and bleeding; poverty, loss of relations, loss of place and loss of wealth also result.

॥ इति देहजीवफलम् ॥

॥ अथ चक्रदशाफलम् ॥

लग्नचक्रदशाकाले देहारोग्यं महत्सुखम् ।  
कीर्तिभूषणराज्यार्थसुतदारांवरायतिम् ॥ ४७ ॥  
शुभक्षेत्रे शुभं सर्वं पापक्षें फलमन्यथा ।  
तद्वत्पापसमायुक्ते शुभयुक्ते शुभाधिकम् ॥ ४८ ॥  
स्वक्षेत्रतुङ्गमित्रस्थखेचरेण समन्विते ।  
विलग्नचक्रपाके तु राज्यार्थं नृपपूजनम् ॥ ४९ ॥  
नीचमृढारिराशिस्थखेचरेण समन्विते ।  
पुत्रदारादिनाशं च मिश्रे मिश्रफलं वदेत् ॥ ५० ॥

*Slokes 47-50.* At the time the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the Lagna is in progress, health of body, much happiness, acquisition of fame, ornaments, dominion,

wealth, children, wives and apparel may be announced. If the Lagna be in an auspicious sign, everything will come off auspiciously ; it will be otherwise when the Lagna is in a malefic sign and also when occupied by a malefic planet. When the Lagna being in a benefic sign is also occupied by a benefic planet, the result will be exceedingly happy. If the planet in the Lagna be in its swakshetra, in its exaltation or in a friendly house and the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the Lagna be in progress, dominion, wealth and honor from the sovereign will accrue. If, on the other hand, the planet in the Lagna be depressed, eclipsed, or in an inimical house, there will be loss of children, wife and such other dear objects ; if the Lagna and its occupants be of a mixed character, the astrologer should declare the effect to be of a mixed nature.

**द्वितीयराशिचके तु धनधान्यविवर्धनम् ।**

**भोजनं सुतदारास्मि क्षेत्रगोनृपूजनम् ॥ ५१ ॥**

**विद्यास्मि वाक्पदुत्वं च सद्गोप्त्या कालयापनम् ।**

**शुभक्षें फलमेवं स्यात्पापक्षें फलमन्यथा ॥ ५२ ॥**

*Stoka 51-52.* During the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 2nd Rasi may be expected increase of wealth and corn, good food, acquisition of children and wives, lands, cattle, honor by the sovereign, attainment of knowledge, eloquence and amusement in good company. When the Rasi in question is auspicious, such good effect as has been said above will follow ; it will be otherwise when the Rasi is malefic.

**द्वितीयराशिचकस्य परिपाके महत्सुखम् ।**

**भक्ष्यभोज्यफलास्मि च शौर्यं धैर्यं मनोजयम् ॥ ५३ ॥**

कर्णाभरणवस्त्रासि कण्ठभूषणमायतिम् ।  
अन्नपानादिसंपत्ति शुभराशौ शुभं वदेत् ॥ ५४ ॥

*Stokas 53-54.* When the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 3rd Rasi ripens, it will be the good fortune of the person concerned to enjoy much happiness, to get in abundance fruits edible and palatable, to display heroism, firmness and self-control, to be presented with ear-rings, apparel and neck-ornaments, to attain to dignity and to possess food, drink and other good things of life in abundance. The astrologer is to announce good effects when the Rasi is good.

चतुर्थराशिचक्रस्य पाके वाहनभूषणम् ।  
सीमासि तीर्थयात्रादिमहज्जननिषेवणम् ॥ ५५ ॥  
चित्तशुद्धिं महोत्साहं स्त्रीसुतासि कृषिक्रियाम् ।  
बन्धुक्षेत्राभिवृद्धिं च गृहलाभं महत्सुखम् ॥ ५६ ॥  
आरोग्यमर्थलाभं च सुगन्धाम्बरभूषणम् ।  
शुभक्षेत्रोभनं विद्यात्पापक्षेत्रं सर्वनाशनम् ॥ ५७ ॥

*Stokas 55-57.* When the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 4th Rasi begins to ripen, the person concerned will get vehicles, ornaments, new lands in the frontier ; make pilgrimages to sacred shrines and the like ; obtain conspicuous honor from his own community ; enjoy purity of the heart ; engage in some great enterprise ; be blessed with wife and children ; engage in agriculture ; acquire new friends and new landed property, new houses ; derive much happiness ; command good health, resources and articles of the toilette such as perfumes, wearing apparel and ornaments. The good things the astrologer is to divine when the Rasi is good ; but all this will be absent when the Rasi is bad.

मुत्रराहयात्मके चक्रे राज्यासि॒ं राजपूजनम् ।  
 स्त्रीसुतासि॒ं महाधैर्यमारोग्यं बन्धुपोषणम् ॥ ५८ ॥  
 अन्नदानं यशोलाभं आनन्दाब्धिमहोदयम् ।  
 उपकर्त्त्वमर्थासि॒ं वाहनाम्ब्ररभूषणम् ॥ ५९ ॥  
 शुभपापक्षजं सर्वं ग्रहयोगादिसंभवम् ।  
 पूर्ववद्योजयेत्तत्र चरराशौ पदच्युतिम् ॥ ६० ॥

*Stokas 58-60.* During the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 5th Rasi may be had kingship, honor by the sovereign, acquisition of wives and children, exceeding stability, sound health, the cherishing of relatives, dispensing of food, acquirement of fame, jubilee and great prosperity, beneficence, attainment of wealth, vehicles wearing apparel and ornaments. The astrologer should as before apportion the effects properly according as they are due to malefic or benefic Rasis and the presence in them or aspect of them by malefic or benefic planets. He is to add loss of place or position when the Rasi is a moveable one.

चक्रस्य पष्टुराशेस्तु परिपाकेऽधिजं भयम् ।  
 चोरारिविषभूपार्ति॑ स्थाननाशं महद्वयम् ॥ ३१ ॥  
 प्रमेहगुलमपाण्डुदिग्रहणीक्षयमंभवम् ।  
 अपक्रीति॑ कलत्रार्थमुत्तबन्धुविनाशनम् ॥ ६२ ॥  
 बन्धनं निगलप्रासि॑ कृष्णदारिव्यपीडनम् ।  
 फापक्षे फलमेवं स्थान्मिश्रं शुभगृहे सति॑ ॥ ६३ ॥

*Stokas 61-63.* During the ripening of the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 6th Rasi, the person concerned has to apprehend danger from fire, trouble from thieves, from enemies, from poison, from the sovereign, loss of

place, great risk due to gonorrhoea, colic, jaundice and kindred ailments, diarrhoea and consumption, ill-fame, loss of wives, wealth, children and relatives, captivity, being put in irons, harassment on account of debts and poverty. These will be the effects when the Rasi is malefic. The effect will be mixed when the 6th Rasi is benefic.

**कलत्रराशिचक्रस्य परिपाके करग्रहः ।**

**स्त्रीसुखं पुत्रलाभं च घृतसूपगुडादिकम् ॥ ६४ ॥**

**कृषिगोगजभूषामिं राजपूज्यं महद्यशः ।**

**शुभराशौ फलं सत्यं शुभखेचरमंयुते ॥ ६५ ॥**

*Slokas 64-55.* During the ripening of the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 7th Rasi may be expected marriage; the joy with a wedded consort; the birth of a son, the pleasures of the table—such as ghee, dhal and sugar; success in agriculture, acquisition of cattle, elephants and ornaments, honor by the sovereign and great renown. When the 7th Rasi is benefic and is occupied by a benefic planet, the good effects spoken of will surely follow.

**मृत्युचक्रदशाकाले महद्वःखं धनक्षयम् ।**

**स्थाननाशं बन्धुनाशं गुह्योदरनिपीडनम् ॥ ६६ ॥**

**दारित्रमन्नविद्रेषमन्नाभावमरेभयम् ।**

**पापक्षे पापमंयोगे फलमेवं विनिदिशेत् ॥ ६७ ॥**

*Slokas 66-67.* During the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 8th Rasi there will be much misery, waste of wealth, loss of place, loss of relations, griping pain in the privities and the stomach, poverty, famine and danger from an enemy. These effects the astrologer may announce

when the Rasi is malefic and occupied by a malefic planet.

शुभचक्रदशाकाले शोभनं भवति ध्रुवम् ।  
पुत्रमित्रकलत्रार्थक्षयिगोग्रहभूषणम् ॥ ६८ ॥  
सत्कर्मधर्मसंसिद्धिं महज्जनपरिग्रहम् ।  
शुभराशी शुभं सर्वं पापराशी विपर्ययः ॥ ६९ ॥

*Slokas 68-69.* When the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the 8th Rasi sets in, good will certainly result—viz. children, friends, wives, wealth, agriculture, cattle, houses, ornaments, accomplishment of good works and charity; the securing of adherents among men connected with the great men in power. All this will accrue when the Rasi is propitious. It will be otherwise when the Rasi is malefic.

कर्मचक्रदशाकाले राज्यासि नृपपूजनम् ।  
सत्कीर्तिदारपुत्रात्मबन्धुसङ्गं महोत्सवम् ॥ ७० ॥  
आज्ञाधरत्वमारोग्यं सद्गोष्ठया कालयापनम् ।  
सत्कर्मफलसंश्वर्यं शुभराशी वदेह्रुधः ॥ ७१ ॥

*Slokas 70-71* When the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the Rasi of the 10th bhava is in progress and when that Rasi is propitious, the following good things may be predicted by a competent astrologer—acquisition of a kingdom, honor by a king, good fame, great rejoicing in the society of one's wives, children and relatives, possession of authority, sound health, pleasant recreations in company with good people, the fruit of good works and supremacy.

लाभचक्रदशाकाले धनाप्त्यारोग्यभूषणम् ।  
विचित्रवस्त्वागमनं गृहोपकरणं लभेत् ॥ ७२ ॥

स्त्रीपुत्रबन्धुसौख्यास्मि ऋणद्रव्यायत्ति शुभम् ।  
राजप्रीतिं महत्सङ्गं प्रवदन्ति शुभोदये ॥ ७३ ॥

*Slokas 72-73.* During the चक्रदशा (Chakradasa) of the Rasi of the 11th bhava, the person concerned will come into possession of money, health, ornaments and have an accession of varied property and household furniture. When good planets appear in the Rasi in question, the astrologers declare there will be, as the result hereof, comfort and happiness secured to the females, the children and the relatives, return from reproductive investments, real prosperity, royal favor and good fellowship.

व्ययचक्रदशाकाले देहार्ति स्वपदच्युतिम् ।  
चोरग्निनृपकोपादि बन्धुस्त्रीनृपर्णिडनम् ॥ ७४ ॥  
उद्योगभङ्गमालस्य कृषिमोभूमिनाशनम् ।  
दारिद्र्यं कर्मवैकल्यं पापार्थं तु न संशयः ॥ ७५ ॥

*Slokas 74-75.* When the चक्रदशा of the Rasi of the 12th bhava is in progress and when that Rasi happens to be malefic, the following evils may without doubt crop up—bodily suffering, loss of place, encounter with robbers, fire, royal displeasure and the like : trouble from relatives from women and from the king ; obstruction of activity, lassitude, loss in agriculture, in cattle and in lands ; poverty and want of occupation.

॥ इति चक्रदशाफलम् ॥

लग्नादिद्वादशान्तानां भावानां फलमीद्वशम् ।  
प्रोक्तमत्र विशेषोऽस्ति विशेषात्कथ्यतेऽधुना ॥ ७६ ॥

*Sloka 76.* We have thus stated the effect of the bhavas from the Lagna to the twelfth (both inclusive).

It has got a peculiarity which is now going to be specially pointed out.

तत्तद्राशीशवीर्येण यथायोग्यं प्रयोजयेत् ।  
 राशीश्वरे बलयुते स्वोच्चमित्रस्ववर्गके ॥ ७७ ॥  
 मित्रान्विते शुभैद्वृष्टे यत्प्रोक्तं तच्छुभं वदेत् ।  
 बलहीने अरिनीचस्ये दिनेशकर्षणीडिते ॥ ७८ ॥  
 पष्ठाष्टमव्ययस्थाने पापशत्रुनिरीक्षिते ।  
 तद्राश्विषे तु जनने कष्टं राश्युद्धवं फलम् ॥ ७९ ॥

*Stokas 77-79.* In accordance with the strength of the planet owning a particular Rasi under consideration should the astrologer use suitably the rule enunciated ; when the lord of the Rasi in question is possessed of strength occupying a varga belonging to its exaltation house, to a friendly sign or to itself and when the associated planets are friendly and the aspecting ones benefic, the good effects stated already may be announced. But when the lord of the Rasi has no strength being in its depression, in an inimical house or eclipsed by the Sun's rays or when it occupies the 6th, the 8th or the 12th bhava and the aspecting planets are malefic or unfriendly —when such is at birth the state of the planet owning the Rasi under consideration—the effect produced by it will be painful.

फलं तद्द्विगुणं कष्टं शुभं राश्युद्धवं फलम् ।  
 अधिपस्य बलं हीनं यदि चानर्थमाप्न्यात् ॥ ८० ॥  
 अधिपस्य बलाधिक्यं राश्युद्धवफलं शुभम् ।  
 यदि चेद्द्विगुणं सौम्यं फलत्येव न संशयः ॥ ८१ ॥

*Stokas 80-81.* The effect produced by a Rasi is of

two sorts : bad as well as good. If the lord of the Rasi be without strength, the person concerned will suffer the evil effects. If the planet owning the Rasi predominate in strength, the effect of the Rasi will be good ; and if the Rasi be capable of producing good as well as evil, while its lord continues predominant, the good will undoubtedly come to pass.

**अधिपे चरराशिस्ये चरराश्यंशकेऽपि वा ।**

**चरराश्युद्धवं चक्रं विदेशगमनप्रदम् ॥ ८२ ॥**

*Sloka 82.* If the lord of the Rasi referred to in the preceding slokas be in a moveable sign or occupy a Navamsa owned by a moveable sign and if the कालचक्र (Kalachakra) be that produced by a moveable sign, the person concerned will have to go to a foreign country.

**यावच्चक्रं तदा ज्ञेयं यद्येकस्मिन् चरे सति ।**

**विदेशगमनं वाऽपि स्थानास्मि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ८३ ॥**

*Sloka 83.* In the case adverted to in the preceding sloka, the repairing to a foreign country will continue as long as the चक्र (Chakra) in question lasts. If one, and not both, of the above conditions have the characteristic of movability, the astrologer should decide the question of the person concerned going to a foreign country or being in his native place just as the balance of forces tends to the one or to the other.

**संज्ञाष्याये च यत्प्रोक्तं कर्माजीवे च यत्फलम् ।**

**फलमाश्रयजं यद्यत्थानजन्यं च यत्फलम् ॥ ८४ ॥**

**यत्प्रोक्तं राजयोगादौ चान्द्रयोगे च यत्फलम् ।**

**नाभसादिषु यत्प्रोक्तं शुभपापेक्षणादपि ॥ ८५ ॥**

द्विग्रहादिषु यत्प्रोक्तं ग्रहाणां पूर्वसूरिभिः ।  
तद्राशिचक्काले तु स्वधिया योजयेद्गृधः ॥ ८६ ॥

*Stoka 84-86.* Planetary effects which it is possible to foretell have been described, some of them in the संज्ञाध्याय (Sangnya adhyaya) i.e. in the chapter on Definitions, Adhyayas 1 & 2), some in the chapter on कर्मजीव (Karma Ajeeva-Adhyaya 15), some in that treating of the आश्रय (Asraya) yogas (Adhyaya 7), and some in connection with the particular positions of planets (Adhyaya 8), with the Rajayoga, Chandra yoga, Nabha-sa yogas (Adhyaya 7) and the like, and also some as due to good and bad aspects and to the combinations in one and the same bhava of two or more planets. An intelligent astrologer should, by a due exercise of his faculties, consider well these planetary effects as they have been described by ancient sages and utilise them for making his predictions in connection with the कालचक्रदशा (Kala-chakradasha).

मेषादिराशिचकं तु भूमागे न्यस्य दक्षिणम् ।  
अल्यादिद्यौत्तरं यच्च तच्चकं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥ ८७ ॥  
फलं वा विफलं वाऽपि प्रागादिद्युचराद्गृधः ।  
राशिदिग्भागतो वाऽपि तदिग्भागे विनिर्दिशेत् ॥ ८८ ॥  
यथोपदेशमागेण सर्वेषां फलमीदशम् ।

*Stokas 87-88½.* Lay out upon the floor a diagram of the दक्षिणचक्र (Dakshina Chakra) which begins with Mesha and ends with Meena. Draw also another diagram on the ground, of the उत्तरचक्र (Uttara Chakra) beginning with Vrischika and ending with Dhanus in the reverse order. Success or failure and whether

it be in the East, West, North or South, a wise astrologer can ascertain as pointed out by the Rasis and the planets in a horoscope according to their strength. Every body can have such things foretold in respect to his life in the way that has been pointed out.

**कालचक्रगतिस्तेधा निश्चिता पूर्वस्थरिमिः ॥ ८९ ॥**

**मण्डूकगमनं चैव पृष्ठतो गमनं तथा ।**

**सिंहावलोकनं नाम पुनरागमनं भवेत् ॥ ९० ॥**

*Slokas 89-90.* The progress of कालचक्र (Kalachakra wheel of time) has been ascertained by ancient sages to take place in three ways—(1) मण्डूकगमन (Mandukagamana) a frog's leap ; (2) पृष्ठतोगमन (Prishtatogamana) a going backward in view to the same movement ; (3) सिंहावलोकन (Simhavalokana) the glancing of a lion which consists in returning by the way traversed already.

**पृष्ठतो गमनं चैव कर्किकेसरिणोरपि ।**

**मीनवृश्चिकयोश्चापमेषयोः केसरी गतिः ॥ ९१ ॥**

**कन्याकर्कटयोः सिंहयुग्मयोर्मण्डुका गतिः ।**

*Slokas 91-91½.* The second of the three movements mentioned in the previous sloka occurs in respect to the signs Kataka and Simha. The third, i.e., सिंहावलोकन is a direct passage between Meena and Vrischika, as also between Dhanus and Mesha either way. The frog's leap is the direct passage between Kanya and Kataka, as well as Simha and Mithuna (avoiding in each case the intermediate sign).

**सिंहावलोकसमये ज्वरार्तिस्थाननाशनम् ॥ ९२ ॥**

**बन्धुस्तेहादिनाशं च समाजनपीडनम् ।**

जले वा पतनं कूपे विषशस्त्रामिजं भयम् ॥ ९३ ॥  
वाहनात्पतनं वाऽपि दशाछिद्रान्विते सति ।

*Slokas 92-93.* At the time of a सिंहावलेक्न (Simha-valokana), astrologers say, there will be suffering caused by fever, loss of place, of a loving relation or other such person, distress to persons having the same status as the owner of the horoscope in the family, accident in water such as falling in a well, danger from poison, fire of some deadly weapon, and being thrown from a vehicle. All this is likely to happen when the सिंहावलोक्न (Simha-valokana) is synchronous with the दशाछिद्र (Dasachidra), i. e. the dasa period, bhukti, apahara, etc. of an illplaced malefic planet (*vide* next sloka).

कूरास्तनीचापचयस्तेचरस्य दशा यदि ॥ ९४ ॥  
दशाछिद्रमिति ज्ञेयं प्रबद्धन्ति विर्णवितः ।

*Sloka 94.* The term दशाछिद्र (Dasachidra), astrologers say, is applied to a period when the dasa of a malefic, eclipsed, depressed or ill-placed planet is in progress.

मण्डूकगतिसंभूतसमये मरणं गुरोः ॥ ९५ ॥  
पित्रोर्वा विषशस्त्रामिजवरचोरामिभिर्भयम् ।

*Sloka 95.* At the time a मण्डूकगमन (Mandukagama-na) occurs, the death of a revered person or of one's parents may happen; or there may be danger from poison, deadly weapons, fire, fever or incendiary brigands.

मण्डूकसमये सन्ये समानजनपीडनम् ॥ ९६ ॥

*Sloka 96.* If the मण्डूकगमन (Mandukagamana) refers to a सव्यचक्र (Savyachakra), there will be distress to per-

sons in the family holding equal status with the owner of the horoscope.

केसरीयुग्ममण्ड्के मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।  
मरणं राजभीतिं च सन्निपातमरेभयम् ॥ ९७ ॥

*Sloka 97.* When the मण्डुकगति (Mandukagati) is between Simha and Mithuna the astrologer may predict the death of the mother or of the person concerned, a complicated fever or danger from a king or foemen.

सव्ये सिंहावलोके तु चतुष्पाद्यमग्निजम् ।  
पृष्ठतो गमनं सव्ये धनधान्यपशुक्षयः ॥ ९८ ॥  
पितुर्मरणमालसं तत्समानेषु वा मृतिः ।

*Sloka 98-98½.* In a सिंहावलोक (Simhavaloka) having reference to a सव्यचक (Savya chakra), the evil cropping up will be danger from a quadruped or fire. When there is a पृष्ठतोगमन (Prishtatogamana) in a सव्यचक (Savya chakra), there will be loss of wealth, grain and cattle, disease or death of a father, or the demise of persons of equal standing.

मण्डूकगमने वामे स्त्रीसुतार्तिपरिश्रमम् ॥ ९९ ॥  
तापज्वरं मृगाद्वीतिं पदच्युतिमरेभयम् ।  
सिंहावलोकने वामे स्थानप्रष्टं पितुर्मृतिः ॥ १०० ॥

*Slokes 99-100.* On the other hand, when the चक (Chakra) is अपसव्य (Apasavya) and there is a मण्डुकप्लुति (Mandukapluthi), it may occasion illness and trouble to the wife or children of the person concerned or a severe fever to himself, or danger from a beast or an enemy, or loss of place. If there be a सिंहावलोकन (Simhavalokana) in an अपसव्यचक (Apasavya chakra), the evil to be dreaded may be loss of place or the death of the person's father.

पृष्ठतो गमनं वाऽपि जलभीतिं पदचयुतिम् ।  
पितुर्नाशं नृपक्रोधं दुर्गारण्याटनं वदेत् ॥ १०१ ॥

*Stoka 101.* If there be a पृष्ठतोगमन (Prishtathogama-na) in an अपसव्यचक (Apasavya chakra), the astrologer may predict an accident in water, loss of place, loss of father, the incurring the displeasure of a sovereign and the person's having to betake in consequence to an inaccessible jungle.

## ॥ कालचक्रदशा ॥

दस्मानलादितिभुजङ्गदिनेशभानां  
पूषासुराजपदविश्वसमीरणानाम् ।  
वाक्यानि सव्यगतिचक्रभवादिकानि  
चत्वारि सर्वमुनयः प्रवदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ॥ १०२ ॥

*Stoka 102.* The stars Aswini, Krittika, Punarvasu, Aslesha, Hasta, Revati, Moola, Purvaproshtapada, Uttara-shada and Swati conform, as the sages say, to the first four of the formulas for the सव्यचक (Savya chakra).

चित्राहिबुद्ध्यभरणीपूर्वाषाढेन्द्रमन्त्रिणाम् ।  
सव्यचक्रान्त्यवाक्यानि चत्वारि क्रमशो विदुः ॥ १०३ ॥

*Stoka 103.* The last four of the formulas for the सव्यचक (Savya chakra) apply in their order to the four Padas of the stars Chittra, Uttarabhadrapada, Bharani, Purvashadha and Pushya.

द्विदैवकमलागारपितृदानवैरिणाम् ।  
अपसव्यस्य चक्रस्य वाक्यं चादिचतुष्टयम् ॥ १०४ ॥

*Stoka 104.* The first four of the formulas for the अपसव्यचक (Apasavya chakra) are applicable to the stars Visakha, Rohini, Makha and Sravana.

जलेष्वमित्रेन्द्रमृगश्रीविष्टाभगार्यमाशङ्करतारकाणाम् ।

अन्त्यानि वाक्यान्यपसन्ध्यज्ञानि चत्वारि चक्रोपगतानि चाहुः ॥

*Sloka 105.* The stars Sathabishak, Anuradha, Jyesta, Mrigasira, Sravistha, Uttara phalguni, Purvaphalguni and Ardra conform to the last four formulas for the अपसन्ध्यचक्र (Apasavya chakra).

॥ अथ सन्ध्यचक्रवाक्यानि ॥

यौरङ्गावोमातासहोधी ॥ १ ॥ नक्षत्रदासीचर्वणगः ॥ २ ॥

रूपोत्रक्षुर्निधायरङ्गम् ॥ ३ ॥ वाणी चर्थं दधिनक्षत्रम् ॥ ४ ॥

हंसश्वशांवरपत्रम् ॥ ५ ॥ क्षुंनार्कीकरणोभीमा च ॥ ६ ॥

सुदधिनक्षत्रजः सितः ॥ ७ ॥ वामाङ्गारको त्रक्षुर्निधिः ॥ ८ ॥

॥ अथापसन्ध्यवाक्यानि ॥

धनक्षेत्रपराङ्गमिव ॥ १ ॥ तासादत्रक्षुर्निधिर्दासा ॥ २ ॥

चमीमोगीरायधनर्थम् ॥ ३ ॥ त्रयोरागीमामेत्तासह ॥ ४ ॥

त्रक्षुर्निधिर्दासस्तमेव ॥ ५ ॥ गिरायुधनक्षत्रपरः ॥ ६ ॥

गोमांवाचीसदात्रिक्षुब्दे ॥ ७ ॥ धिजसितमिवाङ्गारिका ॥ ८ ॥

#### NOTES.

Astrologers are divided into two schools according to their manner of applying these formulas. One class explain that each formula applies to a nakshatra-pada of a particular type and gives the order of the Rasi-mahadasas composing the entire life represented by the nakshatra-pada and that the subsidiary portions of each Rasi-mahadasa belong to the Rasis mentioned in the formula.

The astrologers of the other class say that each formula is concerned only with the mahadasa of the Rasi owning the corresponding nakshatra-pada (*i. e.*—to which the formula has reference) and the letters in the mnemonic rule indicate the order and the proportionate lengths of the subsidiary periods of the mahadasa in question; and that a life consists of several such Rasi-mahadasas following one another in the natural order of the nakshatra-padas,

the initial mahadasa being that of the quarter asterism occupied by the Moon in the horoscope under examination.

An illustration will make the whole thing clear. Take for instance the case of the horoscope given in page 237 *supra*.

The Moon's position is 9 signs, 14 degrees, 29 minutes, 39 seconds. These when reduced to minutes give 17,069'65. Dividing this by 800 (the number of minutes of a star), we get 21 stars and 269'65 minutes. The person was born after 269'65 minutes had passed in the 22nd star *viz.* श्रवण (Sravana) *i.e.* after 69'65 minutes had passed in the 2nd quarter of the star, and the Rasi following this nakshatra-pada is Tula in the Apasavya chakra. The mnemonic formula corresponding to this pada is तासादत्रम्भुर्लिधिर्दासा which when translated into figures will become 6-7-8-12-11 10-9-8-7. According to the first school  $\frac{69'65}{200} \times 83$  years or 28'90475 years having expired before birth, about 3 years of Vrischika Kuja dasa (वृश्चिककुजदशा) still remain to be passed at the time of birth of the person concerned. The mahadasa that follows next will be that of मीनगुरु, then कुमशनिदशा, मकरशनिदशा, धनुर्गुरुदशा, वृश्चिककुजदशा and तुलाशुकदशा follow in their order. The subsidiary portions of each of these mahadasas belong to these 9 Rasis. e. g., the bhuktis of the 10 years of मीनगुरुदशा will be (1) मीनगुरु  $\frac{10 \times 10}{83}$  years; (2) कुमशनि  $\frac{4 \times 10}{83}$  years; (3) मकरशनि  $\frac{4 \times 10}{83}$  years; (4) धनुर्गुरु  $\frac{10 \times 10}{83}$  years; (5) वृश्चिककुज  $\frac{7 \times 10}{83}$  years; (6) तुलाशुक  $\frac{16 \times 10}{83}$  years; (7) कन्यादुध  $\frac{9 \times 10}{83}$  years; (8) तुलाशुक  $\frac{16 \times 10}{83}$  years; and (9) वृश्चिककुज  $\frac{7 \times 10}{83}$  years. Similarly for the other dasas.

The second school will maintain that the initial mahadasa of the horoscope under reference is that of तुलाशुक out of which  $\frac{69'65}{200} \times 16$  or 5'57 years having elapsed already, there is still 10'43 years to be passed and the mahadasas to follow are those of कन्यादुध, भिंहरवि, कटकचन्द्र, मिथुनदुध, वृषभशुर्क and so on. The order of the subsidiary periods in each mahadasa is that of the Rasis of the letters in the corresponding formula; e. g. the bhuktis of the 5

years of सिंहरविदशा of the horoscope under reference will be (1) मीनगुरु  $\frac{10 \times 5}{100}$  years; (2) मेषकुज  $\frac{7 \times 5}{100}$  years; (3) वृषभशुक्र  $\frac{16 \times 5}{100}$  years; (4) मिथुनबुध  $\frac{9 \times 5}{100}$  years; (5) सिंहरवि  $\frac{5 \times 5}{100}$  years; (6) कटकचन्द्र  $\frac{21 \times 5}{100}$  years; (7) कन्याबुध  $\frac{9 \times 5}{100}$  years; (8) तुलादाश्र  $\frac{16 \times 5}{100}$  years and (9) शूक्रिककुज  $\frac{7 \times 5}{100}$  years. The astrologers of Southern India belong to this latter class.

मन्त्रेश्वर in his फलदीपिका refers to both the schools in the two following slokas :

दस्तादिपादप्रभृतीनि भानां वाक्यानि यान्यक्षरपङ्कजानि ।

तेषां क्रमेणैव दशा प्रकल्प्या वाक्यक्रमं साधिति केचिदाहुः ॥

There are a number of formulas each composed of a number of mnemonic syllables referring to the several nakshatra-padas beginning with the 1st pada of Aswini and giving Rasis in a certain order. It is with reference to the order of Rasis in these formulas that the Rasi-mahadasas of which a life is to consist should be determined. The वाक्यक्रम (Vakya Krama), men of one school say, should be adhered to.

नक्षत्रपादैष्यघटीसमुत्था पूर्वा दशा तत्पतिवर्षजाता ।

पूर्वोक्तपादक्रमशोऽत्र विद्यात् केषांचिदेव मतपाहुरार्थः ॥

The initial mahadasa of a life belongs to the lord of the Rasi owning the nakshatra-pada occupied by the Moon at the time of birth, being so much of the Rasi-mahadasa as corresponds to the ghatikas that yet remain of the nakshatra-pada and the order of the mahadasas follows the natural order of the nakshatra-padas reckoned from the aforesaid one. This is the opinion, say the sages, held by the other school.

भूतैकविंशद्विरयो नवदिक्षोऽशाब्धयः ।

सूर्यादीनां क्रमादब्दा राशीनां स्वामिनो वशात् ॥ १०६ ॥

*Sloka 106.* 5, 21, 7, 9, 10, 16 and 4 are the years respectively of the 7 planets reckoned from the Sun. The years of the signs correspond to the years of their lords.

## ॥ अन्तश्वकम् ॥

दशां दशाब्दसंगुण्यां सर्वायुःसंख्यया हरेत् ।  
लब्धमन्तर्दशा इया वर्षमासदिनादिकाः १०७ ॥

*Stoka 107.* The period of antardasa of a planet in a महादशा (Mahadasha) is found out by multiplying the latter by the number of years assigned to the planet and dividing the product by the number of years constituting the entire Ayus of the Chakra. The result will consist of years, months, days &c.

चक्रेशब्दा भुक्तिराशीश्वराब्दैर्हत्वा तत्तद्राशिमानायुरासाः ।  
अब्दा मासा वासरा नाडिकाद्या दुःखानेशा दुःखरोगाकराः स्युः ॥

*Stoka 108.* The years assigned to the lord of the main Chakra dasa should be multiplied into the years for the lord of the Rasi whereof the bhukti in the main dasa is required. The product is to be divided by the maximum life-period for the particular Navamsa to which the कालचक्र (Kalachakra) belongs. The result in the form of years, months, days and ghatikas represents the bhukti required. It is said in this connection that the lords of दुःखान (Dustthana) produce abundance of misery and illness.

इथं महादायदिनं महाब्दैः संगुण्य तत्रान्तरदास्तु दाये ।  
पुनश्च तैस्तैः परमायुरब्दैर्हत्वं दशान्तर्दशितः दशाख्याः ॥ १०९ ॥

*Stoka 109.* The subdivisions (अन्तरदः:-antaradaha) of a subperiod (bhukti or antardasa treated in its turn as a whole) are to be obtained by multiplying the number of days composing the particular bhukti chosen by the number of years of the mahadasa of the planet whose antara is required, and dividing the product by th-

figure representing the maximum Ayus in years for the quarter asterism concerned. The quotient will be in days etc. In this way, the big, small and smaller divisions of a planetary period styled Dasa, Antardasa, Antara and Vidasa may be obtained.

विनादीकृत्य नाक्षत्रं स्वैः स्वैः संवत्सरैः पृथक् ।  
दायैः संगुण्य सर्वायुरासं सूक्ष्मदशाफलम् ॥ ११० ॥

*Slока 110* What is called सूक्ष्मदशा (Sukshmadasa), i. e. the subdivisions of a नाक्षत्र (Nakshatra) or Kalachakra antara can be obtained by multiplying the figures in Vighatikas of the antara in question into the number of years of the mahadasa of the planets severally and dividing the product by the number of years of the maximum Ayus appropriate to the particular Kalachakra or nakshatra-pada under consideration.

ग्रहवत्सरवासरा हृता परमायुष्यसमाप्तिभवैः ।  
निष्कर्षगुणाः स्वपाकदा हृति पाकेष्वतिलेषु चिन्तयेत् ॥ १११ ॥  
इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते जातकपारिजाते  
सप्तदशोऽस्यायः ॥

*Sloka 111.* When the paka of a planet in the dasa, antardasa, etc. of another planet is required, multiply the number representing the years of the mahadasa of the former into the figure denoting the years, months, days etc. of the latter and divide the product by the fixed number of years for the maximum Ayus. The quotient will be the paka required. This rule is to be applied in the case of every paka that has to be found out.

Thus ends &c.

# जातकपरिजातेऽष्टादशोऽध्यायः

## ॥ दशान्तर्दशाध्यायः ॥

### Adhyaya XVIII.

ON DASAS AND ANTARDASAS.

दशानुसारेण फलं वदन्ति मुनीश्वरा जातशुभाशुभं यत् ।  
सारं समुद्भव्य तथैव वक्ष्ये भेदं यथा विस्तरतो दशायाम् ॥ १ ॥

*Sloka* 1. Sages say that good and evil come to a person born in this world in accordance with the good and bad dasa he has to pass through. I quote faithfully the essence of what the sages have said, and treat of the distinction between good and evil in a dasa as diffusely as I can.

बलानुसारेण यथा हि योगो योगानुसारेण दशासुपैति ।  
दशाफलैः सर्वफलं नरणां वर्णानुसारेण यथा विभागः ॥ २ ॥

*Sloka* 2. A person attains to a yoga good or bad exactly in accordance with the strength of planetary positions ; and the character of the dasa that he will have is dependent on the character of the yoga ; and all that men experience in the world is comprehended in the good and evil cropping up in the dasas ; and the distribution of this good and evil should be declared suitably to the conditions of the four castes.

आदित्यचन्द्रकुजराहुसुरेशमन्त्र-  
मन्दस्त्रकेतुसूरजा नव छत्तिकाद्याः ।

तेनोनयः सिनदयातटघन्यसेव्य-  
सेनानरा दिनकरादिदशाब्दसंख्याः ॥ ३ ॥

*Sloka* 3. Count the stars from Krittika in groups of nine. The planets presiding over the dasas belonging to the nine stars composing each group are respectively the Sun, the Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury, Ketu and Venus respectively and their years are 6, 10, 7, 18, 1<sup>6</sup>, 19, 17, 7 and 20.

आरोहवीर्याधिकभावतुल्यविन्द्राधिकाः कर्मभवोदयस्याः ।  
तुक्षादिवर्गोपगता नभोगाः पद्मीर्यवन्तश्च शुभप्रदाः स्युः ॥४॥

*Sloka* 4. Planets prove propitious when they have predominant strength, in their progress towards exaltation, when they have more than the average number of benefic dots correspondingly with the bhavas they dominate, when they occupy the 10th, the 11th and the first bhavas ; when they have attained to exaltation and other benefic vargas and lastly when they possess six-fold strength.

मान्दिराशिपतिमान्दिभावगाः खल्पविन्दुरिपुर्नीचमूढगाः ।  
पापखेट्युतभावसन्धिगा राशिसन्धिक्लवगास्त्वनिष्टदाः ॥ ५ ॥

*Sloka* 5. But planets produce evil when (1) they own the Rasi occupied by Mandi ; (2) they occupy the bhavas containing Mandi ; (3) they are associated with fewer than the average number of benefic dots ; (4) they are in inimical, depressed or eclipsed signs ; (5) they are in a भावसन्धि (bhava sandhi) or associated with malefic planets ; and lastly when they occupy portions of Rasi-Sandhi (which have been termed inauspicious).

NOTE.

For the term भावसन्धि (bhava-Sandhi), see Sripatipaddhati,

Adhyaya I, Sloka 8.

दशापतिर्लग्नतो यदि स्यात् त्रिष्टदशैकादशग्रन्थं लभात् ।  
तत्सप्तवर्गोप्यथ तत्सुहृद्वा लग्ने शुभो वा शुभदा दशा सा ॥६॥

*Sloka 6.* Ascertain the Lagna or the rising sign at the time of commencement of a dasa. If the lord thereof be in this Lagna or in the 3rd, the 6th, the 10th or the 11th house from it, or if the Lagna be included in the सप्तवर्ग (Saptavarga) of the lord of the dasa, i. e. if the rising sign, hora, drekkana, saptamsa, navamsa, dwadasamsa or trimsamsa be owned by the lord of the dasa or if a friendly planet or a benefic one be in the Lagna, the dasa will prove auspicious.

#### NOTES.

*Vide infra.* sloka 14.

This and the next five slokas have been taken from Sripatipaddhati.

दशाधिनाथस्य सुहृद्वस्थस्तदुच्चगो वाऽथ दशाधिनाथात् ।  
सरत्रिकोणोपचयस्थितश्च ददाति चन्द्रः खलु सत्फलानि ॥७॥

*Sloka 7.* The Moon produces beneficial effects when in the house of a friend of the lord of the dasa ; or in the exaltation house of the latter or in the 7th house, a Trikona house or in any one of the उपचय (Upachaya) houses with reference to the दशानाथ (Dasanatha).

(*vide infra*, sloka 14.)

उक्तेषु राशिषु गतस्य विधोः स भावः  
स्याज्जन्मकालभवमूर्तिधनादिभावः ।  
तत्तद्विवृद्धिकृदसौ कथितो नराणां  
तद्वावहानिकृदथेतरराशिसंख्यः ॥८॥

*Sloka 8.* In the favorable positions mentioned in the previous sloka, the Rasi occupied by the Moon

should represent some one of the 12 bhavas, Lagna, Wealth, etc., at the time of birth. The Moon in one of these favorable positions promotes prosperity in respect to the bhava represented by the Rasi occupied. In the unfavourable positions, the bhava represented by the Rasi (occupied by the Moon) suffers damage.

**दशाप्रवेशे खगृहादिसंस्थे हिमयुतौ यत्कलमुक्तमायैऽद्यैः ।**

**तद्वाच्यमिन्दुर्हि शुभाशुभाख्यं फलं मनोरूपतया ददाति ॥ ९ ॥**

*Sloka 9.* What has been described by the ancients such as वराहमिहिर (Varahamihira) as the effect of the Moon being in his own house or that of other planets should be mentioned in this connection. For it is the Moon that produces good and evil to be experienced in the form of mental states (pleasure and pain).

**उत्पादितं हि द्युचरस्य पूर्वं शुभाधिकं कष्टफलं हि यत्तत् ।**

**तेनानुसारेण दशासु कल्प्यं शरीरभाजामशुभं शुभं च ॥ १० ॥**

*Sloka 10.* The good and evil to be experienced by men in the dasas or planetary periods should be determined in accordance with the इष्ट (Ishta) and कष्ट (Kashta) of the planet who is the lord of the dasa as worked out previously (*vide* श्रीपतिपद्धति (Sripatipaddhati) Adhyaya 4, sloka 4).

**इष्टोत्कटत्वे हि शुभानि पुंसां फलान्यनिष्टान्यशुभोत्कटत्वे ।**

**साम्ये तु मिश्राणि फलानि नूनं सर्वत्र चैवं परिकल्पनीयम् ॥**

*Sloka 11.* Men experience good when the इष्ट (Ishta) portion of a planet's influence is greatly in excess of the कष्ट (Kashta) portion. But when the latter is predominant, evil has to be mostly suffered. But when the इष्ट (Ishta) and कष्ट (Kashta) are even, the effects are

of a mixed kind. In all cases the planetary influence should thus be interpreted.

संज्ञाध्याये यस्य यद्व्यग्रुक्तं कर्माजीवे यस्य यज्ञोपदिष्टम् ।  
भावस्यानालोकयोगोद्भवं च तत्तत्सर्वं तस्य योज्यं दशायाम् ॥१२॥

*Sloka 12.* Whatever substance is mentioned as belonging to a planet in the (chapter on Definitions) संज्ञाध्याय (Sangnadhyaya-*vide* बृहज्जातक-Brihatjataka Adh. II, sloka 12 also जा. पा. Adhyaya II sloka 20), and whatever calling is declared appropriate to a planet in the chapter on Profession (*vide* बृ. जा. Brihatjataka Adh. X. sloka 1 etc. also जा. पा. Adhyaya XV, slokas 43-50), whatever has been spoken of as the effect of the presence of planets in bhavas (*vide* बृ. जा. XX-1, etc. XVIII-1 etc. also जा.पा. VIII slokas 39-117) and of their being associated with or aspected by other planets, and of their combinations of yogas (except Nabhasa yogas), all this must be duly assigned to the planets concerned in their several dasas.

#### NOTES.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

संज्ञायां यदगादित्राकरविविश्लोकेषु यज्ञलिपतं  
कर्माजीवनिरूपितं फलमिदं यदोगचिन्ता विष्वौ ।  
यद्यस्येक्षणयोगसंभवफलं भावेशयोगोद्भवं  
भावेशैरपि भावगैरपि फलं वाच्यं दशायामिह ॥

This as well as the next two slokas are from Brihat Jataka.

In predicting the several effects of the dasa of any planet, Varahamihira says that it will not do to mention only what has been described to happen in the dasa of that particular planet (*vide* बृ. जा. Ch. VIII; slokas 12-18.) These will have to be generally supplemented by the effects due to other considerations as well, of the planet, viz., its influence due to its functioning as

दशनाथ (Dasanatha) or अन्तर्दशनाथ (Antardasanatha), to its position in the rasi occupied, to its association with other planets, to the benefic dots obtained in its Ashtakavarga, to its occupation of any particular decanate, Navamsa and other Vargas, etc. All these effects will also have to be suitably added on. The particular constituent of the Kalapurusha represented by the planet, the political grade typified by it, the particular colour ascribed to it, the substance typified, vegetable, mineral and animal kingdom represented by it, the precious stone typified by it, the article of apparel, the constituent element of the body represented by it, the particular flavor ascribed to it, the effects due to all these have to be fittingly brought in during the dasa of the planet under consideration. For instance, in the Sun's dasa, should the Sun be auspicious in the nativity, royal favour, self satisfaction, acquisition of red substances, of copper and the like, company of people of the Kshatriya caste, the quality of goodness, possession of good vital energy, etc., all these will have to be predicted. If the Sun be bad, the loss of these has to be thought of; similarly in the case of the Moon and other planets. For further information the reader is referred to the दशध्ययी (Dasadhyayee) commentary on this sloka.

शुभफलददशायां तादगेवान्तरात्मा  
 बहुजनयति पुंसां सौख्यमर्थागमं च ।  
 कथितफलविपाकस्तर्क्येद्रत्तमाना॑  
 परिणमति फलासिः खमचिन्तास्ववीर्यः ॥ १३ ॥

*Sloka 13.* During the auspicious dasa period of a planet, men's inner soul assumes a benefic character and leads them to attain much happiness and wealth. By means of the effects described above for the several dasa periods, one can easily conjecture the tide of events a man may have at any particular period as a result of the effects of the dasa ruling at the time. Where planets are void of strength, the effects though attenuated make themselves felt at least in dreamy reveries.

## NOTES.

Should the dasa period of any planet be bad, the inner soul assumes a malefic character for the time and misery and loss of wealth will be the result.

**पाकवामिनि लग्ने सुहृदि वा वर्तेऽप्य सौम्येष्वि वा**

**प्रारब्धा शुभदा दशा त्रिदशपद्माभेषु वा पाकप ।**

**मित्रोच्चोपचयत्रिकोणमदने पाकेश्वरस्य स्थितः**

**चन्द्रः सत्फलवोधनानि कुरुते पापानि चातोऽन्यथा ॥१४॥**

*Stoka 14.* When the lord of a dasa, or a planet friendly to the same is in the Lagna<sup>1</sup> initiating the dasa; when a varga of this Lagna is owned by the lord of the dasa<sup>2</sup>; when a benefic planet occupies the Lagna aforesaid; or when the lord of a dasa is in an उपचय (Upachaya) position, viz., (3rd, 10th, 6th, 11th) with respect to the Lagna; the dasa in question will prove prosperous. When the Rasi occupied by the Moon happens to be the exaltation sign of the lord of the dasa, or a friendly house, an Upachaya, a Trikona, or the 7th house with respect to the lord of the dasa, the effects will be happy. If the Moon's place be different, the effects will be far from happy.

## NOTES.

*Cf.* stokas 6 and 7 *supra*.

Also *c.f.* ऐरागकर्त्त्व-

**पाकेशो लग्नवर्तिन्युनं सुहृदि शुभे वा तदीये वा वर्ते**

**प्रारब्धा सत्फला ख्यादुपचयभवनस्थेऽपि वा पाकनार्थं ।**

**मित्रस्वोच्चत्रिकोणोपचयमदनगः शीतरशिर्दर्शशाद्**

**उद्बोधं सत्फलानां रचयति नितरामन्यथा निन्दितानाम् ॥**

फलर्त्तिपिका

**दशेशस्य तुङ्गे सुहृद्दे दग्धेशात् त्रिषट्कर्पलाभत्रिकोणास्तगेषु ।**

**यदा चागत्या समायाति चन्द्रः शुभं संविष्वतेऽन्यथा चेदरिष्टम् ॥**

1. Some interpret it as referring to the Lagna (in a nativity) at birth.

2. That is when the lord of the dasa is the owner of the Lagna Rasi, Lagna Hora, Lagna Decanate, Lagna Navamsa, Lagna Dwadasamsa, or Lagna Trimsamsa.

सुहृदि वा वर्णेऽस्य सौभेदपि वा ... may also be interpreted thus: "Or if a friendly planet or a benefic one be in the Varga of the lord of the dasa," or "if the lord of the dasa be in the Varga of a friendly or benefic planet."

**लग्नादिष्टगृहोपगस्तभवने तुङ्गे सुहृद्देश्यवा  
पाकेशः शुभमित्रवीक्षणयुतस्तत्पाकभुक्तौ शुभम् ।  
केन्द्रे वा यदि कोणगेऽतिशुभदः पापात्तिषष्ठायगाः  
तुङ्गाधोपचयेषु ये बलसुतास्तेषां दशायां शुभम् ॥ १५ ॥**

*Stoka 15.* When the lord of a dasa ripe for fruition happens to be in a swakshetra or in its exaltation or in a friendly house or in an उपचय (Upachaya) place from the Lagna or has the aspect on it of a benefic or a friendly planet, its dasa and bhukti will be favourable. When a Kendra or a Kona is occupied by an exceedingly benefic planet and the 3rd, the 6th and the 11th bhavas by malefic ones, there will be prosperity during the dasa of those among them that are strong and occupy their exaltation or other such उपचय (Upachaya) places.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

**यद्भावगो गोचरतो विलग्नाद्वयेश्वरः स्वोच्चसुहृद्दहस्थः ।  
तद्भावपुष्टिं कुरुते तदानीं बलान्वितश्चेज्जननेऽपि तस्य ॥  
केन्द्रेशस्य सतोऽसतोऽशुभशुभौ कुर्याद्विशा कोणपाः  
सर्वे शोभनदात्रिवैरिभवपा यद्यप्यनर्थप्रदाः ।**

रन्ध्रेशोऽपि विलम्बो यदि शुभं कुर्याद्विर्वा शशी  
 ग्रहेवं शुभदः पराशरमतं तत्तद्वशायां फलम् ॥  
 अन्योन्यमिष्टग्रहयोर्दशायां सुकौ शुभं पद्मवलशालिनोस्तु ।  
 शत्रुग्रहौ दुर्वलशालिनौ चेत् पाकापहारे तु तयोरनर्थः ॥ १६ ॥

*Stoka 16.* If two planets be mutually friendly and have six-fold strength, there will be prosperity during their dasa and bhukti. But if the two planets be inimical and weak, their पाक (Paka) and अपहार (Apahara) may entail evil.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

ब्रह्मनितो जन्मनि पाकनाथो मौल्यं स्वनीचं रिपुमन्दिरं वा ।  
 प्राप्तश्च यद्भावमुपैति चारात् तद्भावनाशं कुरुते तदानीम् ॥  
 करोति यद्भावगतः स्वपाके तद्भावजन्यं त्वशुभं शुभं वा ।  
 शुभं शुभव्योमचरस्य पाके पापस्य दाये त्वशुभं वदन्ति ॥ १७ ॥

*Stoka 17.* A planet produces its effect upon the bhava it occupies during its dasa, this effect being good or bad according to the nature of the planet. If the planet be a benefic one, good is to be expected, say the astrologers, during its dasa, to the bhava concerned; if the planet be malefic, the bhava will suffer evil.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

यद्भावगः पाकपतिर्दशेशात् तद्भावजातानि फलानि कुर्यात् ।  
 विपक्षरिः फाष्टमभावगश्चेत् दुःखं विद्व्यादितत्र सौख्यम् ॥

मौम्यान्वितग्रहदशाऽतिशुभप्रदा स्यात्  
 पापान्वितस्य विफला परिपाककाले ।  
 मिश्रग्रहेण सहितस्य दशापहारे  
 मिश्रं फलं भवति मिश्रवलान्वितस्य ॥ १८ ॥

*Stoka 18.* The dasa of a planet will be very auspicious when it is in conjunction with a benefic planet. If it be in conjunction with a malefic one, its dasa when ripening will be barren of effect. If the planet concerned be associated with one of mixed nature and be neither weak nor strong, its dasa and apahara will be characterized by effects of mixed nature.

यद्वातुसेटस्य दशापहारे तद्वातुविचायतिमाहुरायाः ।  
धातुक्षयं पापवियच्चरस्य पाकेऽभिवृद्धिं शुभदस्य धातोः ॥ १९ ॥

*Stoka 19.* Whatever be the metal assigned to a planet, the acquisition of property in that metal takes place during the dasa and apahara of that planet. If the planet concerned exert a malefic influence the property in the metal will diminish during its dasa ; but if the influence be benefic, the property will receive accession.

सप्तस्त्रेटोपगतस्य पाके सप्तवृद्धिं सकलार्थनाशम् ।  
यत्कर्मकर्तृग्रहपाककाले तत्कर्मसिद्धिं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥ २० ॥

*Stoka 20.* During the dasa of a planet associated with a hostile one, enemies will multiply and all undertakings will fail. Of whatever business or concern a planet is a karaka (promoter), that concern will succeed, as the wise say, during the dasa of that planet.

यत्कार्यकारियच्चरस्य दाये तत्कार्यसिद्धिं प्रवदेन्नराणाम् ।  
शुभग्रहोऽसौ यदि कार्यसिद्धिं पापस्तु तत्कार्यविनाशमेव ॥२१॥

*Stoka 21.* If men's success in a business or concern be the subject of inquiry, the astrologer should predict the success of the concern during the dasa of the planet that is the promoter of the concern in question. If the influence of the planet be for good, the prosperity

of the concern may be predicted ; if for evil, the concern will be a failure.

राजस्थानपराजकारकदशा राजप्रसादप्रदा  
 देवव्योमचरस्य पाकसमये तद्वताराधनम् ।  
 धर्माधीशदशागमे सति तपोधर्मादिसिद्धिं वदेत्  
 कर्मेशस्य दशापहारसमये यज्ञादिकर्मोत्सवम् ॥ २२ ॥

*Sloka 22.* Royal favor is usually secured during the dasa period of the planet that is the karaka of royalty (viz. Jupiter) or owns the bhava representing it (5th bhava). The worship of the deity represented by a planet comes on *apropos* during the period of the ripening of its dasa. Perfection in the practice of religious austerities, good works, etc., may be predicted to come on during the advent of the dasa of the lord of the 9th bhava. The palmy time for sacrifices and other meritorious rites will be during the dasa and apahara of the lord of the 10th bhava.

सत्त्वादिग्रहपाकभुक्तिसमये तत्तदुणो जायते  
 जन्मक्षादिनवर्क्षग्रहदशा कुर्वीत भूतं फलम् ।  
 कर्मक्षादिनवर्क्षग्रस्य बलिनः पाके भविष्यतफलं  
 चाधानादिग्रहस्य सर्वमफलं पाके फलं वा वदेत् ॥ २३ ॥

*Sloka 23.* During the Paka and bhukti of a planet, the predominant quality characterising it whether सत्त्व (Satva) रजस् (Rajas) and तमस् (Tamas) (*vide* Adhyaya 2, sloka 26) generally manifests itself. This manifestation foreruns or inaugurates the dasa of the planet in case it should occupy one of the 9 asterisms from the जन्मक्ष (Janmarksha). But if the planet's position be in one of the 9 asterisms from the कर्मक्ष (Karmarksha), the manifes-

tation adverted to will take place some time after the dasa has set in. When the place of the planet is among the nine stars from the आधान (Adhana), the manifestation in question will not take place, or if it takes place at all, it will be only so long as the dasa lasts.

## NOTES.

For अमर्द्ध, कर्मक्षेत्र and आधान *vide supra* Adhyaya 9, Sl. 78-80.

**शीर्षोदयगतः स्वेटः पाकादौ फलदो भवेत् ।**

**पृष्ठोदयस्यः पाकान्ते चोभयोदयगः सदा ॥ २४ ॥**

*Sloka 24.* A planet in a Sirshodaya sign yields fruit at the initial portion of the period of life influenced by him. But the same planet in a Prishtodaya sign does it at the final stage. But if he should be in a sign which has both the characteristics, he becomes fruitful at all times.

cf. फलदीपिका

क्रमेण पृष्ठोभयमस्तकोदयस्थितोऽन्यमध्यप्रथमेषु पाकदाः ॥

षष्ठेशस्य दशाविलापकरणी मृत्युर्विनाशप्रभो-

रस्तव्योमचरस्य बन्धुमरणं पाकेऽपहारेऽथवा ।

संपत्साधकमैत्रपाः परममैत्रक्षेमताराधिपा-

वेतेपामपहारभुक्तिसमये संपत्समृद्धिं वदेत् ॥ २५ ॥

*Sloka 25.* The dasa of the lord of the 6th bhava may lead to wailing and lamentation. During the paka or the apahara of the lord of the 8th bhava, death may set in. When the dasa or apahara of the lord of the 7th bhava is in progress, a near relative may be lost. Without overlooking the above, the astrologer may predict prosperity in general during the apahara or bhukti of planets presiding over the asterisms termed संपत् (Sampat), साधक (Sadhaka), मैत्र (Maitra), परममैत्र (Parama maitra) and क्षेम (Kshema).

## NOTES.

The terms जन्म, कर्म and आधान have been explained already in Adhyaya 9, slokas 78-80. The nine stars counted from any one of the above three are termed respectively (1) जन्म (2) संपर् (3) विष्ठ् (4) श्रेष्ठ (5) प्रत्युत् (6) माधव (7) वर् (8) मैत्र and (9) परममैत्र.

c/f. फलदीपिका

चोराद्धोतिमनर्थात् च दमनं रोगान् बहून् दुष्कृति

भूत्यत्वं लभते ऽपमानमयशः पष्टेशदाये ब्रणम् ॥

जामातुर्व्यसनं कलत्रविरहं ख्रीहेत्वनर्थागमं

द्यूनेशो विचलिन्यसत्यभिरतिं गुह्यामयं चाटनम् ।

स्नवेशायुषि शोकमोहमदमात्सर्यादिमूर्च्छांच्छ्रिर्ति

दारिद्र्यं भ्रमणं वदेदपयशो व्याधीनवज्ञां मृतिम् ॥

त्रिमण्डलेष्वथैकसिन् पापस्तिष्ठति दुर्बलः ।

तदशायां मृतिं विन्द्यात् ससौम्यो यदि शोभनम् ॥ २६ ॥

*Sloka 26.* When, in one of the three cyclic divisions into which the twelve bhavas may be arranged under certain conditions for Ayurdaya purposes, there is a malefic planet devoid of strength, the person concerned may come by his death during its dasa. In case the weak planet in question happens to be benefic, all will go well.

राशिसन्धिगदाये तु शोकरोगादिपीडनम् ।

त्रिशङ्कागमनुकान्तदशा मृत्युफलप्रदा ॥ २७ ॥

*Sloka 27.* When the dasa of a planet occurring during a ऋक्षसन्धि (Riksha-Sandhi) is in progress, a person may be afflicted with sorrow and disease. When a planet has progressed no further than the 30th degree of a Rasi, its dasa may produce death.

नीचस्थितो जन्मनि यो ग्रहः स्यात् स चापि तद्युक्तखगो न शक्तः ।  
दातुं शुभं राहुपूतस्त्वनिष्टं तत् क्षेत्रगस्त्वयुतराशिपञ्च ॥ २८ ॥

*Slока 28.* A planet occupying its depression at a birth is not competent to produce good effects, nor is another associated therewith. If the depressed planet be in conjunction with Rahu, it may do harm; as also the planet occupying a house owned by it and the one owning its depression Rasi.

तत्तद्वावाधीश्वरस्याधिशत्रयोः वा खेटो विन्दुशून्यर्क्षयुक्तः ।  
तत्तत्पाके मूर्तिभावादिकानां नाशं ब्रूयोदेवमाहुर्मुनीन्द्राः ॥ २९ ॥

*Sloka 29.* When any one of the several bhavas such as the Lagna is the subject of inquiry, and when a planet exceedingly inimical to the lord of the bhava under consideration occupies a house void of benefic dots, the astrologer, relying upon the unanimous declaration of eminent sages, may announce that the bhava in question will suffer annihilation during the ripening of the dasa of the inimical planet referred to.

बाधास्थानपत्युत्प्रहदशा शोकादिरोगप्रदा  
तत्केन्द्रस्थदशापहारसमये दुःखं विदेशाटनम् ।  
अन्योन्याएमपृष्ठगद्यचरयोः पाकापहारे भयं  
देशत्यागभनर्थमिष्टशुभयोः सर्वं विमिश्रं वदेत् ॥ ३० ॥

*Sloka 30.* The dasa period of a planet owning a बाधास्थान (Badhasthana) as well as of the one associated therewith leads to disease, distress and other such evils. During the dasa and apahara of a planet occupying a Kendra from the बाधास्थान (Badhasthana), sorrow and foreign travel will crop up. If two planets occupy the

6th and the 8th places in respect to each other, the astrologer may predict danger, exile or some untoward event during their paka and apahara ; but if the planets in question be benefic and friendly, the effect will be mixed.

## NOTES.

वापास्थान and वापक are defined thus :—

आरुहराशौ चर आवराणौ स्थिरे तु बाधा नवमे विचिन्त्या ।

ग्रीष्मे कामगृहे त्रयाणां केन्द्रेषु चैषामिति केचिदाहुः ॥

चरस्थिरोभये लग्ने लाभधर्मस्त्वैः क्रमात् ।

त्रयाणां केन्द्रसंस्थैश्च प्रहर्षावक्तुमुच्यते ॥

When the Lagna (whether of birth or of query) is a moveable, immovable or dual sign, the 11th, the 9th and the 7th places therefrom taken in order are termed वापास्थानः or troublous positions. The planet owning a वापास्थान as well as the one occupying it or its Kendra is called वापक. (Also *vide* Adhyaya 2, sl. 48).

पाके दीपस्य राजा भवति धनयशोदानविद्या विनोदी  
स्वस्थस्याचारधर्मश्रवणघुसुखारोग्यविचान्वितः स्यात् ।  
राजप्रीतिं विभूतिं सुखमिह मुदितव्योमवासस्य दाये  
शान्तस्यारोग्यसौख्यश्रियमवनिपतिप्रीतिमुत्साहमेति ॥२१॥

*Sloka 31.* If the planet ripening the fortune of a person at any time be the one termed दीप (Deeptha) (*vide* Adh. 2, slokas 16-18), he will become a king with an abundance of wealth, fame, patronage and learning to make him happy ; if a स्वस्थ (Swastha), he will have secured to him the benefits of old traditions, religious observances, the hearing of pious homilies, exceeding comfort, health and wealth ; if a मुदित (Muditha), its gifts to him will be in the form of royal favour, power and worldly happiness ; if a शान्त (Santha), the effe-

will be exemption from ailments, happiness, prosperity, the good will of the rulers and a spirit of enterprise.

**पाके शक्तस्य विद्याविनयधनतपःसिद्धिर्धर्मप्रवृत्तिः**

**चोरारातिक्षितीशैर्भयमनुजमृतिः पीडितस्य ग्रहस्य ।**

**दाये दीनस्य दैन्यं विकलखगदशा शोकरोगप्रदा स्वात्**

**चित्तक्लेशः खलस्य प्रतिदिनमग्निभिर्भीतखेटस्य भीतिः ३२**

*Stoka 32.* When the dasa of a planet termed शक्त (Saktha) is in fruition, a person will evince a predilection for learning, education, money, religious austerities, acquisition of supernatural powers and works of charity. During the progress of the dasa of a planet called पीडित (Peedita), a person may have to apprehend danger from robbers, enemies and the rulers of the land, or lose an younger brother. Distress is all the legacy that a दीन (Deena) planet could leave. The dasa of the ill-conditioned planet termed विकल (Vikala) leads to distress and disease ; that of a खल (Khala) produces mental anguish ; and lastly, the planet in the भीत (Bheetha) state keeps the person under its influence in dread of adversaries.

**विलग्नतारेन्दुभनामताराप्रभेन्दुनक्षत्रगणेषु मध्ये ।**

**बलाधिकर्थेशदशाक्रमेण फलं शुभं वाऽशुभमाहुरायाः ॥ ३३ ॥**

*Stoka 33.* Note down these four stars : viz. (1) the one occupied by the Lagna ; (2) that occupied by the Moon ; (3) that indicated by the name of the person concerned ; and (4) that occupied by the Moon at the time of the query. Ascertain which of these is strongest. Starting with the dasa of the lord of this predominant star and following the order of the nakshatra dasas,

astrologers of eminence announce the good or evil falling to the lot of the person concerned.

**उत्पन्ननक्षत्रविलगतो वा भूयात्कमेणैव दशाफलानि ।  
दशावसानेष्वशुभं च सर्वे कुर्वन्ति सामान्यफलं नरणाम् ॥३४॥**

*Sloka 34.* If the Rasi containing the उत्पन्न (Utpanna) nakshatra (*vide* next sloka) be stronger than any referred to in the preceding sloka, it is quite possible that the person about whom divination is to be made, may get the fruits of all the dasas of his life calculated from the Utpanna nakshatra as the starting point. It is to be understood as a general rule that all planets have a tendency to work evil at the end of their several dasas.

**जन्मक्षीत्परतस्तु पञ्चमभवाऽथोत्पन्नपंज्ञा दशा  
स्यादाधानदशाऽप्यतो षष्ठमभवा क्षेमान्महाख्या दशा ।  
आसां चैव दशावसानसमये मृत्युप्रदा स्यान्वर्णा  
खल्पानल्पसमायुपां त्रिवधपञ्चक्षेशदायान्तिमे ॥ ३५ ॥**

*Sloka 35.* Ascertain the 5th, the 8th as well as the 4th star from जन्मक्ष (Janmarksha), *i. e.* the star occupied by the Moon at the time of a person's birth. Cycles of dasas are calculated from every one of these as the starting point. The dasa counted from the 5th is called उत्पन्न (Utpanna); that from the 8th, आधान (Adhana); that from the 4th, क्षेम (Kshema). If the dasas in these cycles have their ends tallying with each other or with the end of the dasa taken in the same order from जन्मक्ष (Janmarksha), *i. e.* giving the same number of years, months, etc., it is a sign that the life of the person concerned is to end with the dasa. In the case of people endowed with short, long and medium lives, the demise

will happen at the close of the 3rd, the 7th and the 5th dasa respectively.

*cf.* पराशर

अल्पायुर्योगजातस्य विपद्याये मृति वदेत् ।  
जातस्य मध्यमे योगे प्रत्यरौ तु मृतिर्भवेत् ॥  
दीर्घयुर्योगजातानां वशमे तु मृतिर्भवेत् ।

## ॥ निर्याणदशा ॥

जातोऽहि चेदर्कशनिस्फुटैक्यतारादिनिर्याणदशा प्रकल्प्या ।  
तारेशराहुस्फुटयोगतारा पूर्वा दशा रिष्टकरा रजन्याम् ॥ ३६ ॥

*Sloka 36.* If the birth of a person be during day time, his exit from the world is to be thus determined : Add the figures for the Sun and Saturn, and find out the asterism and the portion thereof indicated by this total. In the महादशा (mahadasa) of this asterism, find out which period corresponds to the particular portion of the star already found. The death of the person concerned will occur at this point of time. If the birth be during night, add the figures for the Moon and Rahu ; ascertain as before the particular period of the mahadasa corresponding to the portion of the asterism indicated by the total. This will give the time of निर्याण (Niryana).

## ॥ गुलिकदशा ॥

गुलिकस्थितनक्षत्रादशा तस्य प्रकल्पिता ।  
तदुक्तमवनाशेशौ सहकारी च मृत्युदाः ॥ ३७ ॥

*Sloka 37.* Ascertain the asterism occupied by Mandi at the time of a person's birth. The dasa of Gulika is reckoned from this star. The lords of the Rasi and the Navamsa occupied by Gulika as well as

the planet in conjunction (*literally co-operating*) with the Upagraha are death-dealing planets in the horoscope.

## ॥ शूलदशा ॥

दिनेशाविनशुक्रौ च राजारौ कारकाः स्मृताः ।  
कारकस्य त्रिशूलक्ष्मे यदा चरति या दशा ॥ ३८ ॥  
विक्रमाष्टमाधिपवशाज्जातस्यायुः । पितृकारकौ  
रविशुक्रौ मातृकारकौ चन्द्रकुजौ

*Sloka 38.* The lords of the two eighth places आयुः स्थले (Ayusthaney), the Sun and Venus, as also the Moon and Mars are called Karakas; the first two, of the native's आयुम्-Ayus (जातस्यायुः-Jathasyayuhu); the second pair, of the father; the third, of the mother. Find the dasa corresponding to that one among the three शूलराशि (Soola Rasis) of a Karaka, which the conditions of the horoscope under examination may point to and find also when the dasa may be in progress. This dasa, *i. e.* the dasa of the lord of the शूलराशि (Soola Rasi) pointed to by the horoscope may prove मृत्युदा (Mrityuda) or fatal.

### NOTES.

The sloka is very terse. दिन according to the कटपयादिसंख्या (Katapayadi Sankhya) signifies the number 8. Here the dual दिनेशां points to the two planets that are the lords of the two Ayusthanas (अष्टम आयुः आठमष्टमादप्तमं च तद्), viz., the 8th and the 3rd places from the lagna. The interpretation given above is further supported by the following :—

“रविशुक्रयोः प्राणी जनकः । चन्द्रारयोर्जननी” (नैमिनी).

“सूर्यभार्गवयोर्मध्ये यो बली स पितृकारकः स्यात् ।

चन्द्रभौमयोर्यो बली स मातृकारकः” (नीलकण्ठ).

The अन्वय of the second half is कारकस्य त्रिशूलक्ष्मे या दशा चरति तदा मृत्युदा ॥ The word गृत्युदा is brought in from

the preceding sloka. शूलर्क्ष (Soolarksha) is the 8th Rasi from the place occupied by the Karaka or its 7th, whichever of them is found to be stronger. त्रिशूलर्क्ष means the शूलर्क्ष and its triangular signs.

Soola dasas are helpful to find the निर्याण (Niryana) of any particular relative signified by the karaka under consideration.

तत्कारकस्थितगृहादिषु सर्वभेषु  
चक्रप्रमाणदलवत्सरसंयुतेषु ।  
वीर्यन्वितेषु शुभदृष्टिषुतेषु सौख्यं  
नीचारिपापयुतभेषु वदन्त्यनिष्ठम् ॥ ३९ ॥

*Sloka 39.* Should the signs representing the Rasi and other Vargas (Hora, Drekkana, Saptamsa, etc.,) occupied by the Karaka under consideration happen to be strong either by the association of, or aspect by, benefics, one may predict good results at the year signified by the number of years allotted to the lord of the respective sign representing the Varga (according to the Udu dasa system) increased by 6. But if the sign happens to be either the debilitation or inimical house of the karaka planet, or be also occupied or aspected by a malefic planet, one has to divine only evil during the said years.

#### NOTES.

The above meaning is only tentative. “चक्रप्रमाणदलवत्सरसंयुतेषु” has been taken to mean as “with 6 years added.” As it is not explicit as to what number this 6 should be added, it is interpreted as the years according to the Udu dasa system allotted to the lords of the several vargas occupied by the karaka in question.

## ॥ महादशविशेषः ॥

यत्तारांशगतः शशी तदधिपेनालोकितो वा युत-  
स्तेषां चक्रदशा विशेषफलदा वक्ष्यामि तच्चक्रजम् ।

देहे पापयुते तु रोगमधिकं जीवे तु जीवभ्रमं  
दद्याद्यद्यनयोः सहा बलयुतिमृत्युं दशायां नृणाम् ॥ ४० ॥

*Sloka 40.* If at a birth, the planet owning the asterism or the Navamsa occupied by the Moon should aspect the latter or be in conjunction with it, the Kala-chakra dasas of these planets will be fraught with the special effects to be mentioned. Disease crops up when the देह (Deha) of the dasas in question is associated with an evil planet; and dizziness when such a planet occupies the जीव (Jeeva). If both the देह (Deha) and जीव (Jeeva) be occupied by malefic planets, and the evil influence thus become overpoweringly strong, death will follow as a consequence.

## ॥ अथान्तर्दशाविशेषफलम् ॥

पापो विलग्नगृहगो यदि तदशायां  
पापापहारसमये बहुशोकरोगम् ।  
वित्तक्षयं नृपसप्त्नभयं नराणां  
सौम्यस्य मिश्रमखिलं प्रवदन्ति सन्तः ॥ ४१ ॥

*Sloka 41.* If a malefic planet occupy the Lagna, astrologers say that during the progress of its dasa, there will be much distress and disease, loss of wealth, and risk from rulers and foes, when the apahara belongs to a malefic planet. The effect will be wholly mixed in the apahara of a benefic planet.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तो महद्वयम् ।  
रोगमृत्युभयं सर्वे वदन्ति स्थाननाशनम् ॥ ४२ ॥

*Sloka 42.* During the time of the dasa of the lord of the Lagna and the bhukti of a malefic planet therein,

astrologers unanimously say that there will be much evil to be apprehended taking in the form of disease, death or loss of place.

धनाधिपदशाकाले मन्दभुक्तौ धनक्षयम् ।  
इष्टबन्धुविरोधश्च भविष्यति न संशयः ॥ ४३ ॥

*Slока 43.* At the time the dasa of the lord of the 2nd bhava is in progress and in the bhukti of Saturn, loss of wealth, and quarrel with friends and relations will undoubtedly crop up.

धनाधिपः पापखगो यदि स्यात् शन्यारमोगीशदिनेश्वराणाम् ।  
अन्तर्दशायां धननाशमाहुः पापान्विते तद्भवने तथैव ॥ ४४ ॥

*Sloka 44.* If the lord of the 2nd bhava be malefic, astrologers declare that there will be loss of wealth during the antardasas of Saturn, Mars, Rahu and the Sun. The same holds good when a malefic planet occupies that bhava.

धनान्वितः पापखगस्तदीशस्यान्तर्दशायां क्षितिपालकोपात् ।  
मानार्थनाशं निगलं नराणां स्थानच्युतिं मित्रविरोधमेति ॥४५॥

*Sloka 45.* When a malefic planet occupies the 2nd bhava, the person concerned will have to suffer during the antardasa of that planet through the ill-will of the ruler of the land, loss of honor, loss of wealth, imprisonment, loss of high status among men, and may incur the hatred of his friends.

पापग्रहे विक्रमभावनाथे पापान्विते पापवियच्चराणाम् ।  
अन्तर्दशायामरिश्वत्त्वचोरैर्दुःखं समायाति शुभान्विते वा ॥ ४६ ॥

*Sloka 46.* If a malefic planet owning the 3rd bhava be associated with a planet also malefic, trouble will come to the person concerned through the instrumenta-

lity of foes, weapons and thieves during the antardasa of malefic planets. This is not an unlikely result even when the lord of the 3rd bhava in question is associated with a benefic planet.

**दुश्क्यमावाधिपदायकाले मन्दारभोगिध्वजभानुभुक्तौ ।  
नाशं वदेचत्र सहोदराणां भवेद्विशेषात्सहजैर्विरोधः ॥ ४७ ॥**

*Slока 47.* During the dasa of the lord (when malefic) of the 3rd bhava and in the bhukti of Saturn Mars, Rahu Ketu or the Sua an astrologer may generally predict loss of brothers and sisters, or, at all events, a misunderstanding with them.

**क्षेत्राधिनाथस्य शुभेतरस्य पाके तु पापग्रहभुक्तिकाले ।  
स्थानच्युतिं बन्धुजनैर्विरोधं कृष्यादिगोवित्तविनाशमाहुः ॥४८॥**

*Slока 48.* At the ripening of the dasa of the lord of the 4th bhava, when other than benefic, and during the bhukti of a malefic planet, astrologers say there will be loss of place, quarrel with relatives, damage to agriculture and kindred pursuits, to cattle and to wealth.

**पापापहारसमये सुतराशिपस्य  
पाके नृपालभयमिष्टसुतार्तिमाहुः ।  
सौम्यापहारसमये सुतवित्तलाभ-  
मुर्वीशबन्धुजनलालनमिष्टसिद्धिम् ॥ ४९ ॥**

*Sloka 49.* In the dasa of the lord of the 5th bhava, when a malefic planet has its apahara, astrologers say there will be danger to be apprehended from the sovereign, or a dear son may fall ill. But during the apahara of a benefic planet, there will be accession of wealth and children, kind attentions from the rulers and kinsmen and the attaining of what is wished for.

पष्ठेशपाकसमये तु शुभेतराणां  
 भुक्तौ नृपानलभयं व्यसनं च रोगम् ।  
 पाके कलत्रगृहपस्य खलापहारे  
 पत्नीविनाशमटनं च विदो वदन्ति ॥ ५० ॥

*Sloka 50.* Wise astrologers say that in the dasa of the lord of the 6th bhava and in the bhukti of planets not benefic, a person has to apprehend danger from a king or from fire; he may suffer some misfortune or become liable to disease. In the dasa of the lord of the 7th bhava and in the apahara of a planet in the खल (Khala) state, the person concerned may lose his wife and become a wanderer.

रन्धस्वामिदशागमे रिपुभयं पापापहारे नृणां  
 आयुर्वित्तयशोविनाशमटनं स्थानाच्युतिं वा वदेत् ।  
 पाके धर्मगृहाधिपस्य मरणं पित्रोरधर्मायति  
 भुक्तौ पापवियच्चरस्य निगलश्राप्ति च वित्तक्षयम् ॥ ५१ ॥

*Sloka 51.* During the dasa of the lord of the 8th bhava and in the apahara of a malefic planet, the astrologer may predict risk from foes, loss of life, of wealth, of fame, rambling about or ejection from a place of honor. During the bhukti of a malefic planet in the dasa of the lord of the 9th bhava, the evil cropping up may be death of parents, accrual of iniquities, imprisonment and waste of wealth.

कर्मेशस्य खलस्य पाकसमये भुक्तौ यदा पापिना  
 इष्टाति पदविच्युतिं मुखयशोहानिं च वित्तक्षयम् ।  
 मन्दारार्कफणीशभुक्तिसमये लाभेशदाये सुखं  
 कृष्णादिप्रविनाशनं नृपभयं वित्तस्य नाशं विदुः ॥ ५२ ॥

*Sloka 52.* Whenever the dasa of the lord of the 10th bhava in the खल (Khala) state ripens, there will crop up, during the भुक्ति (bhukti) of malefic planets, sickness to those that are dearly loved, removal from office, loss of comfort and fame, and waste of money. In the dasa of the lord of the 11th bhava and during the bhukti of Saturn, Mars, the Sun or Rahu, there may be affliction, ruin of agricultural and other operations, danger from the sovereign and loss of wealth.

द्ययेशदाये रविमन्दभौमभुक्तौ कलत्रात्मजबन्धुवैरम् ।  
बलक्षयं मानधनक्षयं च फणीशभुक्तौ विषभीतिमाहुः ॥ ५३ ॥

*Sloka 53.* When the dasa of the lord of the 12th bhava is in progress and when the bhukti of the Sun, Saturn or Mars has set in, the person concerned, say the astrologers, will be at variance with his wife, sons and relations, and will suffer loss of strength, of honor and of wealth. During the bhukti of Rahu, he may be exposed to risk from poison.

अन्योन्यवस्थाष्टमपाकभुक्तौ पदच्युतिं वा मरणं नराणाम् ।  
एकस्थयोरन्तरदायकाले मृत्युं वदेहृष्वलशालिनोस्तु ॥ ५४ ॥

*Sloka 54.* During the dasa and bhukti of planets which occupy the 6th or the 8th place from each other, men suffer loss of place or loss of life. During the dasa and antara of two weak planets occupying the same bhava, the death of the person concerned may be predicted.

क्रूरग्रहदशाकाले क्रूरस्यान्तर्दशागमे ।  
मरणं तस्य जातस्य भविष्यति न संशयः ॥ ५५ ॥

*Sloka 55.* When the dasa of a malefic planet is in progress, and the antardasa of a planet likewise malefic

has set in, the death of the person concerned will surely take place.

क्ररराशिगताः पापाः शत्रुखेटनिरीक्षिताः ।  
शत्रुखेचरसंयुक्तास्तदशायां मृतिर्भवेत् ॥ ५६ ॥

*Stoka 56.* If malefic planets occupy a malefic Rasi and be associated with or aspected by inimical planets, the death of the person concerned will happen during the dasa of such malefic planets.

दशाधिपस्य यः शत्रुस्तस्य भुक्त्यन्तरान्तरे ।  
मृत्युकाले भवेन्ननं पापखेटस्य निश्चयः ॥ ५७ ॥

*Stoka 57.* Mark the planet that is inimical to the lord of a मृत्यु (Mrityu) dasa. During the bhukti, antara and sukshma dasa of this inimical planet, the time of death of the person concerned will indeed come. There need be no doubt of this when the inimical planet happens to be malefic.

स्वोच्चादिजन्यमशुभस्य दशाप्रवेशे  
भावादिजं फलमशोभनपाकमध्ये ।  
दृष्ट्यद्धर्वं सकलपापवियच्चराणां  
पाकावसानसमये फलमाहुरार्याः ॥ ५८ ॥

*Stoka 58.* It is at the outset of the dasa of a malefic planet that the effect of its being in its exaltation or other varga will appear. Its influence over the bhava and the like that it presides over will be felt in the middle of the dasa; while the aspect upon it bears fruit towards the conclusion. This holds good, say the astrologers, in the case of all malefic planets.

पाकसादौ भावजन्यं शुभानां तत्तद्राशिस्यानजं पाकमध्ये ।  
दायस्यान्ते इष्टिसंजातमेवं सर्वे तारापाकमेदं वदन्ति ॥ ५९ ॥

*Sloka 59.* In the case of every benefic planet, its effect upon the bhava it presides over appears at the beginning of its dasa; while the influence due to its position in the several vargas manifests itself in the middle of the dasa. What is due to the aspect of other planets upon it comes on at the end. All astrologers recognise the distinction thus set forth between the Nakshatra dasas of benefic and malefic planets.

॥ इतिनक्षत्रदशासमुदायफलम् ॥

## ॥ अथान्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

अथ तरणिदशायां चौर्यभूपाटनाद्यै-  
र्धनमनलचतुष्पात्पीडनं नेत्रतापः ।  
उदरदशनरोगः पुत्रदारैर्वियोगो  
गुरुजनपितृनाशो भृत्यगोवित्तहानिः ॥ ६० ॥

*Sloka 60.* During the progress of the Sun's dasa, the general effects to be noted will be—money-making by stealthy mining and other ways, trouble from fire and beasts, inflammation of the eyes, illness affecting the stomach and teeth, separation from wife and children, loss among reverend seniors and parents and general decay among servants, kine and property.

*cf.* जातकाभरण

भानोर्दशायां हि विदेशवासो भवेत्कदाचिन्नतु मानवानाम् ।  
भूवन्हिभूपद्विजवर्यशखमैषन्यतोऽतीत्र धनागमः स्यात् ॥  
मन्त्राभिचारेऽभिरुचिर्विनिश्च भात्रीपतेः सख्यविधिर्विशेषात् ।

विस्व्यातकर्माभिरतिर्यग्निः स्पादनल्पजल्पे चरणे न चिन्ता ॥  
व्ययश्च दन्तोदरनेत्रवाचाधा कान्तासुतेभ्यो वियुतिश्च चिन्ता ।  
नृपाश्चित्तौराहित्वन्धुवग्नैः स्वगोत्रजैर्वा प्रबलः कलः स्यात् ॥

दशा दशाहता मासाश्चैकस्थानं विमापरे ।  
एकस्थानं त्रिगुणितं दिनान्यन्तर्दशाक्रमः ॥ ६१ ॥

*Sloka 61.* Multiply the years of a Mahadasa by the years of the planet whose antardasa is required. The product when divested of the figure in the unit's place will represent the months composing the antardasa. Multiply the figure in the unit's place omitted in the last operation by 3. The result will be the number of days forming part of the antardasa required.

## ॥ रावदशायां अन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

द्विजभूपतिशस्त्राद्यैर्धनग्रासिर्मनोरुजा ।  
विदेशवनसंचारो भानोरन्तर्गते ख्वौ ॥ ६२ ॥

*Sloka 62.* During the dasa and bhukti of the Sun, a person may acquire wealth through Brahmins or Kshatriyas, or by a resort to arms or other ways; he may at the same time have much mental suffering and lead a wandering life through a foreign wild country.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

महीश्वरादुपलभतेऽधिकं यशो वनाचलस्यलवसति धनागमम् ।  
ज्वरोष्णरुक्तं जनकवियोगजं भव्यं निजां दशां प्रविशति तीक्ष्णदीधितौ ॥  
नन्धुभित्रजनैरर्थं प्रमादं मित्रमज्जनैः ।  
पाण्डुरोगादिसंतापं भासी चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ६२ ॥

*Sloka 63.* When the Moon has its bhukti during the progress of the Sun's dasa, a person will have acces-

sion of wealth through the instrumentality of relatives and friends, indulge in idle pastimes in the company of intimate and respectable people and suffer severely from jaundice and kindred ailments.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

रिपुक्षयो व्यसनशमौ धनागमः कृषिक्रिया गृहकरणं सुहृद्युतिः ।  
क्षयानिलप्रतिहतिरकदायकं शशी यदा हरति जलोद्धवा रुजः ॥

Also जातकाभरण

करोति चन्द्रस्तरणेऽशायां सुवर्णभूषाम्बरविद्वुमासिम् ।  
समुत्तरिति मानसुखाभिवृद्धिं विरोधिवर्गापित्रयं जयं च ॥  
पङ्क्लहेशस्य चरन्त्रिपाके कुर्यान्मृगाङ्को यदि लाभमुच्चैः ।  
प्रमादमदम्यो ग्रहणीं च पाण्डुं केषांचिदेतन्मतमत्र चोक्तम् ॥

रत्नकाञ्चनवित्तासिं राजस्वेहं शुभावहम् ।  
पैत्यरोगादिसंचारं कुजे भानुदशान्तरे ॥ ६४ ॥

*Stoka 64.* When Mars has its apahara in the Sun's dasa, an astrologer may foretell to the person concerned acquisition of wealth in the form of gems and gold, royal favor leading to prosperity, contraction and transmission of bilious and allied diseases.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

रुजागमः पदविरहोष्पीडनं व्रणोद्धवः स्वकुलजनैर्विरोधिता ।  
महीभूतो भवति भयं धनन्युतिर्यदा कुजो हरति तदार्कवत्सरम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

सत्प्रवालकलघौतसुचेलं मङ्गलानि विजयं च विधते ।  
मङ्गलं कमलिनीशदशायां भूमिपालकुलतः किल मानम् ॥

अकाले मृत्युसंतापं बन्धुवर्गारिषीडनम् ।  
पदच्युतिं मनोदुश्खं रवेरन्तर्गतेऽप्यहौ ॥ ६५ ॥

*Stoka 65.* Pang of death prematurely setting in,

trouble from relatives as also from enemies, loss of place or mental misery may be expected in the bhukti of Rahu in the Sun's mahadasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

रिपूदयो धनहतिरापदुद्गमो विषयविमूढता पुनः ।

तिरोद्धशोरधिकस्त्रोव देहिनां अहौ भवेदहिमकरायुरन्तरे ॥

सर्वपूज्यं सुताद्वित्तं देवब्राह्मणपूजनम् ।

सत्कर्माचारसद्गोष्टि रवेरन्तर्गते गुरौ ॥ ६६ ॥

*Slока 66.* What is all-worthy-wealth got through a worthy son, honor to Gods and Brahmanas, virtuous acts, good traditional observances, good society and good conversation will distinguish the antardasa of Jupiter during the Sun's mahadasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

रिपूक्षयो विविधधनास्तिरन्वहं सुरार्चनं द्विजगुरुबन्धुपूजनम् ।

श्रवश्रमो भवति च यक्ष्मरोगता गिरां पतौ प्रविशति गोपतेर्दशाम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

सद्व्यवधान्यादिषु सद्व्यहेच्छा स्वच्छा मतिर्विप्रसुरार्चनेषु ।

भूपास्तन्मानधनानि तूनं भानोर्दशायां चरतीन्द्रवन्ये ॥

सर्वशुत्रुत्वमालस्य हीनवृत्तिं मनोरुजम् ।

राजचौरभयग्रासि रवेरन्तर्गते शनौ ॥ ६७ ॥

*Sloka 67.* During the bhukti of Saturn in the Sun's dasa, a person should be prepared for hostility from every one, want of energy, an ignoble calling, mental worry, and liability to risk from the rulers or thieves.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

घनाहतिः सुतविरहः क्षिया रुजो गुरुस्ययः सपदि परिच्छदच्युतिः ।

मस्तिष्ठता भवति कफप्रपीडनं शनैश्चरे सवितृदशान्तरं गते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नीचारिभूषीपतिभीतिरुचैः कण्ठूयनाद्यामयसंभवः स्यात् ।  
मित्राण्यमित्राणि भवन्ति नुनं शनैश्चरे भानुदशान्तरस्थे ॥

बन्धुपीढा मनोदुःखं सञ्चोत्साहं धनक्षयम् ।  
किंचित्सुखमवाप्नोति रवेरन्तर्गते बुधे ॥ ६८ ॥

*Slока 68.* Trouble from relatives, mental distress, depression of spirits, waste of money and slight comfort are what may be expected in the apahara of Mercury during the progress of the Sun's dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

विचर्चिकापिटकस्कुष्टकामला विशवंनं जठरकटीप्रपीडनम् ।  
महाक्षयस्त्रिगदभवो भवत्तदा विश्वोः सुतं चरति रवेरथाव्यक्तम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

विचर्चिकादद्रुविकारपूर्वैः पामामयैर्देहनिरीडनं स्यात् ।  
धनव्ययश्चापि हतोत्सवश्च विश्वोः सुते भानुदशां प्रयाते ॥

कण्ठरोगं मनस्तारं नेत्ररोगमथापि वा ।  
अकालमृत्युमाप्नोति रवेरन्तर्गते घ्वजे ॥ ६९ ॥

*Sloka 69.* Throat-disease, mental anguish, ophthalmia or premature death may be expected in Ketu's bhukti in the Sun's mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

सुहृदव्ययः स्वजलकुटुम्बविग्रहो रिपोर्मयं धनहरणं पदच्छ्रुतिम् ।  
गुरोर्गदश्चरणशिरोरुच्चकैः शिखी यदा विशति दशां विवस्तः ॥

जलद्रव्यास्तिमायासं कुस्तीजननिषेवणम् ।  
शुष्कसंवादमाप्नोति रवेरन्तर्गते भृगौ ॥ ७० ॥

*Sloka 70.* Acquisition of pearls or other products of the sea, fatigue, addiction to bad females and profit-

less discussion will mark Sukra's bhukti in the Sun's mahadasa.

of. फलदांषिका

शिरोरुजा जठरगुदार्तिषीडनं क्रविक्रियागृहभनधान्यविच्छयितम् ।

सुतस्त्रियोरसुखमतीव देहिनां भृगोः सुते चरति रवेरथान्दकम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

विदेशयानं कलहाकुलत्वं शूलं च मौलिस्पृश्यन्तर्णपीडाम् ।

गाढज्वरं चापि करोति नित्यं दैत्यार्चितो भानुदशां प्रयातः ॥

दशादौ दिननाथस्य पितृरोगं धनक्षयम् ।

सर्वबाधाकरं मध्ये दशान्ते सुखमामयात् ॥ ७१ ॥

*Slока 71.* In the initial portion of the Sun's dasa, the father of the person concerned will fall ill, and there will be much expense. In the middle, there will be trouble to every one whether biped or quadruped in the household. In the end, there may be ease and comfort.

स्वोचे नीचनवांशगस्य तरणेदर्दयेऽपवादं भयं

पुत्रस्त्रीपितृवर्गवन्धुमरणं कृष्यादिवित्तक्षयम् ।

नीचे तुङ्गनवांशगस्य च रवे: पाके नृपालश्रियं

सौरुणं याति दशावसानसमये वित्तक्षयं वा मृतिम् ॥ ७२ ॥

*Sloka. 72.* During the progress of the Sun's maha-dasa occupying the depression Navamsa in its exaltation house, a person has to apprehend ill-fame, danger, the death of a son, a wife or some paternal relation and loss of property in connection with agriculture and other pursuits. But in the dasa of the same planet occupying the exaltation Navamsa in the depression house, the person concerned will attain regal prosperity, happiness, though towards the end thereof there may occur loss of wealth or his own demise.

हिमकरणदशायां मन्त्रवेदद्विजासि-  
 युवतिजनविभूतिस्त्रीधनक्षेत्रसिद्धिः ।  
 कुसुमवसनभूषागन्धनानाधनाढ्यो  
 भवति बलविरोधे चार्थहा वातरोगी ॥ ७३ ॥

*Stoka 73.* During the progress of the Moon's mahadasa, a person will have access to sacred prayers, scripture and Brahmanas ; he will exert fascination over young females, and secure to himself women, wealth and lands ; he will have a profusion of flowers, cloths, ornaments, perfumes and various valuable objects of enjoyment ; but if there be anything to check the Moon's strength, the effect on the person concerned will be that he will be poor and suffer from wind-disease.

## NOTES.

The reading in फलदीपिका is slightly different : viz.,

शिशिरकरदशायां मन्त्रदेवद्विजोर्वी-  
 पतिज्ञनितविभूतिस्त्रीवनक्षेत्रसिद्धिः ।  
 कुसुमवसनभूषागन्धनानारसासि:  
 भवति खलु विरोधव्यवसयो वातरोगः ॥

## ॥ अथ चन्द्रदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

विद्यास्त्रीगीतवादेष्वभिरतिगमनं पद्मवस्त्रादिसिद्धि  
 सत्सङ्गं देहसौख्यं नृपसचिवचमूनायकैः पूज्यमानाम् ।  
 सत्कीर्ति तीर्थयात्रां वितरति हिमगुः पुत्रमित्रैः प्रियं च  
 क्षोणीगोवाजिलाभं वहुधनविभवं स्वे दशान्तर्विषयाके ॥७४॥

*Stoka 74.* Devoted attention to learning, love and music—vocal as well as instrumental—suits of silk and other articles of attire which success in these pursuits

generally secures, refined society—sound health—good renown such as even royal ministers and army leaders esteem and envy—journey to sacred streams and places in company with family and friends—and lastly what is dear to the heart, the acquisition of lands, cows and horses—abundant wealth and power—these are what the Moon will give in the ripening of its own dasa and bhukti.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

ख्रीप्रजास्त्रिमलांशुकागमो भूसुरोत्तमसमागमो भवेत् ।

मातृरिष्टफलमङ्गनासुखं स्वां दशां विशति शीतदीधितौ ॥

रोगं विरोधबुद्धिं च स्थाननाशं धनक्षयम् ।

मित्रभ्रातुवशात् क्लेशं चन्द्रस्यान्तर्गते कुजे ॥ ७५ ॥

*Stoka 75.* Disease, petulance, loss of place, waste of wealth, trouble from friends and brothers may be expected to crop up in the bhukti of Mars in the Moon's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

पितृहृष्टधिरोद्धवा रुजः क्लेशदुःखरिपुचोरपीडनम् ।

वित्तमानविहतिर्भवेत्कुजे शीतदीधितिरशान्तरं गते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

कोशभ्रंशं रक्तपित्तादिदोषं रोषोत्पत्ति स्थानतः प्रच्युतिं च ।

कुर्यात्पीडां मातृपित्रादिवैर्भूमीसूक्ष्मामिनीनाथपाके ॥

रिपुरोगभयात् क्लेशं बन्धुनाशं धनक्षयम् ।

न किंचित्सुखमाप्नोति राहौ चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ७६ ॥

*Stoka 76.* During the antara of Rahu in the Moon's mahadasa, a person has to suffer distress on account of risks from foes and dangerous diseases, loss of relatives and waste of wealth; he has no ease in fact.

*cf.* कलदीपिका

तीव्रदोषरिपुवृद्धिबन्धुरुक् माहनाशनिभयार्त्तिरुभवेत् ।

अन्नपानजनितञ्चरोदयश्चन्द्रवन्सरविहारकेऽद्वयहौ ॥

यानादिविविधार्थास्मि वस्त्राभरणसम्पदः ।

यत्तात् कार्यमवाप्नोति जीवे चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ७७ ॥

*Stoka 77.* In the Moon's mahadasa and in Jupiter's apahara, a person will get vehicles and the like articles, abundance of clothing and ornaments. He will achieve what he strives for.

फल श्रीपिकायाम्

दानधर्मनिरतिः सुखोदयो वस्त्रभूषणसुहृत्समागमः ।

राजमत्कृतिरतीव जायते कैरवप्रियवयोहरे गुग्ने ॥

जातकाभरणे

विशिष्टधर्मो धनधान्यभोगानन्दाभिवृद्धिर्गजवाजिसम्पत् ।

पुत्रोत्सवश्चापि भवेन्नराणां गुग्ने मुराणां शशिपाकसंस्थे ॥

मातृपीडा मनोदुःखं वातपैच्यादिपीडनम् ।

स्तन्धवागरिसंवादः शनौ चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ७८ ॥

*Stoka 78.* Mental anguish caused by a mother's suffering, wind and bilious affections, stiff words and discussion with unfriendly people are what a person has to be prepared for, in the apahara of Saturn, during the progress of the Moon's mahadasa.

*cf.* कलदीपिका

पैतृरोगनिवहः सुहृत्सुत्क्रीहन्ता व्यपनसम्भवो महान् ।

प्राणहानिरथवा भवेच्छनौ मारचन्धुवयसोन्तरं गते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नरेन्द्रचौराहितवन्हिभीतिं कलुत्रपुत्रासुखस्कृप्रवृद्धिम् ।

करोति नानाव्यपनानि पुंसां शनिनिशानाथदशां प्रविष्टः ॥

मातृवर्गद्वनप्राप्तिर्विद्वज्जनसमाश्रयः ।  
वत्समूषणसंग्राप्तिर्बुधे चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ७९ ॥

*Stoka 79.* Accession of wealth from relations on the mother's side, learned men seeking asylum and acquisition of clothing and ornaments will mark the bhukti of Mercury in the Moon's dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

सर्वदा धनगजाश्रगोकुलप्राप्तिराप्तरणमौख्यमम्पदः ।  
वित्तबोध इति जायते विधोरायुषि प्रविशते यदा बुधः ॥

Also ज्ञातकाभरण

उदारनामान्तरलघ्बिधमुच्चैर्लामगोमूमिगजाश्वद्विम् ।  
विद्याधनैश्वर्यसमुक्ततत्वे कुर्याद्बुधश्वन्द्रदशान्तराले ॥

स्त्रीरोगं वन्धुनाशं च कुक्षिरोगादिपीडनम् ।  
द्रव्यनाशमवामोति केतौ चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ८० ॥

*Stoka 80.* Illness of a wife, loss of relatives, suffering from diseases of the stomach and loss of property crop up in Ketu's interval in the Moon's dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

चित्तचञ्चलमनर्थविक्षयुतिर्बन्धुहानिरपि गोगजं भयम् ।  
दासभृत्यहतिरस्ति दंहिनां केतुके हरति चान्द्रमज्जकम् ॥

स्त्रीधनं कृषिपश्चादिजलवस्त्रागमं सुखम् ।  
मातृरोगमवामोति भृगो चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ८१ ॥

*Stoka 81.* During the period of time allotted to Venus in the Moon's dasa, a person may get a dowry on behalf of his wife and enjoy the comforts derivable from agriculture, cattle and the like, water-products and clothing; he may become liable to any disease constitutionally inherited from his mother.

*cf.* फलदारिपिका

तोययानवसुभूषणाङ्गनाविक्रयक्रयकृषिक्रियादयः ।

पुत्रमित्रपशुधान्यसंयुतिश्चन्द्रदायहरणोन्मुखे भूगौ ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नानाङ्गनाकेलिविलासशीलो जलोद्धैर्धन्यवैश्य युक्तः ।

मुक्ताकलाद्याभरणैरपि स्यादिन्द्रेदशायां हि सिंते मनुष्यः ॥

नृपग्रायकमैश्वर्यं व्याधिनाशं रिपुक्षयम् ।

सौख्यं शुभमवाप्नोति रवौ चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ ८२ ॥

*Stoka 82.* Power almost regal, exemption from ailments, decadence of enemies, happiness and prosperity are what may be expected in the Sun's bhukti in the Moon's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदारिपिका

राजमाननमतीव शूरता रोगशान्तिररिपक्षविच्छयुतिः ।

पित्तवातरुगिने गता तदा स्याच्छशाङ्गपरिवत्सरान्तरम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नरेश्वराद्वौखपर्यन्ताभं क्षयामयातिं प्रकृतेविकारम् ।

चौराग्निवैरिप्रभवां न भीतिं शीतांशुपाके कुरुते दिनेशः ॥

आदौ भावफलं मध्ये राशिस्थानफलं विदुः ।

पाकावसानसमये चाङ्गजं दृष्टिजं फलम् ॥ ८३ ॥

*Stoka 83.* The effect due to the bhava over which the Moon presides may come off in the commencement of its mahadasa ; that due to the character of the sign representing the bhava as well as to the Moon's position will be seen in the middle ; what is due to the aspect on the Moon of other planets and what affects the part of the body denoted by the bhava will appear towards the end of the mahadasa.

पाके भूमिसुतस्य शस्त्रहुतभूपाहवाद्यैर्धनं  
 भैषज्यानृतवश्वनैश्च विविधैः क्रौर्यैर्धनस्यागमम् ।  
 पित्तासुग्ज्वरपीडनं तु सततं नीचाङ्गनासेवनं  
 विद्वेषं सुतदारबन्धुगुरुभिर्दुष्टानभोगं विदुः ॥ ८४ ॥

*Slока 84.* Astrologers opine that in the ripening of Mars' mahadasa there may be attempts at money-making by taking to fire arms and by engaging in wars among rival kings and by other ways; there may be coming in of money also by medicine, by trickery, by fraud, and by diverse cruel acts; there may be suffering caused by fever arising from a morbid state of bile and blood: there will be seen a propensity on the part of the person concerned to resort continually to the society of low women and a crop of hatred emanating from sons, wife, relatives and reverend seniors. And in consequence of all this, the person will have to eat bad unwholesome food.

## ॥ कुजदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि. ॥

उष्णाधिकयं सुहृद्वेषं आतृपीडा नृपाङ्गयम् ।  
 सर्वकार्यार्थनाशं च कुजे कुजदशान्तरे ॥ ८५ ॥

*Sloka 85.* Great heat, dislike of friends, annoyance from brothers, danger to be dreaded from a ruler and ruin of all undertakings will be the characteristic features of Mars' own interval in the planet's mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

पित्तोष्णासुव्रणभयं सहजैर्वियोगं क्षेत्रप्रमादजनितार्थविभूतिसिद्धिः ।  
 ज्ञात्यग्निशत्रुनृपचोरजनैर्विरोधो धार्त्रीसुतो हरति चेच्छरदं स्वकीयम् ॥

नृपचोरादिभीतिश्च धनधान्यविनाशनम् ।  
दुष्टकर्मादिसंसिद्धिः राहौ कुजदशान्तरे ॥ ८६ ॥

*Sloka 86.* During Rahu's bhukti in Mars' dasa there is peril to be apprehended from rulers, robbers and the like; destruction of wealth and corn and success in evil pursuits.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

शब्दाग्निचोरपिपूर्वभूपभयं विषार्तिः कुस्यक्षिशीर्षजगदो गुरुबन्धुहानिः ।  
प्राणव्ययोऽथ यहि वा विपुलापदो वा वकायुरन्तरगते मुजगाधिनाथे ॥

द्विजमूलाद्वनप्राप्तिं भूलाभं च निरामयम् ।  
सम्पूजनं जयं सौर्ख्यं गुरौ कुजदशान्तरे ॥ ८७ ॥

*Sloka 87.* Acquisition of wealth and lands through Brahmanas, freedom from illness, public esteem, ascendancy and happiness will mark Jupiter's interval in Mars' mahadasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

द्विजविबुधसप्तर्चा तीर्थपुण्यानुसेवा  
सततमतिथिपूजा पुत्रमित्रादिवृद्धिः ।  
श्रवणरुगतिमात्रं छेष्मरोगोद्भवो वा  
भवति कुजदशान्तः सङ्करे वागधीशे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

कलाधिकत्वं नृपतेर्धनाप्तिं कलत्रमित्रात्मजवाहसौख्यम् ।  
सत्कर्मधर्मानुरत्वमुच्चैर्हस्पतिमौमदरां प्रविष्टः ॥  
बहुदुःखाकरव्याधिमरिचोरनृपैर्भयम् ।  
धनक्षयमवामोति शनौ भौमदशान्तरे ॥ ८८ ॥

*Sloka 88.* Illness leading to much misery, evil threatened by enemies, robbers and kings and loss of

wealth are what a person has to put up with in the bhukti of Saturn in Mars' mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

उपर्युपरि विनाशः स्वात्मनवीगुरुणां  
अगणितविपदन्तं दुःखमर्थोपहानिः ।  
वसुहरणमस्म्यो भीतिहृष्णानिलाशि-  
भवति कुजदशायामर्कजे संप्रयाते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

कल्पपुत्रात्मनेषु बाधा प्राणप्रयाणान्तशरीरपीडा ।  
स्वस्थानयानं यदि भानुसूनोरन्तर्दशा भौमदशान्तराले ॥  
वैश्यवर्गद्वनप्राप्तिं गृहगोधान्यसम्पदः ।  
शत्रुबाधा मनःक्लेशं बुधे कुजदशान्तरे ॥ ८९ ॥

*Sloka 89.* Accession of wealth from the trading community, abundance of houses, cows and grain, trouble from enemies and mental worry —these, a person may have in the interval of Mercury in Mars' mahadasa.  
*cf.* फलदीपिका

अरिभयमुरुचोरोपद्रवोपार्थहानिः  
पशुगजतुरगाणां विष्टुतोऽमित्रयोगः ।  
नृपकृतपरिपीडा शूद्रवैरोद्धवो वा  
विशति शशितनूने विश्वधात्रीसुनायुः ॥

Also जातकाभरण

अरातिभूपामयतस्त्वरेभ्यः पीडां वियोगं सुतदारमित्रैः ।  
खल्पोत्सवं यच्छति चन्द्रमूर्मोमस्य पाके यदि संप्रविष्टः ॥  
कुक्षिरोगेण सन्तापं बन्धुसोदरयीडनम् ।  
दुष्टमानवशत्रुत्वं केतौ कुजदशान्तरे ॥ ९० ॥

*Sloka 90.* Great suffering brought on by a disease of the stomach, trouble from relatives and brothers,

and opposition of bad people have to be apprehended when Ketu has its interval in Mars' dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

अशनिभयमक्षादग्रिरात्रपरीडा  
विगमनमथ देशाद्वित्तनाशोऽथवा स्यात् ।

अपगमनमसुभ्यो योषितो वा विनाशः  
प्रविशति यदि केतुः क्रूरनेत्रायुरन्तम् ॥

कलत्रभूषणं वस्त्रं बन्धुवर्गाद्वनागमम् ।  
स्त्रीजनद्वेष्यतद्वोष्टीं शुक्रे भौमदशान्तरे ॥ ९१ ॥

*Stoka* 91. Jewel for the wife, clothing, incoming of money from relatives, odium of females and their society (nevertheless) will be what a person may expect in the bhukti of Venus in Mars' dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

युधि जनितविमानं विप्रवासस्वदेशात्  
वसुहृतिरपि चोरैर्वीमनेत्रोपरोधः ।  
परिजनपरिहानिर्जायते मानवाना-  
मपहरति यदायुर्भौमिनं भार्गवेन्द्रः ॥

Also ज्ञातकाभरण

विदेशायानव्यसनामयादैः कुटुम्बवादद्रविणव्ययैश्च ।  
नानाप्रवासैश्चलनित्तवृत्तिर्मैमान्तरे दानवराजपूज्ये ॥

अपवादं गुरुद्वेषं कलहं व्याधिषीडनम् ।  
आत्मवर्गान्मनोदुःखं रवौ भौमदशान्तरे ॥ ९२ ॥

*Stoka* 92. Blame, odium of the elders, quarrel with them, suffering caused by disease, heart-ache occasioned by one's own party are what may crop up in the Sun's apahara in Mars' dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

नृपकृतपरिपूजा युद्धलब्धप्रभावः परिजनधनधान्यश्रीमदन्तःपुरश्च ।

अतिविलसितवृत्तिः साहसादासलक्ष्मीस्तिमिरभिदि कुजायुद्दीयसंहारिणीति ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नानाप्राप्ताभ्यागमनानि नूनं सन्मानवृद्धिं मनुजादिराजात् ।

चण्डत्वमाजौ विजयं विदध्यात् भानुर्बरासूनुदशान्तरस्थः ॥

दुर्गशैलवनसंचलनेच्छा चन्द्रुतातजनितातिविरोधः ।

मानवो भवति भूतनयान्तर्भास्करे चरति केऽपि वदन्ति ॥

नानाविच्चसुखं वस्त्रमुक्तामणिविभूषणम् ।

निद्रालस्यं मदोद्वेगं चन्द्रे भौमदशान्तरे ॥ ९३ ॥

*Slока 93.* Various comforts that wealth affords, cloths, pearls, precious stones, ornaments, heavy sleep and ardent passion may mark the Moon's bhukti in Mars' mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

विविधधनसुतासिर्विप्रयोगोऽरिकर्गेवसनशयनभूषारक्षसम्पत्प्रसुतिः ।

भवति गुरुनार्त्तिर्गुलमपित्तप्रपीडा धरणितनयवर्षं शीतगौ संप्रयाते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नित्योत्सवानन्दमहापदानि मुक्ताकलद्रव्यमिभूषणानि ।

मित्रोद्रूमं श्लेष्मविकारमिन्दुमैमस्य पांकं विचरन् करोति ॥

भूतनन्दनस्य पाकादौ मानहानिर्घनक्षयः ।

मध्ये नृपाग्निचोरादैर्भीतिश्वान्ते तथा भवेत् ॥ ९४ ॥

*Sloka 94.* At the outset of Mars dasa, there will be humiliation and waste of wealth. In the middle of the dasa, there may be danger to be apprehended from rulers, fire, brigands, and the like; the same will happen also in the concluding portion of the dasa.

उच्चस्थितस्य धरणीतनयस्य पाके  
 नीचांशगस्य मरणं सुतसोदराणाम् ।  
 नीचे तु तुङ्गभवनांशगतस्य दाये  
 कृष्णादिभूमिधनधान्यसुखं वदन्ति ॥ ९५ ॥

*Sloka 95.* If Mars occupy the depression Navamsa in its exaltation house, there will be according to the astrologers, death among the children and brothers of the person concerned, during the dasa of the planet. If it be in the house of depression and occupy the exaltation Navamsa, the effect will appear in the success of agriculture and other operations and in the accession to lands, wealth, grain and material comforts.

सौख्यादिवित्तस्थितिनाशनं च कलत्रपुत्रादिवियोगदुःखम् ।  
 अतीव रोगं परदेशवासं विवादबुद्धिं कुरुते फणीशः ॥ ९६ ॥

*Sloka 96.* Loss of such things as comfort, happiness, wealth and worldly status, the pang of parting with a wife, children and relatives, illness in the extreme, residence in a strange land, and a disposition to wrangle are what Rahu brings about.

फलदीपिकायाम्

कुर्यादहि: क्षितिपचोरविपाशिश्वभीति सुतार्तिमतिविभ्रमचन्द्रुनाशम् ।  
 नीचापमाननमतिक्रमतोऽप्यादं स्यानच्युतिं पद्धतिं कृतकार्यहानिम् ॥

विद्युन्तुदे शुभान्वितं प्रशस्तभावसंयुते  
 दशा शुभप्रदा तदा महीपतुल्यभूतिदा ।  
 अभीष्टकार्यसिद्धयो गृहे सुखस्थितिर्मवेत्  
 अचञ्चलार्थसञ्चयाः क्षितौ प्रसिद्धकीर्तयः ॥  
 असुरवरदशायामस्वभावोऽयवा स्यात्  
 अतिगहनगतार्तिः सूरुनायोर्विनाशः ।

विषभयमरिपीडा वीक्षणोऽर्धवैक्षरोगः  
सुहृदि कृषिविरोधो भूपतेद्वेषलाभः ॥

## ॥ राहुदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

जायारोगं विवादं च बुद्धिनाशं धनक्षयम् ।  
दूरदेशाटनं दुःखं राहौ राहुदशान्तरे ॥ ९७ ॥

*Sloka 97.* Illness of a wife, a controversy, failure of the intellect, waste of wealth, roaming in a far-off land and distress will be the characteristic features of Rahu's bhukti in Rahu's dasa.

Cf. फलदीपिका

विषाम्बुद्धुष्टभुजङ्गत्वनं पराबलासंयुतिरिष्टविळ्युतिः ।  
अरिष्टवाङ्गदुष्टमनव्यथा भवेत् विधुन्तुदेनापहते स्ववत्सरे ॥

व्याधिश्वत्रविनाशं च राजप्रीतिं धनागमम् ।  
पुत्रलाभं महोत्साहं गुरौ राहुदशान्तरे ॥ ९८ ॥

*Sloka 98.* Total disappearance of ailments and enemies, royal favor, accession of wealth, acquisition of children and great perseverance will mark Jupiter's bhukti in Rahu's dasa.

Cf. फलदीपिका

सुखोपनीतिः सुरविप्रपूजनं विरोगता वापदशां समागमः ।  
सुपुण्यशाक्वार्थविचारसंभवः सुरारिदायान्तररो वृहस्पतौ ॥

वातपित्तकृतं रोगं बन्धुमित्रादिपीडनम् ।  
दूरदेशनिवासं च शनौ राहुदशान्तरे ॥ ९९ ॥

*Sloka 99.* A disease due to wind and bile, the distress of relatives, friends and well wishers, and residence in a remote foreign land are what may crop up during Saturn's interval in Rahu's dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

समीरपित्तप्रगदक्षतिस्तनौ तनुजयोषित्सहजैश्च विश्रहः ।  
 स्वभूत्यनाशश्च पदव्युतिर्भवेत् दिति प्रजायुः प्रविशत्यथार्कजे ॥  
 मित्रबन्धुकलत्रादिसंयोगं च धनागमम् ।  
 राजप्रीतिमवामोति बुधे राहुदशान्तरे ॥ १०० ॥

*Stoka 100.* The society of friends, relatives, wife and children, accession of wealth and royal favor can be enjoyed during Mercury's bhukti in Rahu's dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

सुरस्वसिद्धिः सुहृदां समागमो मनोविनिन्दत्वमतीव जायते ।  
 वटुक्रियाभूषणकौशलादयो सुजन्जसंवत्सरहारिणीन्दूजे ॥  
 चौर्यं स्वमानहानिं च पुत्रनाशं पशुक्षयम् ।  
 सर्वोपद्रवमामोति केतौ राहुदशान्तरे ॥ १०१ ॥

*Stoka 101.* Brigandage, loss of wealth and honor, loss of children, death among cattle, misfortunes of all kinds await a person in Ketu's bhukti in Rahu dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

ज्वराग्निशक्तारिभयं शिरोहना शरीरकम्पसुहृदृह्यणा ।  
 विषबणार्तिः कलहः सुहृज्जैरहीन्ददायान्तरे शिखाधरे ॥  
 विदेशाद्वाहनप्राप्तिः छत्रचामरसम्पदः ।  
 रोगारिबन्धुभीतिः स्यात् शुके राहुदशान्तरे ॥ १०२ ॥

*Stoka 102.* When Venus has its bhukti in Rahu dasa, there will be accession of vehicles, umbrellas, chowries and wealth of various sorts from foreign lands ; but there may be trouble from diseases, foes and relatives.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

कलत्रलञ्जिः शयनोपचारता तुरङ्गमातङ्गमहीसमागमः ।  
कफानिलार्तिस्वजनैर्विरोधिता भवेद्धुनङ्गायुरपाहृतो भृगोः ।  
**दानधर्मरतिः प्रीतिः सर्वोपद्रवनाशनम् ।**  
**संसाररोगसंचारो रवौ राहुदशान्तरे ॥ १०३ ॥**

*Slока 103.* Love of charitable acts, contentment, cessation of all violence and outrage and the spread of a contagious disease will mark the Sun's bhukti in Rahu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

अरिव्यथास्यादतिपीडनं दशोः विषाघिशब्दाहतिरापदुद्रमः ।  
वधूसुतार्तिर्नृपतेर्महद्दयं भुजङ्गवर्णं तिमिरारिणा हते ॥  
**भोगसम्पद्धवेनित्यं सखद्विद्विर्बनागमः ।**  
**सखन्धुजनसंवादो राहौ चन्द्रदशान्तरे ॥ १०४ ॥**

*Sloka 104.* When the Moon has its bhukti in Rahu dasa, there will be an abundance of enjoyments, good crops, coming in of money and communion with kith and kin.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

वधूविनाशः कलहो मनोरुजा कृषिक्रियावित्तपशुप्रजाक्षयः ।  
सुहृद्विपातिः सलिलाद्दयं भवेत्विश्वौ दशाभक्तरि देवविद्रिषः ॥  
**सर्वोपद्रवसंयोगः सर्वकार्येषु मूढता ।**  
**चित्तविस्मृतिदोषः सात् कुजे राहुदशान्तरे ॥ १०५ ॥**

*Sloka 105.* A combination of all possible calamities, bewilderment in every work and a culpable failure of memory will be the characteristic features of Mars' interval in Rahu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

नृपाग्निचोराख्यभयं शरीरिणां शरीरनाशो यदि वा महारुजः ।

पदभ्रमं हत्रहनप्रपीडनं यदात्र सर्पयुषि संचरेत्कुनः ॥

कुलीरगोमेषयुतस्य राहोर्दशाविपाके धनधान्यलाभम् ।

विद्याविनोदं नृपमाननं च कलत्रभृत्यादिसुखं वदन्ति ॥

*Slока 106.* Rahu occupying Cancer, Taurus or Aries, say the astrologers, will secure to the person concerned during the ripening of its dasa wealth and corn, edification and amusement, honor from the sovereign, wives, servants and dependants happy and well-off.

पाथोनमीनाशयुतस्य राहोर्दशाविपाके सुतदारलाभम् ।

देशाधिपत्यं नरवाहनं च दशावसाने सकलस्य नाशम् ॥१०७॥

*Sloka 107.* Astrologers say that Rahu in Kanya, Meena, or Dhanus gives to the person concerned during its dasa wife and children, lordship of lands and a carriage drawn by men.

All these are liable to be lost at the conclusion of the dasa.

मृगपतिवृषकन्याकर्कटस्यस्य राहो-

र्भवति च परिपाके राजतुल्यो नृपो वा ।

गजतुरगच्चमृपः सर्वजीवोपकारी

बहुधनसुखशीलः पुत्रदारानुरक्तः ॥ १०८ ॥

*Sloka 108.* When Rahu is in Leo, Virgo or Cancer, a person becomes a king or a king's peer during the ripening of its dasa; he will command an army composed of elephants and horses, will be highly beneficent, exceedingly wealthy, devoted to pleasure and dearly attached to his wife and children.

दशादौ दुःखमामोति दशामध्ये महत्सुखम् ।  
दशान्ते कणिनाथस्य पितृनाशं पदच्युतिम् ॥ १०९ ॥

*Sloka 109.* At the outset of Rahu dasa, a person suffers distress ; in the middle of it, he may have much enjoyment ; but in the end, he may become bereaved of his parents and even lose his status.

स्वानप्राप्तिं वित्तयानाम्बराप्ति राजस्तेहं चित्तशुद्धिं विभूतिम् ।  
ज्ञानाचारं पुत्रदारादिलाभं देवाचार्यः स्वे विषये करोति ॥

*Sloka 110.* Jupiter secures to the person concerned, during its dasa, rank, wealth, vehicle, apparel, royal good will, purity of heart, power, knowledge, practice corresponding thereto, wife, children and all else connected therewith.

cf. फलदीपिका

धर्मक्रियासिमभरेन्द्रगुरुर्विधत्ते सन्तानसिद्धिमवनीपतिपूजनं च ।  
श्लाघ्यत्वमुन्नतनेषु गजाश्वयानप्राप्ति वधूसुतसुहृद्युतिपिष्ठसिद्धिम् ॥  
अमरगुरुदशायामम्बराचार्यमिद्धिः परिजनपरिवारप्रौढिरत्यर्थमानम् ।  
सुतधनसुहृदाप्तिः साधुवादासपूजा भवति गुरुवियोगः कर्मगोगः कफातिः ॥

## ॥ गुरुदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

नृपत्रीति महोत्साहं सर्वकार्यार्थसाधनम् ।  
विद्याविज्ञानमामोति गुरौ गुरुदशान्तरे ॥ १११ ॥

*Sloka 111.* Royal favor, great diligence, achievement of everything attempted. Learning and science are what a person may expect in Jupiter's dasa and bhukti.

cf. फलदीपिका

सौभाग्यकान्तिवहृष्टानगुणोदयः स्वात् सत्पुत्रसिद्धिरवनीपतिपूजनं च ।  
आचार्यसाधुननसंयुतिरिष्ठसिद्धिः संवत्सरं हरति देवगुरौ स्वकीयम् ॥

द्वेषबुद्धिं मनस्तापं पुत्रमूलाद्वनव्ययम् ।  
कर्मनाशमवाप्नोति शनौ जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११२ ॥

*Stoka 112.* A feeling of aversion, mental anguish, waste of wealth through the sons, failure of business are what a person may have to be prepared for during Saturn's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

वैश्याङ्गनामदकृतासवदोषसङ्गं उत्कर्षसौख्यसकुटुम्बपशुप्रपीडा ।

अर्थव्ययोरुभयमक्षिजरुकूसुतार्तिः जैवीं दशां विगति दैनकरे नराणाम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

वैश्यासवद्यूतकृचिक्रियाद्यैर्विलुप्तमर्थयशाः कृशाङ्गः ।

खरकमेलादियुतो नरः स्याद् गुरोर्दशायां चलितेऽक्षुनौ ॥

वैश्यवर्गेण वित्तास्ति राजस्तेहं सुखावहम् ।

सत्कर्माचारसिद्धिं च बुधे जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११३ ॥

*Stoka 113.* Acquisition of wealth by means of the trading community, royal favor leading to material comforts and perfect practice of hospitality will mark Mercury's bhukti in Jupiter's mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

स्त्रीद्यूतपद्यजमहाव्यसनं त्रिदेषैः केचिद्वदन्त्यपि च केवलमङ्गलासिः ।

देवद्विजार्चनसुतार्थसुखप्रयोगैर्गीर्वाणपूजितदशां हरतीन्दुसुनौ ॥

Also जातकाभरण

सद्बुद्धिकौशल्यसुरार्चनानि सदिन्दिरामन्दिरवाहनानि ।

कलत्रपुत्रादिसुखानि नूनं कुर्याद्बुधे जीवदशां प्रपञ्चः ॥

विदेशयानं चलन्तिर्वृत्तिर्जलात्प्रमादः शिरसि प्रपीडा ।

गुरोर्दशायां चरतीन्दुपुत्रे केषांचिदेवात्र मतं निरुत्तम् ॥

मुक्ताप्रवालभूषासिस्तीर्थयात्रा धनायतिः ।

गुरुभूपवशादार्तिः केतौ जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११४ ॥

*Sloka 114.* Acquisition of pearl and coral ornaments, pilgrimages to holy shrines, increase of wealth and suffering for the sake of reverend seniors and the king will mark Ketu's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

शत्रुवरणे भवति भृत्यजनैर्विरोधः चित्तव्यया तनययोषिदृपद्रवश्च ।  
प्राणन्युतिर्गुहसुहजनविप्रयोगः सौरेज्यमायुरपहत्य ददाति केतुः ॥

वाहनादि धनप्राप्तिः छत्रचामरवैभवम् ।  
त्रीपीढा जनविद्वेषो भृगौ जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११५ ॥

*Sloka 115.* Acquisition of vehicles and other valuable property, the glory of umbrellas and chowries, trouble from females and public odium are to be looked for in Sukra's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

नानाविधार्थपशुभान्यपरिच्छदख्वीपुत्रान्नपानशयनाम्बुविभूषणासिः ।  
देवद्विजार्चनमुपासनतत्परत्वमायुर्यदा हरति जैनमयासुरेऽद्यः ॥

Also जातकाभरण

निजैर्वियोगोऽर्थविनाशनं च श्लेष्मानिलश्चापि कलिप्रसङ्गः ।  
स्यान्मानशानां व्यसनोपलब्धिर्भृगोः सुते जीवदशां प्रयाते ॥  
धर्मक्रियार्थां निरतन्मुच्चैर्विद्याम्बरान्नादिकसङ्गहश्च ।  
द्विजाश्रयः स्वाद्वृहस्पाकयाते सिते वदन्तीनि फलं तु केचित् ॥

शत्रुनाशं जयं सौख्यं महोत्साहं धनागमम् ।  
राजप्रसादभारोग्यं रवौ जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११६ ॥

*Sloka 116.* Flight of enemies, victory, ease, great diligence, coming in of wealth, royal favor and sound health are what a person may expect in the Sun's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

शत्रोर्जयः क्षितिपमाननकीर्तिलाभः स्वाच्छण्डता नरतुरङ्गमवाहनासि: ।  
श्रेण्यग्रहारपुरराष्ट्रसमस्तसम्पदुच्छृतथ्यसहजायुरपाहतेऽके ॥

Also जातकाभरण

सुतार्थनानाविधवस्तुलाभं विशिष्टनामान्तरमाधिपत्यम् ।  
मानं नरेशात्कुरुते दिनेशो वाचामधीशस्य दशां प्रपञ्चः ॥

स्त्रीकृतोत्साहमैश्वर्यं राजप्रीतिं सुखावहाम् ।  
दिव्यवस्त्रविभूषासि चन्द्रे जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११७ ॥

*Slока 117.* Power acquired under female impulse, royal favor leading to material comforts, acquisition of fine apparel and ornaments, are what a person may look for in the Moon's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

योषिद्वहृत्वमरिनाशमनर्थलाभं कृष्यर्थवस्तुपरमोन्नतकीर्तिलाभम् ।  
देवद्विजार्चनपरत्वमतीव पुंसां संजायते गुरुदशाहृति शर्वरीशे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नानाङ्गनाक्रीडनजातचित्तः श्रीराजचिन्हैश्च विराजमानः ।  
विद्यानवद्यार्थयुतो नरः स्यात् जीवान्तरे शीतकरप्रचारे ॥

कर्मनाशं च संचारं ज्वरतापं महद्वयम् ।  
घननाशं निरुत्साहं कुजे जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११८ ॥

*Slока 118.* Failure in business, wandering, high fever, great risk, loss of wealth and depression of spirits, a person must be prepared for in Kuja's interval in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*cj.* फलदीपिका

बन्धूपतोषणमरिनजतोऽर्थलाभं सुक्षेत्रसत्कृतिरिह प्रथितप्रमावम् ।  
ईषदुरुपहतिरीक्षणसुक्षितिर्वा क्षित्यात्मजे हरति वत्सरमार्यजातम् ॥

Also जातकाभरण

रणाङ्गणप्राप्तयशोविशेषः सञ्जोगसौख्यार्थसमन्वितश्च ।  
 प्रौढप्रतापोऽतितरां नरः स्याद्वरामुते जीवदशां प्रयाते ॥  
 शीर्षे गुदे वापि भवेत्कदाचित् पीडा नराणामरिभीतिरुक्ता ।  
 बलश्यः संचलनं कुञ्जस्य जीवान्तराले प्रवदन्ति केचित् ॥  
 सर्वक्लेशभयं रोगं सर्वोपद्रवकारणम् ।  
 धनच्छेदमाप्नोति राहौ जीवदशान्तरे ॥ ११९ ॥

*Sloka. 119.* Apprehension of every trouble, disease, occasion for every possible calamity, and deprivation of income—this falls to the lot of a person in Rahu's bhukti in Jupiter's mahadasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

बन्धुपतसिरुमानसस्तगदातिश्चोराद्यं गुरुगदो जठरोद्भवो वा ।  
 राजेन्द्रपीडनमरिव्यसनं स्वनाशः सम्पद्यते हरति सूरिदशा सुरारौ ॥  
 नीचांशोपगतः स्वतुङ्गभवने जीवः स्वपाके भयं  
 चोरारातिनृपैः कलत्रतनयद्वेषं करोत्यश्रियम् ।  
 नीचे तुङ्गनवांशके यदि महाराजप्रसादं सुखं  
 विद्याबुद्धियशोधनादिविभवं देशाधिपत्यं तु वा ॥१२०॥

*Sloka 120.* Jupiter occupying a depression Navamsa in its exaltation sign brings on during the progress of its dasa danger through robbers, foes and rulers, the hatred of wife and sons and bad luck generally; but when the planet is in the exaltation Navamsa in its depression sign, it secures during its dasa to the person concerned, royal favor, material comforts, learning, wisdom, fame, wealth and the influence which such things carry; and it may even be the lordship of the whole country.

શનેર્દેશાયામજગર્ભોષૃદ્વાજ્ઞનાપથિકુધાન્યલાભમ् ।  
શ્રેણીપુરગ્રામજનાધિકારાદ ઘનં વદેનીચકુલાધિપત્યમ् ॥

*Sloka 121.* Astrologers declare that during the dasa of Saturn, a person may come into possession of goats, asses, camels, old women, birds and coarse grain and get wealth by the administration of a guild, township or village community and become the ruler of a low tribe.

cf. ફલદીપિકા

રવિતનયદશાયાં રાષ્ટ્રીડાગ્રહારપ્રતિજનિતવિભૂતિ: પ્રેવ્યવૃદ્વાજ્ઞનાસિ: ।  
પશુમહિષવૃપાસિ: પુત્રદારપ્રીડા પવનકફગુદાર્તિ: પાદહસ્તાજ્ઞતાપ: ॥  
પાકેર્કનખ્ય નિજદારસુતાદિ રોગાન્ત વાતોત્તરં કૃપિવિલાસમસત્પ્રલાપમ् ।  
કુન્બીરતિ પરિજનૈર્વિયુતિ પ્રવાસમાકસિકે સ્વજનમૂમિસુખાર્થનાશમ् ॥

## ॥ શનિદશાયામન્તર્દશાફળાનિ. ॥

કુશાદિભિર્વ્યાધિનિપીડનં ચ માત્સર્યમાનૈર્બહુશોકતાપમ् ।  
ભૂપાલચોર્ધ્વનધાન્યનાશં કરોતિ મન્દઃ ખદશાપહારે ॥ ૧૨૨ ॥

*Sloka 122.* In its own dasa and bhukti, Saturn may bring on disease and suffering through the trouble and torment which the person under its influence is made to undergo ; by exciting his envy and pride, it leads to much sorrow and mental anguish ; by exposing him to the rapacity of kings and freebooters, it deprives him of his wealth and store of grain.

cf. ફલદીપિકા

કૃષવૃદ્ધિભૂત્યમહિપાન્યુદ્ય: પવનામયોવૃપલજાતિધનમ् ।  
સ્થવિરાજ્ઞનાસિરલસત્વમધો નિજવત્સરાન્તરગતે રવિજે ॥

रवितनयदशायां स्वापहारे विरोधं  
 नरपतिजनकोषं प्रेष्यवृद्धाङ्गनास्तिम् ।  
 पशुगणविषमीति पुत्रदारादीपीडां  
 ज्वरपवनकफार्ति शूलरोगं वदन्ति ॥ १२३ ॥

*Slока 123.* In Saturn's dasa and bhukti, a person has to encounter opposition, incur the displeasure of the king's men, keep old servant-women, and be in dread of his cattle being poisoned; his wife and children have much suffering; himself being liable to fever, wind or phlegm ailments and to colic,

सुखवित्तयशोवृद्धिं सत्कर्मचारसम्पदः ।  
 कृषिवाणिज्यमाप्नोति बुधे मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२४ ॥

*Sloka 124.* Increase of happiness, wealth and fame, the benefits accruing from acts of piety and customary religious observances, agriculture and commerce, a person may expect to have in Mercury's interval in Saturn's dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

सुभगत्वमस्ति सुखिता वनिता नृपलालनं विजयमित्रयुतिः ।  
 त्रिगदोद्रवः सहजपुत्ररुजा शनिदायहारिणि शशाङ्कसुते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

धनाङ्गनासूचुसुखोपपत्तः मद्राजमानेन विराजमानः ।  
 विद्वज्जनानन्दकरः कफार्त्तो मर्त्यो मवेद्देवे शनिपाकसंस्थे ॥

वातपित्तकृतं रोगं कलहं नीचदुर्जनैः ।  
 दुःखमभयमाप्नोति केतौ मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२५ ॥

*Sloka 125.* Disease caused by wind and bile, quarrel with vile wicked people and dread of evil dreams, a

person becomes liable to, during Ketu's interval in Saturn's mahadasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

महदग्निपीडनमरिव्यसनं सुतदारविग्रहमतिः सततम् ।

अशुभावलोकनमहेश्वरं भयं मृदुवत्सरं हरति केतुपतौ ॥

बन्धुखेहं जनप्रीतिं जायावित्तघनायतिम् ।

कृष्णादि सुखमाप्नोति भृगौ मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२६ ॥

*Stoka 126.* A person experiences the good will of relatives, the approbation of the people, accession of wives, property and wealth, and the joys arising from agriculture and kindred pursuits pending Sukra's interval in Sani-dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

सुहृदज्ञनातनयसौख्ययुतः कृषितोययानजनितार्थचयः ।

शुभकीर्तिलक्ष्मति देहभृतां यमदायहारिणि भृगोस्तनये ॥

Also जातकाभरण

योषाविभूषामुनसौख्यलक्ष्मिः श्रीग्रामदेशाधिकृतत्वमुच्चैः ।

यशःप्रकाशोऽरिकुलस्य नाशः शनैर्दशायामुशनःप्रवेशे ॥

पुत्रदारविनाशं च नृपचोरादिपीडनम् ।

मनोभयमंवाप्नोति भानौ मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२७ ॥

*Stoka 127.* Loss of wife and children, trouble from the king or robbers, and a sinking of the heart, a person has to experience, during the Sun's bhukti in Saturn's mahadasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

मरणं तु वा रिपुभयं सततं गुरुर्गर्लक् जठरनेत्ररुजा ।

धनवान्यविछयुतिरिह प्रभवेद्रविजायुराविशति तीव्रकरे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

धनाङ्गनानन्दनबन्धुपीडा गाढापि बाधात्मकलेवरे स्यात् ।  
रिपूद्रमः सञ्चलनं नलिन्याः पत्यौ स्थिते मन्ददशान्तराले ॥  
  
गुरुखीमरणं दुःखं बन्धुद्रेषं धनागमम् ।  
वातरोगमवाप्नोति चन्द्रे मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२८ ॥

*Slока 128.* Death of a revered matronly female, sorrow, dislike of relatives, coming in of money and wind disease may be expected during the Moon's bhukti in the dasa of Saturn.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

वनिताहतिर्मरणमेवनुणां सुहृदां विपत्तिरथरोगभयम् ।  
जलवातजं भयमतीवमवेद्रविजायुराविशति रात्रिभरे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

नित्यं कर्तिर्बन्धुजनैर्वियोगो हतिर्मृतिर्वाऽपि भवेद्गृहिण्याः ।  
उत्साहसौख्योपहतिर्नितान्तं शीतद्युतौ मन्ददशान्तराले ॥  
  
स्थानच्युतिं महारोगं नानाविधमनोभयम् ।  
सहोदरसुहृत्पीडां भौमे मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १२९ ॥

*Sloka 129.* Loss of place, serious illness, various apprehensions, distress of brothers and friends have to be looked for in Kuja's interval in Saturn's dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

स्वपदच्युतिस्यजनविग्रहस्यञ्चरवह्निशब्दविषयीरथवा ।  
अरिवृद्धिरारतहगसिप्यं रविजायुराविशति भूमिसुते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

स्वस्थानयानं विकलत्वमङ्गे धनाङ्गनासुरुवियोजनं स्यात् ।  
सन्मानहानिर्नेत्रुं सूर्यसुनोर्दशान्तरे भूमिसुतप्रचारे ॥

सर्वाङ्गरोगसन्तापं चोरारिनृपपीडनम् ।  
धनच्छेदमवाभ्रोति राहौ मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १३० ॥

*Sloka 130.* The anguish of disease in every limb, the devastation wrought by robbers, foes and rapacious rulers, and the deprivation of wealth are what a person may have to suffer during Rahu's bhukti in the dasa of Saturn.

cf. फलदीपिका

अपमार्गयानमसुभिर्विहं त्वथवा प्रमेहगुह्यालम्भयम् ।  
ज्वरसुक्षितिस्ततमेव नृग्रामसिनान्तरं विशति भोगिष्ठतौ ॥

देवभूदेवमत्किं च राजप्रीतिं महत्सुखम् ।  
स्थानलाभमवाभ्रोति गुरुै मन्ददशान्तरे ॥ १३१ ॥

*Sloka 131.* Devotion to Gods and Brahmanas, royal favor, great happiness and attainment of rank, a person will have, during Jupiter's bhukti in Saturn's dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

अमरार्चनद्विजगणाभिरुचिर्गृहपुत्रदारविहतिस्तु भवेत् ।  
धनधान्यवृद्धिरघिका हि नृणां गतवत्ययार्किवयसीन्द्रगुरौ ॥

Also जातकाभरण

कलाकलापे कुशलो विलासी पद्मालयालङ्कृतचारुशीलः ।  
भूपालभूलाभयुतो नरः खादू वृहस्पतौ मन्ददशां प्रयाते ॥  
खोचे नीचनवांशगो रविसुतः कुर्वीत सौख्यं फलं  
पाकादौ तु दशावसानसमये कष्टं फलं प्राणिनाम् ।  
तुङ्गांशोपगतः स्वनीचभवने पाकावसाने सुखं  
दायादौ रिपुचोरभीतिमधिकं दुःखं विदेशाटनम् ॥ १३२ ॥

*Sloka 132.* Saturn occupying the depression Navamsa in its exaltation house produces happiness at the commencement of its dasa, but towards the end, it is

fraught with woe to the creatures concerned. If the planet occupy the exaltation Navamsa in its depression house, the end of the dasa is happy while in the initial portion there may be evil to be feared from robbers and enemies, much misery and roaming in foreign lands.

**खक्षीयदाये गुरुबन्धुमित्रैरथर्जिनं कीर्तिसुखं करोति ।**

**दौत्यं च सत्कर्म हिरण्यपण्यधर्वनायतिं वातरुजं कुमारः ॥१३३॥**

*Slока 133.* During the period that Mercury's influence takes effect, a person will earn money through the instrumentality of reverend seniors, relatives and friends ; he will have fame and happiness ; he will go on an embassy, derive an income by dealing in gold ware and suffer from wind ailment.

cf. फलदीपिका

शशितनयदशायां शश्वदाचार्यबन्धुद्विजननितव्नासिः क्षेत्रगोवानिलाभः ।  
मनुवरसुरपूजावित्सङ्घातसिद्धिः प्रभवति महदुष्णश्लेष्मरोगप्रपीडा ॥  
सौम्यः करोति सुहृदागममात्मसौख्यं विद्वत्प्रशंसितयशश्च गुरुप्रसादम् ।  
प्रागल्भ्यमुक्तिविषयेऽपि परोपकारं नायात्मजादिसुहृदां कुशलं महत्वम्॥

## ॥ बुधदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

विचित्रगृहवस्त्रासिं द्विजबन्धुवशाद्वनम् ।

सर्वकार्यार्थसंमिद्दिं सौम्ये सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १३४ ॥

*Sloka 134.* Acquisition of beautiful houses and apparel, money through Brahmanas and relatives and success in every undertaking may be looked for in Mercury's bhukti in its own mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

धर्ममार्गनिरतिर्विषयितां सङ्गमो विमलघीषनद्विजात ।

विद्यया बहुयशः सुखं सदा चन्द्रजे हरति वत्सरं स्वकम् ॥

बन्धुपीडा मनस्तारं सौख्यहानिमरेभयम् ।  
कार्यनाशमवाभोति केतौ सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १३५ ॥

*Sloka 135.* Trouble from relatives, mental agony, loss of comfort, dread of an enemy and failure in business are to be expected during Ketu's interval in Budha dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

दुःखशोककलहाकुलात्मता गात्रकम्पनममित्रसंयुतिः ।  
क्षेत्रियान्वयियुतिर्यदा भवेत् सोमसूनुशरदं गतः शिखी ॥

गुरुदेवाग्निविश्रु दानं धर्मप्रियं तपः ।  
घनवस्त्रविभूषास्ति शुक्रे सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १३६ ॥

*Sloka 136.* Offering of acceptable presents to reverend seniors, gods, fire and the Brahmanas, observance of duty conformable to religion and morality, acquisition of wealth, clothing and ornaments will mark Sukra's interval in the dasa of Mercury.

cf. फलदीपिका

देवविप्रगुरुपूजनक्रिया दानधर्मपरतासमागमः ।  
वस्त्रभूषणसुहृद्युतिर्भवेत् ओधनायुषि समाहृते सिते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

विनुधसाधुनातिथिसादरः सुकृतकर्मसमुत्सुकमानसः ।  
विविधवस्त्रविभूषणमाङ्गनरो बुधदशान्तरगे सति भार्गवे ॥  
नानाप्रयासैश्च निरोधनैर्वा शिरोरुजा वाऽपि शरीरभाजाम् ।  
करोति चाचां विनुधान्तराले सितः प्रयातः प्रवदन्ति केचित् ॥

वस्त्रभूषणवित्तास्ति राजप्रीतिं महत्सुखम् ।  
धर्मश्रवणमाभोति रवै बुधदशान्तरे ॥ १३७ ॥

*Sloka 137.* Acquisition of apparel, ornaments and wealth, royal favor, great ease, and hearing of moral

homilies may be expected in the Sun's bhukti in Budha dasa.

Cf. फलदीपिका

हेमचिद्रुमतुरङ्गवारणप्रावृतं भवनमन्नपानयुक् ।

भूपतेरपि च पूजनं भवेत् भासुमालिनि बुधाब्दकाहते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

तुरङ्गहेमां च सुविद्रुमणां सदम्बराणामपि वारणानाम् ।

भवेदवासिर्बहुवैभवानां सौम्यस्य पाके तपने प्रपत्ते ॥

खस्थानतः संचलनं कदाचिद् गदप्रकोपात्प्रजनन्मवित्तम् ।

धर्मे प्रवृत्ति कुरुते ज्ञपाके पङ्केलहेशः प्रवदन्ति केचित् ॥

रोगारातिजनद्वेषं सर्वकार्यार्थनाशनम् ।

चतुष्पाद्धयमामोति चन्द्रे सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १३८ ॥

*Slока 138.* Diseases, ill-will of enemies, miscarriage of every concern, risk from quadrupeds await a person during the Moon's interval in Budha dasa.

Cf. फलदीपिका

मस्तकव्यसनमक्षिपीडनं कुष्ठददुबहुकण्ठपीडनम् ।

प्राणसंशययुतिर्णां भवेत् ज्ञायुषं ब्रजति शीतदीधितौ ॥

Also जातकाभरण

पामादिनानामयसंभवः खान्मृतप्रजासंजननं विवादः ।

पित्तप्रकोपः खलु यानपीडा यदा जडांशुर्ज्जदशां प्रपत्तः ॥

रोगारिभयनाशं च पुण्यकर्मफलं यशः ।

राजप्रीतिमदामोति कुजे सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १३९ ॥

*Sloka 139.* Disappearance of all danger from diseases or enemies, fame derived from acts of charity and beneficence, and royal favor accrue to a person during ja's bhukti in Budha dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

अग्निभीतिरपि नेत्रजा रुजा चोरं भयमतीव दुःखिता ।  
स्थानहानिरथ वातरोगता ज्ञायुषं हरति मेदिनीसुते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

गुह्यामर्यार्थव्ययसंयुतः स्यात् कान्तासुतप्रीतिविगुक्तचित्तः ।  
विलुप्तधर्मो मनुजः प्रविष्टे बुधस्य पध्ये वसुधातन्द्रजे ॥

मित्रबन्धुधनप्राप्ति सुखविद्याविभूषणम् ।  
राजप्रीतिमवाम्प्रोति राहौ सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १४० ॥

*Sloka 140.* During Rahu's bhukti in Budha dasa, a person gets wealth from friends and relatives and secures to himself happiness, learning, ornaments and royal favor.

*c.f.* फलदीपिका

मानहानिरथवाश्रयच्युतिः स्वक्षर्तोऽग्निविषतोयं भयम् ।  
मस्तकाक्षिङठरप्रपीडनं शीतरश्मिनदशां गतेऽसुरे ॥

इष्टबन्धुगुरुद्वेषं धनलाभं सुतायतिम् ।  
रोगादिभयमाप्नोति गुरौ सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १४१ ॥

*Sloka 141.* When Jupiter has its bhukti in Budha dasa, a person will incur the hatred of friends, relatives and elders; will have additions to wealth and children, and will be liable to risk from diseases and the like.

*c.f.* फलदीपिका

व्याविशत्रुभयविच्युतिर्भवेत् ब्रह्मसिद्धिरवनीशसत्कृतिः :  
धर्मसिद्धितपसां समुद्रयो देवमन्त्रिणि विदो दशां गते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

कान्तासुतानन्दयुतोऽरिहन्ता सत्कर्मकृचारुमतिर्विनीतः ।  
मन्त्री नरः स्यात् पितृमातृदुःखी बृहस्पतौ सौम्यदशां प्रयाते ॥

धर्मसत्कर्मविचासि सुखमल्पजनाधिष्ठैः ।  
कृष्णादिनाशमामोति शनौ सौम्यदशान्तरे ॥ १४२ ॥

*Slока 142.* Acts of charity and beneficence, acquisition of wealth, material comforts secured through the instrumentality of petty chiefs, loss in agriculture and the like will mark Saturn's bhukti in Budha dasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

अर्थधर्मपरिलुसिस्त्वैः सर्वकार्यविफलत्वमङ्ग्निम् ।  
शेषमवातजनितो रुग्गद्वो चोषनायुषि समाहृतेऽसिते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

सत्कर्मधर्मद्रविणानुकम्पा कन्दर्पहीनो मतुजः प्रलापी ।  
वातामयार्तोऽतिमृदुस्त्वभावः सौम्यान्तराले नलिनीशसुनौ ॥

उच्चराशिगतः सौम्यो नीचांशकसमन्वितः ।  
करोति कर्मवैकल्यं निजदाये च निर्धनम् ॥ १४३ ॥

*Sloka 143.* Mercury occupying the depression Navamsa in its exaltation sign, produces incompetency for work in the person concerned and makes him indigent in its dasa.

नीचस्थानगतश्चान्द्रिस्तुङ्गांशकसमन्वितः ।  
पाकादौ विफलं सर्वं शुभमन्ते प्रयच्छति ॥ १४४ ॥

*Sloka 144.* Mercury in depression but in the exaltation Navamsa ordains prosperity in the end of its dasa though in the beginning thereof all be barren of effect.

दीनो नरो भवति बुद्धिविवेकनष्टो  
नानामयाकुलविवर्द्धितदेहतापः ।  
पापादिवृद्धिरतिकष्टचरित्रयुक्तः  
किञ्चित्सुखी च शिखिनः परिपाककाले ॥ १४५ ॥

*Sloka 145.* At the time Ketu's influence begins to ripen and yield fruit, a person feels distressed ; his sense and judgment fail ; he becomes afflicted with various diseases ; his physical torments grow ; his evil acts multiply ; his life is one of great misery. His comforts, if any, are but slight.

cf. फलदीपिका

केतोर्दशायामरिचोरभूषे: पीडां च शब्दक्षतिमुष्णरोगम् ।  
मिथ्यापवादं कुलदूषितत्वं वह्नेभ्यं प्रोषणमात्मदेशात् ॥  
शिखिजनितदशायां शोकमोहोऽङ्गनाभिः प्रमुजनपरिपीडा वित्तनाशोपराधः ।  
प्रभवति तनुभाजां प्रोषणं स्वीयदेशाद् दशननरणरोगश्लेष्मसंभावनं च ॥

## ॥ केतुदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

कलत्रपुत्रमरणं सुखवित्तविनाशनम् ।

रिपुभीतिमवामोति केतौ केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १४६ ॥

*Sloka 146.* When Ketu has its interval in its own dasa, a person has to apprehend the death of his wife and children, loss of happiness and wealth and evil from his enemies.

cf. फलदीपिका

रिपुजनकलहं सुहृद्विरोधस्त्वशुभवचः श्रवणं ज्वराङ्गदाहम् ।

गमनमपरधान्नि वित्तनाशं शिखिनि लभेत दशां गते स्वकीयाम् ॥

स्त्रीपुत्ररोगकलहं बन्धुमित्रादिनाशनम् ।

ज्वरातिसारमामोति शुक्रे केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १४७ ॥

*Sloka 147.* Illness of wife and children, quarrels, loss of relatives and friends, fever and dysentery are what one should be prepared for in Sukra's bhukti in Ketu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

द्विजवरकलहं ख्रियाविरोधं सुकुलजनैरपि कन्यकाप्रसुतिः ।  
परिभवजननं परोपतापो भवति सिते शिखिवत्सरान्तराळे ॥  
मनोभङ्गं शरीरार्ति विदेशगमनं भयम् ।  
सर्वकार्यविरोधं च रवौ केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १४८ ॥

*Sloka 148.* Disappointment, physical pain, exile in a foreign country, peril and obstruction in every business are likely to crop up during the Sun's interval in Ketu's dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

गुरुजनमरणं ज्वरावतारस्वजनविरोधविदेशयानलाभम् ।  
नृपकृषिकलहं कफानिलार्तिर्विशति रवौ शिखिवत्सरानुयाते ॥  
दारपुत्रजनालस्यं धनधान्यविनाशनम् ।  
मनस्तापमवामोति चन्द्रे केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १४९ ॥

*Sloka 149.* *Ennui* affecting wife, children and attendants, destruction of wealth and corn, and distress of mind are to be looked for in the Moon's bhukti in Ketu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

सुलभबहुजनं तथैव हानिः सुतविरहो बहुदुःखभाकृ प्रसुतिः ।  
परिजनयुवतिप्रजाप्रलाभः शशिनि यदा शिखिदायमन्युपेते ॥  
पुत्रदारानुजद्वेषं रोगारिनृपयीडनम् ।  
बन्धुनाशमवामोति बृजे केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १५० ॥

*Sloka 150.* During Kuja's bhukti in Ketu dasa, a person has to incur the odium of his sons, wife and younger brothers, to suffer pain from diseases, foes and bad rulers, and to lose some relatives.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

स्वकुलजकलहस्वबन्धुनाशो भयमपि पत्रगं वदन्ति चोरात् ।

हृतवहभयशत्रुपीडनं च व्रजति कुजे ध्वजनामखेचरायुः ॥

राजचोरभयं दुःखं सर्वकार्यविनाशनम् ।

दुष्टमानवसंवादं राहौ केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १५१ ॥

*Stoka 151.* Fear of kings and robbers, sorrow, ruin of every business and altercation with bad people are to be expected in Rahu's bhukti in Ketu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

अरिगतकलहोनृपाश्रिचोरैर्भयमपि पत्रगं वदन्ति तज्ज्ञाः ।

स्वलजनवचनं दूरिष्ठचेष्टा तमसि गतेऽत्र शिखीन्द्रदायमाहुः ॥

देवद्विजगुरुग्रीति राजस्तेहं निरामयम् ।

भूपुत्रललाभमाप्नोति गुरौ केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १५२ ॥

*Stoka 152.* Approbation of Gods, Brahmanas and elders, king's good will, exemption from ailments and acquisition of lands and children may be looked for in Jupiter's bhukti in Ketu's dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

सुतवरजननं सुरेन्द्रपूजा धरणिभनासिरुपायनार्थसिद्धिः ।

धनचन्यजननं महीशमानो भवति गतेऽत्र गुरौ शिखीन्द्रदायम् ॥

मनोभयं मनस्तापं स्वबन्धुजनविग्रहम् ।

देशत्यागाभवाप्नोति शनौ केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १५३ ॥

*Stoka 153.* Misgiving in the heart, mental anguish difference with kith and kin and the abandonment of native country will mark Saturn's interval in Ketu dasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

परिजनविहतिः परोपतापं रिपुजनविग्रहमङ्गभङ्गतां च ।

धनपदवियुतिं तथाद्वारार्था गतवति सूर्यसुते शिखाधरायुः ॥

बन्धुभित्रादिसंयोगं पुत्रदारधनागमम् ।

विद्यासुखमवाप्नोति बुधे केतुदशान्तरे ॥ १५४ ॥

*Slока 154.* The society of relatives, friends and the like, accession of wealth to sons and wife, and happiness derivable from knowledge accrue in Mercury's bhukti in Ketu dasa.

*cf.* फलदीपिका

सुतवरजननं प्रभुप्रशस्तिः क्षितिवनसिद्धिररीश्वरप्रपीडा ।

पशुकृषिविहतिर्भवेत्तु पुंसां विशति बुधे शिखिवत्सरान्तरालम् ॥

शुभग्रहयुतः केतुः स्वदशायां सुखप्रदः ।

यदि शोभनसंदृष्टः करोति विपुलं धनम् ॥ १५५ ॥

*Sloka 155.* Ketu associated with a benefic planet yields happiness in its dasa. If aspected by a benefic planet, it leads to the acquisition of abundant wealth.

सपापः कुरुते केतुः स्वपाके दुष्टमानवैः ।

भीति कृत्रिमरोगादैर्यसनं धननाशनम् ॥ १५६ ॥

*Sloka 156.* When associated with malefic planets, Ketu produces danger through the instrumentality of wicked men and misery through acquired diseases leading to waste of wealth.

दशादौ गुरुबन्धवार्ति दशामध्ये धनायतिम् ।

दशान्ते सुखमाप्नोति केतोर्दायफलं त्रिधा ॥ १५७ ॥

*Sloka 157.* Three-fold is the effect of Ketu's dasa. At the beginning of it, elders and relations are taken ill ; in the middle of it, there is money coming in ; at the end there is happiness.

त्रीपुत्रवित्तासिमतीव सौरघ्यं सुगन्धमाल्याम्बरभूषणासिम् ।

यानादिभाग्यं नरपालतुल्यं यशः स्वपाके भृगुजः करोति १५८

*Sloka 158.* Venus in its dasa leads to the acquisition of wife, children, wealth, exceeding comfort, fragrant wreaths, apparel, ornaments, vehicles and other means of locomotion, fortune and fame equal to a king's.

cf. फलदीपिका

क्रीडासुखोपकरण। नितवाहनार्सि गोरक्षभूषणनिधिप्रमदाप्रमोदम् ।  
ज्ञानक्रियासुलिङ्गानमुपैति शौक्रचां कल्याणकर्मबहुमानमिलाधिनाथात् ॥  
भृगुतन्यदशायामङ्ग्यारक्षवस्त्रद्युतिनिधिभूषावाजिशश्यासनासिः ।  
क्रयकृषिजलयानप्राप्तवित्तागमो वा भवति गुरुवियोगे बान्धवार्तिर्मनोरुक् ॥

## ॥ शुक्रदशायामन्तर्दशाफलानि ॥

शश्यास्त्रीधनवस्त्रार्सि धर्मादिसुखसम्पदः ।  
रिपुनाशं यशोलाभं शुक्रेशुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १५९ ॥

*Sloka 159.* Acquisition of conches, females, wealth and apparel, good work and other such means of securing perfect happiness, disappearance of enemies and attainment of fame will mark Sukra's bhukti in its mahadasa.

cf. फलदीपिका

वसनभूषणबाहनचन्दनाद्यनुभवः प्रमदासुखसम्पदः ।  
द्युतियुतिः क्षितिपाद्धनलब्धयो भृगुसुते स्वदशां प्रविशत्यपि ॥

शिरोदराक्षिरोगं च कृषिगोवित्तनाशनम् ।  
नृपक्रोधमवाग्मोति रवौ शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६० ॥

*Sloka 160.* In the Sun's bhukti in the dasa of Venus, a person becomes liable to diseases affecting the head, the belly and the eyes ; he sustains damage in respect to agriculture, cattle and property and incurs the displeasure of the rulers.

cf. फलदीपिका

नयनकुसिकपोलगदोद्धवः स्थितिभूतो भयमस्ति शरीरिणाम् ।  
गुरुकुलोद्धवबान्धवपीडनं भृगुसुतायुषि मानुषति स्थिते ॥

Also जातकाभरण

भूपभीतिरपि बन्धुनिर्मितं वित्तनाशनमरात्युदयः स्थात् ।  
क्रोडगण्डनयनेष्वपि पीडा भार्गवे यदि रवेर्विनिवेशः ॥

शिरोष्णरोगसन्तापं कामादि रिपुपीडनम् ।  
किञ्चित्सुखमवाप्नोति चन्द्रे शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६१ ॥

*Slока 161.* When the Moon has its interavl in the dasa of Venus, a person suffers much pain from a disease due to an inflammation in the nervous tissues and from lust and other evil passions of human nature and whatever ease he can feel under the circumstances must be small or slight.

फलदीपिकायाम्

नखशिरोरदनस्तिरुच्चकैर्मवनपित्तरुग्यथविनाशनम् ।  
ग्रहणिगुल्मक्यश्मनिषीडनं सितवयोह्वति तत्र हिमत्विषि ॥

Also जातकाभरण

शीर्षदन्तनखपीडनमुच्चैः कामलप्रबलता किल पित्तम् ।  
श्वापदादपि भयं च नराणां भार्गवान्तरगते हिमरश्मौ ॥  
भूदेवदेवाग्निमनःप्रवृत्ती रणाङ्गणे स्याद्विजयो नराणाम् ।  
मातङ्गकार्याद्विनिताश्रयाद्वा लाभः सिते चन्द्रदशेति केचित् ॥

पित्तस्तावाक्षिरोगं च महोत्साहं धनागमम् ।  
दारभूलाभमाप्नोति कुजे शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६२ ॥

*Sloka 162.* Flow of bile, disease of the eyes, great exertion, coming in of money, acquisition of wives and lands are to be expected in Kuja's bhukti in the dasa of Venus.

## NOTES.

“पित्तासृगक्षि रोगं च” (Pitthasrigakshi rogam cha) is another reading.

Cf. फलदीपिका

रुधिरपित्तगदार्तिसमाश्रयः कनकताम्रचयावनिसङ्ग्रहः ।  
युवतिदूषणमुद्यमविच्युर्तिर्वृषभवल्लभवत्सरगे कुजे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

पित्तात्क्षताद्रक्तविकारतो वा वैकल्यमङ्गे प्रभवेन्नराणाम् ।  
उत्साहहीनत्वमतीव याते भूमीसुते दैत्यगुरोर्दशायाम्  
सन्माननानाविधवस्तुमौख्यं भूमीपतेः स्यात् खलु भूमिलाभः ।  
अङ्गारके भार्गवपाकसंस्थे केषांचिदेवं मतमस्ति शस्त्रम् ॥

नीलवस्तुधनप्राप्तिं बन्धुद्वेषं सुहङ्गयम् ।  
अग्निबाधामवाप्नोति राहौ शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६३ ॥

*Stoka 163.* Acquisition of black substances forming a valuable property, dislike of relatives, evil from friends, and injury by fire may be expected in Rahu's bhukti in the mahadasa of Venus.

Cf. फलदीपिका

निषिभवः सुतलभिरभीष्टवाक् स्वजनपूजनमप्यरिबन्धनम् ।  
दहनचोरविषोद्ध्रवपीडने कुलधरेश्वरवत्सरगेऽसुरे ॥

धनवस्त्रविभूषाप्तिं धर्माचारं सुखावहम् ।  
स्त्रीसुतार्तिं च वैषम्यं गुरौ शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६४ ॥

*Stoka 164.* During the bhukti of Jupiter in Sukra's mahadasa, a person gets wealth, apparel and ornaments, performs his religious duties leading him to ultimate happiness; his wife and children may fall ill and there may be distress in consequence.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

विविधर्वमसुरेशनमस्त्रिया भवति चात्मजवामद्वगागमः ।  
विविधराज्यसुखं च शरीरिणां कविदशाहृति कार्मुकनायके ॥

Also जातकाभरण

यज्ञादिसत्कर्मणि सादरत्वं गतार्थसिद्धिः सुतदारसौख्यम् ।  
महापदानेकविभूषणासिर्भृगोर्दशायां चरतीन्द्रवन्द्ये ॥  
  
वृद्धस्त्रीजनसंभोगं गृहक्षेत्रबनागमम् ।  
शत्रुनाशमधामोति मन्दे शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६५ ॥

*Slока 165.* *Liaison* with females that are past their prime, accession of houses, lands and wealth and the disappearance of enemies will mark Saturn's bhukti in Sukradasa.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

नगरयोधनृपोद्भवपूजनं प्रवरयोषिदवासिरथास्ति वा ।  
विविधवित्तपरिच्छदसंयुतिः दितिजपूजितदायगते शनौ ॥

Also जातकाभरण

मित्रोन्नतिर्ग्रामपुराधिपत्यं वृद्धाङ्गनाकेलिरतीव नित्यम् ।  
स्याद्वैरिनाशो ह्यशनो दशायां शनैश्चरस्यान्तरजा दशा चेत् ॥  
  
सुतमित्रसुखार्थाभिं नृपप्रीतिं महत्सुखम् ।  
शुभमारोग्यमामोति बुधे शुक्रदशान्तरे ॥ १६६ ॥

*Slока 166.* During Mercury's interval in the dasa of Venus a person secures the comfort of his sons, friends, wealth, royal favor, happiness on a large scale, prosperity and sound health.

*Cf.* फलदीपिका

तनयसौख्यसमागमसम्पदां निचयलविवरतिप्रभुता यशः ।  
पवनवित्तकफार्तिररिच्युतिर्दनुजमन्त्रिदशाहृति चन्द्रजे ॥

Also जातकाभरण

वृक्षैः फलैश्चापि चतुष्पदायैर्वितं भवेत्सख्यविविन्नपेण ।  
दुरन्तकार्याभिरतिर्नितान्तं भृगोदशायां चरतीन्दुसूनौ ॥

कलहं बन्धुनाशं च शत्रुपीदा मनोभयम् ।  
धनच्छेदमवाप्नोति केतौ शुक्रदशाद्वते ॥ १६७ ॥

*Sloka 167.* Discord, death of relatives, injury inflicted by enemies, misgiving in the heart and deprivation of wealth are what a person should be prepared for in Ketu's bhukti in the mahadasa of Venus.

cf. फलदीपिका

मुतसुखादिबहिस्तुतिरश्चिनं भयमतीव विनाशनमन्तर्स्कृ ।  
अपि च वारवधूजनसंयुतिः शिखिनि यात्यलमौशनसीं दशाम् ॥

उच्चराशिगतः शुक्रो नीचांशकसमन्वितः ।  
स्वपाके धननाशं च कुर्वीत पदविच्युतिम् ॥ १६८ ॥

*Sloka 168.* Venus in its exaltation sign but in the depression Navamsa causes loss of wealth and loss of status in its dasa.

भार्गवो नीचराशिस्थः स्वोचांशकसमन्वितः ।  
स्वदाये कृपिवाणिज्यं धनलाभं प्रयच्छति ॥ १६९ ॥

*Sloka 169.* Venus in its depression sign but in the exaltation Navamsa gives to the person concerned during the ripening of its dasa, (success in) agriculture and trade and accession to his wealth.

सम्यग्वलिनः स्वतुङ्गमागे सम्पूर्णा बलवर्जितस्य रिक्ता ।  
नीचांशगतस्य शत्रुमागे ज्ञेयानिष्टदशा फलप्रदतौ ॥ १७० ॥

*Sloka* 170. As regards the crop of fruit borne, the dasa of a planet having full strength or in its exaltation is termed full or complete; that of a planet without strength is termed empty. The dasa of a planet in a depression or inimical Navamsa is to be understood as untoward.

#### NOTES.

This "sloka is from Brihat Jataka. प्रसुति (Prasuti) means Radix position; Chart at birth time. संपूर्णा (Sampurna) is the name given to a dasa of the planet which is in exaltation and is well-placed too.

cf. गार्गीः

सर्वैर्बलैसुपेतस्य परमोच्चगतस्य च ।  
 सम्पूर्णाख्या दशा ज्ञेया धनारोग्यविवर्धिनी ॥  
 सर्वैर्बलैर्विहीनस्य नीचराशिगतस्य च ।  
 रिक्ता नाम दशा ज्ञेया धनारोग्यविनाशिनी ॥  
 स्वोच्चराशिगतस्याथ किञ्चिद्भूलयुतस्य च ।  
 पूर्णा नाम दशा ज्ञेया धनवृद्धिकरी शुभा ॥  
 यः स्यात्परमनीचस्थलतया चरिनवांशके ।  
 तस्यनिष्टफला नाम व्याध्यनर्थविवर्धिनी ॥

Also गुणाकर

तुङ्गस्थराश्यंशसुहृद्दृहांशस्थितस्फुरत्कान्तिष्ठरा ग्रहेन्द्राः ।  
 श्रेष्ठां दशां सङ्कटदृष्टयुक्ताः कुर्वन्ति कष्ट पुनरन्यथामी ॥  
 शस्तक्षेत्रे शत्रुनीचांशगस्य मिथा रिक्ता वीर्यमुक्तस्य सा हि ।  
 वीर्योपेतस्योच्चभागेषु पूर्णा नीचस्थस्य द्वेषि भागेत्वनिष्ठा ॥

Also सारावली

स्वोच्चस्वराशिनिजभागसुहृद्दृहस्थाः  
 संपूर्णवीर्यस्त्रिया बलिनः स्वकाले ।

मित्रोच्चभागसहिताः शुभदृष्टियुक्ताः  
श्रेष्ठां दशां विद्यति स्ववयःसु खेताः ॥  
नीचशत्रुगृहं प्राप्ताः शत्रुनिम्नांशसूर्यगाः ।  
विवर्णाः पापसंबन्धा दशां कुर्युरशोभनाम् ॥

तत्तद्भावार्थकामेशदशास्वन्तर्दशासु च ।  
तत्तद्भावविनाशः स्यात् तद्युक्तेक्षितकारकैः ॥ १७१ ॥

*Stoka 171.* In the main dasa as well as in the subsidiary dasa of the lord of the 2nd or the 7th place from any bhava, there will happen the destruction thereof by (1) the planet occupying the bhava ; (2) the one aspecting it ; or (3) the भावकारक (bhava-karaka) representing it

## NOTES.

*Vide* also Adhyaya V, SI. 50, *supra*.

त्रिकोणधनलाभस्था वलिनो यदि शोभनाः ।  
स्वदशान्तर्दशाकाले कुर्वन्ति विपुलं सुखम् ॥ १७२ ॥

*Stoka 172.* If benefic planets occupying a Trikona, the 2nd and the 11th bhavas be strong, they produce much happiness in their dasas and antardasas.

अष्टादशाध्यायिनि सर्वहोगसमुद्धते जातकपारिजाते ।  
राशिस्वरूपादि दशाफलान्तं प्रोक्तं मया भानुमुखप्रसादात् ॥  
इति श्रीनवग्रहकृपया वैद्यनाथविरचिते जातकपारि-  
जातेऽष्टादशोऽध्यायः ॥

*Stoka 173.* In Jatakaparijata of which the matter has been culled from every astrological work and which

consists of 18 Adhyayas, the whole subject of astrology beginning with the nature of the zodiacal signs and ending with the fruit of the dasas or planetary periods has been treated by me under the auspices of the Sun and other planets.

Thus ends &c.

---

### COLOPHON.

शाखाभिरष्टादशसंख्यकाभिरध्यायरूपाभिरतिप्रकाशः ।  
ज्योतिर्मयः सर्वफलप्रधानः संकीर्तितो जातकपारिजातः ॥

*Stoka* 174. Conspicuous with its eighteen branches in the form of adhyayas full of bright blooming stars and displaying mainly all the fruits they bear, the celestial tree of horoscopes जातकपारिजात (Jataka Parijata) has been fully described.

उक्तं राशिगुणालयं ग्रहगतिस्थानस्त्रभावाकृतिः  
आधानादि समस्तजीवजननं बालाद्यनिष्ठाकरः ।  
आयुर्जीवकभज्जयोगजविधिः श्रीराजयोगादिजं  
द्वित्यादिग्रहयोगजः शुभकरो मान्द्यबदजं च क्रमात् १७५  
  
पश्चादष्टकवर्गविन्दुगणितं होराधनस्थानजं  
दुश्चिक्यावनिभावजं सुतरिपुस्थानप्रयुक्तं फलम् ।  
कन्दर्पाष्टमधर्मराशिजनितं व्यापारलाभान्त्यजं  
नारीजातकलक्षणं निगदितं चान्द्रं दशान्तर्देशा ॥ १७६ ॥

*Slokas* 175-176. The nature and the quarter of the zodiacal signs ; (2) the motions of the planets, their place, their character and forms ; (3) the conception and other processes involved in the birth of every creature ; (4) the numerous ills that overtake children and young people in a state of adolescence ; (5) the length of life ; (6) the rule regarding planetary conjunctions that mar the fortunes of the horoscopes in which they occur ; (7) king-making yogas ; (8) beneficial combinations of two, three or more planets ; (9) the effects of Mandi, year, etc., in their order ; (10) next in order the Ashtakavarga and the reckoning of benefic dots ; (11) the effects of the 1st and the 2nd bhavas ; (12) of the 3rd and the 4th ; (13) of the 5th and the 6th ; (14) of the 7th, the 8th and the 9th ; (15) of the 10th, the 11th and the 12th ; (16) the horoscopes of women ; (17) what relates to the Moon's place at birth and (18) the dasas and their subdivisions—these have been treated of in the work.

श्रीविद्याधिकवेङ्कटाद्रितनयः श्रीवैद्यनाथः सुधीः  
आदित्यादि समस्तखेटकृपया विद्वज्जनप्रीतये ।  
होरासिन्धुसमुद्भूतामृतमयीमष्टादशाध्यायिनीं  
चक्रे जातकपारिजातसरणि गौतोत्सुकश्लोकिनीम् ॥ १७७ ॥

*Sloka* 177. The talented and illustrious Vaidyana tha, the son of the illustrious Venkatadri, so eminent for his learning and knowledge has been able, under the kind auspices of the Sun and other planets, to compose this guide to astrology, Jatakaparijata in 16 adhyayas embodying all that is essential i.e. the very nectar raised

from the ocean of horary science, the author has been able to compose this work in lyrical metres so as to win the admiration of the learned world.

॥ इति श्रीजातकपारिज्ञातः समाप्तः ॥

॥ श्रीसाम्बसदाशिवाय नमः ॥



## ERRATA

---

Page	Line	For	Read
vi	21	bp	by
1	21	श्रीवैकटाद्वेरिह	श्रीवैकटाद्वेरिह
2	23	S1 kas	Slokas
5	13	Ras is	Rasis
6	7	घनशौल	घनशौल
13	28	कृष्णः	कृष्णः
21	15	चेर	चेर
23	15	षोथशांश	षोडशांश
26	33	Thrimasmsas	Thrimasamsas
27	7	भूमिपुत्राणाम्	भूमिपुत्राणाम्
27	23	६९	३९
28	8	Eve	Even
29	17	पारिजातं	पारिजातं
29	18	देवलोकः	देवलोकः
30	22	शुभकर्मसु	शुभकर्मसु
31	24	वृद्धिहतुक	वृद्धिहतुक
32	21	Rajaspadada	Rajaspada
33	19	केष्ठ	केष्ठ
42	32	चन्द्राकौ	चन्द्राकौ
42	33	योगेषु	योगेषु
60	25	द्विजोत्तम	द्विजोत्तम
61	1	Jnpiter	Jupiter
70	7	वर्षपबल	वर्षपबल
70	28	गहाणां	ग्रहाणां
72	14	अधिमित्र	अधिमित्र
74	25	parternal	paternal
77	2	पिक्तात्मकः	पित्तात्मकः

Page	Line	For	Read
78	25	sefseyes	soft eyes
80	26	intial	initial
104	12	Saturm	Saturn
105	10	नरिसान्	नीरसान्
125	4	ज्ञेनाकिणा	ज्ञेनार्किणा
125	15	गम्भे	गम्भे
125	23	Ka-nya	Kanya
170	22	t sticle	testicle
171	24	gataka	Jataka
176	19	सादरनाश	सोदरनाश
190	20	iife	life
192	6	नसैर्गिक	नैसैर्गिक
201	6	सूर्यमन्दौ	सूर्यमन्दौ
216	27	केन्द्रत्रिणेथवा	केन्द्रत्रिकोणेथवा
227	3	o	of
227	12	fsign	sign
246	6	becom	become
246	7	th	the
246	8	affecte	affected
247	6	viewsof	views of
247	21	aya	daya
247	24	ave	have
247	26	Jeevasarman	Jeevasarman
247	27	ar	far
249	5	Jeevasarmma	Jeevasarman
257	8	thls	this
267	24	पापालेकित	पापालोकित
278	26	M rs	Mars
280	24	m ets	meets
286	22	eading	reading
314	23	चान्यन्यदपि	चान्यदपि
335	17	Mere	Merc

Page	Line	For	Read
380	29	nd	and
391	31	ithw	with
401	5	नीचारिवगा	नीचारिवर्गे
420	21	शत्रुनीजगृह	शत्रुनीचगृह
422	18	८२	७२
460	25	Sin	Sign
527	80	w his ealth	his wealth,
528	18	be will	he will
658	3	Kujas tavarga	Kujashtavarga
658	14	he	the
683	5	the	the
730	5	लमशे	लमेशी
734	24	th	5th
739	10	Mercury	Mercury
748	12	reat	great
754	4	number	number
756	6	स्कुटांशे	स्फुटांशे
783	9	सम्बन्ध	सम्बन्ध
784	12	दीर्घायुः	दीर्घायुः
784	22	राजप्रतापान्वितम्	राजप्रतापान्वितम्
786	3	crmmand	command
796	20	denots	denotes
799	7	Pices	Pisces
799	28	It	If
800	8	tho 6th	the 6th
802	24	wlll	will
806	8	plsec	place
810	4	n	in
813	25	aud	and
820	29	gign	sign
824	6	ane	are
826	30	f	of

Page	Line	For	Read
829	14	occupfed	occupied
833	29	may,	nay,
833	30	be	he
838	5	desease	disease
851	22	contses	courses
851	28	th <sup>e</sup>	the
854	1	ज मित्रे	जामित्रे
871	25	associoted	associated
898	22	1 th	10th
916	17	maximum in come	minimum in- come
923	25	करांसे	कूरांसे
946	11	Arus	Aries
946	16	Snbhagraha navamsa	Subhagraha. navamsa
952	16	wonb	womb
983	3	eaeh	each
987	26	gooo	good
1003	29	tho	the
1007	29	!n	in
1032	13	रावदशाया	रविदशाया
1040	2	मूण	भूषण
1040	13	वन्धु	वन्धु